



---

GLORIES OF MARWAR  
AND  
THE GLORIOUS RATHORS.

---



Air Commodore His Highness Raj Rajeshwar Saramad Raja : Hind  
Maharajadhiraj Shri Sir UMAID SINGHJI Sahab Bahadur  
GCSI GCIE KCVO, ADC, LL D  
of Jodhpur

14145

GLORIES OF MARWAR  
&  
THE GLORIOUS RATHORS

*By*

MAHAMAHOPADHYAYA

PANDIT BISHLESHWAR NATH REU

SAHITYACHARYA

*Superintendent,*

Archaeological Department and Sumer Public Library,

J O D H P U R

(Member Historical Records Commission)



J O D H P U R

ARCHAEOLOGICAL DEPARTMENT

1943.

*Published*

UNDER ORDERS OF THE JODHPUR DARBAR.

---

FIRST EDITION

PRICE Rs 3/4

---

J O D H P U R

PRINTED AT THE JODHPUR GOVERNMENT PRESS



## P R E F A C E

This book contains a brief history of Marwar and its illustrious rulers. In the appendices are given those articles, which were published in various research journals or read at the various conferences held from time to time at different places.

The information as to when and where these articles were published or read is also given in the beginning of each of the articles. Some of these articles are, truly speaking, reproduction of the original correspondence, which passed between the Rathor rulers and their officials or contemporary rulers. They throw new light not only on the history of Marwar, but also on the history of India.

Some of these articles have been appreciated by eminent scholars like Dr. D. R. Bhandarkar, Sir Jadunath Sarkar, etc. and some of them requested me to publish them in a book form for the easy access to the scholars.

In compliance to their wishes I have compiled this volume and the references to the articles at their proper places in the brief history will, I trust, prove useful to the scholars interested in the Rajput history.

As the articles were published in different journals and in the proceedings of the various conferences at different dates, so the spelling of proper names vary at places. Further owing to the absence of the letter S, Sh is used for both श and ष

I hope the readers will kindly excuse the author for the long errata which is due to unavoidable circumstances.

Further I may add that though this volume was sent for publication in 1940 A. D., yet the press took an unexpected long time in its printing.

Archaeological Department  
Jodhpur.  
4th June, 1943.

} BISHESHWAR NATH REU,

( B )

**FOREWORD.**

by

**Bada Maharaj-Kumar Shri Hanwant Singhji Sahib  
Heir Apparent of Jodhpur.**

**THE PALACE,  
JODHPUR,  
RAJPUTANA.**

Mahamahopadhyaya Pandit Bisheshwar Nath Reu has already published "the History of the Rashtrakutas" and "the History of Marwar". The former work traces the History of the Rashtrakutas (Rathors) from the earliest times to the migration of Rao Sihaji to Marwar, while the latter, apart from the brief history of the early ruling dynasties of Marwar, deals with the history of the Rathors from Rao Sihaji up to the present time.

This volume entitled "*Glories of Marwar and the Glorious Rathors*" is Mr. Reu's latest production and in addition to a brief history of Marwar contains a number of his articles, based on original researches, which the author has read at various historical conferences from time to time.

Mr. Reu has done a great service to the State by his exhaustive and patient labour in the field of historical research and we owe him a deep debt of gratitude.

"Histories make men wise"—and I hope that this book will be read widely, not only for its own absorbing interest, but for the knowledge which it contains. The story of Marwar is full of romance—tales of gloomy failure and of glittering success.

It is by a study of these events that we can acquire much wisdom—and perhaps even inspiration—to help guide us in the planning of an ever more prosperous and happy future for our beloved Homeland.

I therefore commend this book to all those who are interested in Marwar—its Past—its Present and its Future.

12th May, 1943.

**HANWANT SINGH.**

## CONTENTS.

	Pages.
Marwar .. .. .	I
Ashoka .. .. .	II
Kushans .. .. .	II
Western Satraps .. .. .	II
Guptas .. .. .	II
Huns .. .. .	II
Gurjaras .. .. .	II
Chavadas .. .. .	III
Pratihars .. .. .	III, IV, V
Chauhans .. .. .	III, IV
Shamsuddin Altamash .. .. .	IV
Jalaluddin Firoz .. .. .	IV
Paramars .. .. .	IV
Solankis .. .. .	V
Nagvamshis .. .. .	V
Johiyas, Dahiyas & Gauds .. .. .	V
Indas, Parihars & Rathors .. .. .	V
Rashtrakutas of the Deccan .. .. .	VI
Rashtrakutas of Lat .. .. .	VII
Rashtrakutas of other places .. .. .	VIII
Gahadavals of Kanauj .. .. .	VIII
1 Rao Siha .. .. .	IX
2 Rao Asthan .. .. .	X
3 Rao Dhuhad .. .. .	XI
4 Rao Rayapal .. .. .	XI
5 Rao Kanapal .. .. .	XI
6 Rao Jalanasi .. .. .	XII
7 Rao Chhada .. .. .	XII
8 Rao Tida .. .. .	XII
9 Rao Salhha .. .. .	XIII
0 Rao Biram .. .. .	XIII
1 Rao Chunda .. .. .	XIII
2 Rao Kana .. .. .	XIV
3 Rao Satta .. .. .	XIV
4 Rao Ranmal .. .. .	XIV
5 Rao Jodha .. .. .	XVI

16 Rao Satal ..	..	..	..	XVIII
17 Rao Suja ..	..	..	..	XIX
18 Rao Ganga..	..	..	..	XIX
19 Rao Maldev ..	..	..	..	XX
20 Rao Chandrasen ..	..	..	..	XXIII
21 Rao Askaran ..	..	..	..	XXIV
22 Rao Ugrasen ..	..	..	..	XXIV
23 Rao Rayasingh ..	..	..	..	XXIV
24 Raja Udayasingh ..	..	..	..	XXIV
25 Savai Raja Shursingh ..	..	..	..	XXV
26 Raja Gajsingh ..	..	..	..	XXVII
27 Maharaja Jasvantsingh I ..	..	..	..	XXIX
28 Maharaja Ajitsingh ..	..	..	..	XXXV
29 Maharaja Abhayasingh..	..	..	..	XLIII
30 Maharaja Ramsingh ..	..	..	..	XLVII
31 Maharaja Bakhatsingh ..	..	..	..	XLIX
32 Maharaja Bijayasingh ..	..	..	..	XLIX
33 Maharaja Bhimsingh ..	..	..	..	LI
34 Maharaja Mansingh ..	..	..	..	LI
35 Maharaja Takhatsingh ..	..	..	..	LV
36 Maharaja Jaswantsingh II ..	..	..	..	LVI
37 Maharaja Sardarsingh ..	..	..	..	LVIII
38 Maharaja Summersingh ..	..	..	..	LIX
39 Maharaja Umadsingh Bahadur ..	..	..	..	LX

## (APPENDIX A)

1 Rajputs ..	..	..	..	1-15
2 The early Rashtrakutas of the Deccan and the present Mysore State ..	..	..	..	16-20
3 The early Rashtrakutas of the Deccan and the Nizam's dominion ..	..	..	..	21-28
(Published in the proceedings of the X All India Oriental Conference, held at Tirupati in March 1940 A. D., pp 411-418).				
4 False statements about king Jayachandra and Rao Siha ..	..	..	..	29-36
5 The Gahadvals of Kanauj ..	..	..	..	37
6 The Rashtrakutas and the Gahadvals ..	..	..	..	38-47
7 History of the Rashtrakutas and Prof. Majumdar ..	..	..	..	48-53



( E )

( APPENDIX B.)

I Pali inscription of the time of Chalukya (Solanki,) Kumarpala,  
dated V S 1209

2 False challenge against the seniority of Jodhpur House	55-57
3 Rao Chandrasen, a forgotten hero of Rajputana	58-64
4 Rao Amarsingh, the well known hero of Rajputana	65-80
5 False charges against Maharaja Jaswantsingh I of Jodhpur and one of his queens	81-86
	87-93

(Its first part has been summarized and published in the proceedings of the  
IV History Congress, held at Lahore, in December 1940 A.D. under the heading  
"Maharaja Jaswantsingh of Jodhpur at the battle of Dharmat," pp. 269-271.)

6 Letters exchanged between Emperor Aurangzeb and his son prince Mohammad Akbar	94-101
7 A letter of Maharaja Ajitsinghji relating to the emergency administration of Marwar	102-103
8 A letter of Maharaja Sangramsingh II addressed to Maharaja Ajitsingh of Marwar	109-112
9 A letter of Maharaja Ajitsingh relating to the death of Emperor Farrukhsiyar	113-118
10 William Irvin and Maharaja Ajitsingh	119-127
11 Maharaja Ajitsingh of Marwar	128-133
12 Mr. Forbes and the house of Jodhpur	134-135
13 Another letter of Maharaja Abhayasinghji of Marwar	136-143
14 A letter of Maharaja Abhayasinghji of Marwar relating to the Gujrat affairs	144-153

(Published in the proceedings of the XVIII Historical Records Commission,  
held at Mysore in December 1941 A. D., pp. 328-331.)

15 Maharaja Abhaysingh of Marwar and the Nizam	154-161
16 Maharaja Abhayasingh of Jodhpur and the tactics of the Nizam	162-165
17 A letter of Maharaja Abhayasingh of Marwar	166-171
18 Capture of Baroda by Maharaja Abhayasingh of Marwar	172-176
19 Maharaja Abhayasingh of Jodhpur and Maharaja Sujansingh of Bikaner	177-182
20 Marwar's timely services to Mewar	183-188
21 An old Imperial "Sanad" relating to Raisina or New Delhi	189-195
22 Maharaja Mansingh of Jodhpur and Maharaja Suratsingh of Bikaner	196-198

(Read at the XIX Historical Records Commission, held at Trivandrum, in  
December 1942, A.D. and published in its proceedings, pp. 146-148.)

23 A letter of Maharaja Ranjitsingh of the Punjab, addressed to Maharaja Mansingh of Marwar . . . . .	199-202
24 The first ray of social reform in Rajputana . . . . .	203-204

## (APPENDIX C)

1 Ropi plates of Paramara Devaraja, Vikram Samvat 1069? . . . . .	205-207
2 Jalore inscription of the time of Paramara Visala, dated V, S 1174 . . . . .	208-210
3 Kiradu inscription of the time of Chalukya Kumarpala and his feudatory Paramara Someshvara, dated V S 1218 . . . . .	211-214
4 Kiradu inscription of the time of Chalukya Bhimdeva II and his feudatory Chauhana Madanabrahmadeva, dated V.S. 1235 . . . . .	215-216
5 The Sambhar inscription of Chalukya Jayasimha's time . . . . .	217-221

## (APPENDIX D)

1 Jhalrapatan stone inscription of Udayaditya, (Vikram) Samvat 1143 (1086 A.D.) . . . . .	223 225
2 Hathal plates of (Paramara) Dharavarsha, (Vikrama) Samvat 1237 (1180 A D) . . . . .	226-228
3 Patanarayana stone inscription of Paramara Pratapsimha, (Vikrama) Samvat 1344 (1287A D) . . . . .	229 234
4 The caste system and religion among Hindus . . . . .	235-240
Index to the history . . . . .	241-253
Index to the appendices.. . . .	254-269
Errata . . . . .	271-273

## ILLUSTRATIONS.

1	His Highness the Maharaja Sahib Bahadur, Jodhpur	Frontispiece.
2.	A letter of Maharana Sangramsinghji II addressed to Maharaja Ajitsinghji of Marwar .. .. .	To face page 111
3	A letter of Maharaja Ajitsinghji of Marwar relating to the assassination of Emperor Farrukhsiyar ..	115
4.	A letter of Maharaja Abhayasinghji of Marwar relating to the capture of Ahmedabad .. ..	137
5	A letter of Maharaja Abhayasinghji of Marwar relating to the assassination of Pilaji Geakwar ..	167
6	A letter of Maharana Arisinghji (Arsiji) addressed to Maharaja Bijayasinghji of Marwar .. ..	187
7.	An old imperial Sanad relating to Raisina or New-Delhi (Obverse) .. .. .	192
8.	An old imperial Sanad relating to Raisina or New-Delhi (Reverse) .. .. .	193



## GLORIES OF MARWAR AND THE GLORIOUS RATHORS

The Western part of Rajputana, the land of the Rajputs<sup>1</sup>  
(App. A. I, pp. 1-15), now known as Marwar,  
is bounded on the north by Bikaner, on the  
north-east by Shaikhawati (Jaipur), on the east by Jaipur,  
Kishangarh and Ajmer, on the south-east by Ajmer, Merwara  
and Udaipur (Mewar), on the south by Sirohi and Palanpur,  
on the south-west by the Rann of Cutch, on the west by  
Thar-Parkar and Sindh and on the north-west by Jaisalmer.

It lies between latitude 24°36' and 27°42' N. and longitude 70°6' and 75°24' E. Its greatest length from north-east to south-west is 320 miles and the breadth from north to south is 170 miles and it covers an area of 36,071 sq. miles.

It is not only the largest state in Rajputana in point of size, but of all the other states in India excepting Hyderabad (Deccan), Kashmir and Kelat (Baluchistan).

According to 'Rāmāyana,' a Hindu epic, Rāma, while on his way to invade Lankā (Ceylon) threw his arrow on this part of the land which was then submerged under the sea. This arrow was drawn to threaten the sea god for passage and due to the upheavels (caused by it) this land emerged out of water and was blessed by Rāma. From this narrative we can infer that owing to the natural forces, the sea receded from this part of the land, and the Āryans began to migrate to this part of the country.

At the time of 'Mahābhārata,' (the Great War fought between Pāndavas and Kauravas), the northern part of Marwar, together with the territory comprising the present Bikaner State, was known as Jāngal, and was under the suzerainty of the Kauravas.

---

<sup>1</sup>, Appendix D, 4, pp 235-240



A pillar inscription of Ashōka found at Bairat in the Jaipur State also leads us to the conclusion that probably Marwar was at that time included in the Mauryan Empire.

Kushān kings ruled over India from 40 to 226 A. D. and the mightiest among them was Kanishka, who conquered the whole of the north-western India up to the Vindhya hills in the south. Therefore a part of Marwar might also have been under his sway.

About 119 A. D. Nahapān, the well known western satrap, ruled over Gujrat, Kathiawar, Cutch, etc., hence it is just possible that the Southern portion of Marwar was also under his rule.

According to the Junagarh inscription of Shak era 72 (150 A. D.) Western satrap Rudradāman ruled over Northern Gujrat, Marwar, Cutch, and Sindh.

Chandragupta II, better known as Vikramāditya, overthrew the Kingdom of the Western Kshatrapas (satraps) about 388 A. D. An inscription, dated 289 of the Gupta era (609 A. D.), was found in the temple of the goddess Dadhimatī situated near Goth and Manglod villages of Marwar. The Toran pillars in the ruined fort of Mandōr, the old capital of Marwar, had an inscription in Gupta script, which has now peeled out. A big earthen pot excavated there also bears the name of the potter in the same script. All these facts lead us to the belief that certain parts of this country were also held by the Gupta Emperors.

In 470 A. D. the Huns invaded the Gupta Empire and conquered its Western portion which might have included some parts of Marwar also.

About 388 A. D., when the kingdom of the Western Kshatrapas was overthrown, some portion of Marwar was captured by the Gurjaras, and in course of time its Eastern part (all along from the north to the south) came to be called as Gurjaratrā (Gurjar or Gujrat). From the copper grant of Pratihār Bhōjadēv, dated

844 A. D., it is learnt that the village Siva (of Dīdwānā Dist.) was at that time included in the Gurjar Province. Bhīnmāl, a district town of Marwar, was also for some time the capital of Gujrat.

In 628 A. D. when Brahmagupta, a resident of Bhīnmāl, wrote his famous book on astronomy called  
 Chavaras 'Brahmasphutasiddhānta', Chāvarā Vyāghramukh ruled over the town. The famous Sanskrit poet Māgh of Bhīnmāl, who wrote the well-known poem 'Shishupālavadhā,' writes in his family narrative that his grandfather was the minister of king Varmalāt. From an inscription of Varmalāt, dated 625 A. D., found at Vasantgarh, (in Sirohi State), it is found that there is a difference of only three years between the composition of 'Brahmasphuṭa Siddhānta' and this inscription, hence Varmalāt was either the father of Vyāghramukh, or it was his own second name. This leads us to the belief that after Gurjaras, the Southern part of Marwar passed to the Chāvarās. But in the reign of Khalifā Hasham, the armies of Junaid—the governor of Sindh, invaded certain parts of Marwar, before the year 739 A. D. This invasion weakened the power of the Chāvarās, and soon after their kingdom was conquered by Parihārs.

From the inscriptions of Parihārs found in Marwar, it is learnt that the sons of Parihār Harishchandra  
 Pratiharas conquered Mandōr about 613 A. D. and his great-grandson Nāgbhat established his capital at Mērtā.

Jinasēn, a Jain writer, who wrote 'Harivamsha Purana' in 783 A. D. gives the name of the ruler of the Western part of Marwar as Parihār Vatsarāj. His (Vatsarāj's) son Nāgabhat I, who is said to have built the ghāts (steps) at Pushakar, shifted his capital from Bhīnmāl to Kanauj in about 815 A. D. These Parihārs ruled at Mandōr up to  
 Chohans about 1143 A. D. when Chauhān Rāyapāl of Nādōle took possession of it, as is evident from the fragmentary inscription of Sahajpāl found at Mandōr.

These Chauhāns ruled there up to 1227 A. D. when Shamsuddin Altamash overthrew them, but soon after the Parihars drove the Mohamedans away and recovered their old capital. In 1294 A.D. Jalāluddin Firōz Shāh Khilji invaded Mandōr and conquered it.

Shamsuddin Altamash.

Pratihars.

Jalaluddin Firoz.

Once again in 1395 A. D. the Parihārs re-took Mandōr from the Mohamedans and considering themselves not strong enough to retain it gave it over to Rāṭhōr Rao Chūṇḍā in dowry.

Pratihars.

About 686 A. D. Chauhan Vāsudev, coming from Ahichchhatrapur, established his government at Sāmbhar, and thus his descendants came to be known as 'Shākambharīshvara' or 'Sāmbharī Rāj' and their territorial possessions, including Nāgaur, were called 'Sapādalahsha' or 'Savālaksh'. About 1108 A. D. they shifted their capital to Ajmer and ruled there till about 1194 A. D., when the Mohamedans took possession of it from them.

Chauhans.

About 960 A.D. a branch of the Chauhāns established its sway over Nāḍole, which in 1021 A.D. was forced to accept the surzerainty of the Solankis, but in about 1202 A.D. they (Chauhans) were completely wiped out by Kutubuddin.

In 1161 A. D. another branch of the Chauhāns established its rule over Jalore, where it continued ruling till it was ousted by Rāṭhōr Rao Raṇmal, son of Rāo Chūṇḍā, about 1425 A. D.

From an inscription (App. C. 3, pp. 211-214) of Paramār Sōmēshvar, a feudatory of Chalukya (Sōlanki) Kumārapāl, dated 1161 A. D., found at Kirādū, it is known that Paramār also ruled over some parts of Marwar. From the time of Krishnarāj II (whose inscriptions dated 1060 and 1067 A. D. found at Bhīnmāl,) they were divided into two branches, one of which established its seat of Government at Abū<sup>1</sup> (App. C. 1, pp. 205-207) and the other at Kirādū. For some time Gōḍwād also remained under the rule of the first branch, while the second one was the feudatory of the Sōlankis.

1. Appendices D. 2, pp. 226-228, D. 3, pp. 229-234, and (Malwa) D. 1, pp. 223-225.

For some time Paramārs also ruled at Jalore ( App. C 2, pp. 208-210) as well as at Rol (in Nagāur District).

It is learnt from an inscription, dated 1013 A. D., found at Pokaran, that at that time it was under the rule of the Paramārs while another inscription of a somewhat earlier period gives the names of its Guhil rulers.

Sōlankī Mūlarāj subdued the Paramārs of Sānchōre before the year 994 A. D. and Sōlankī Bhīmadēva I subjugated the Chauhāns of Nāḍōle in about 1021 A. D. The Sāmbhar inscription ( App. C. 5, pp.217-221 ) of Sōlankī Jayasīnha, who ruled between 1093 and 1142 A.D., also goes to show that he was the ruler of Sāmbhar.

An inscription of Sōlankī Kumārapāl, dated 1153 A.D., found at Pālī, shows that at that time the town of Pālī was under his sway and that his feudatory Bāharadēv ruled at the place.

We also learn from the inscription ( App. C. 4, pp. 215-216) of 1178 A. D. found at Kīrāḍu that Chauhān Madanabrahmadēv, a feudatory of Sōlankī Bhīmadēv II ruled there at that time.

For some time Desuri also remained under these Sōlankī rulers.

The chronicles show that Nāgvamshīs also ruled at Maṇḍōr and Nāgaur, and it is believed that the word 'Nāg' found in the names of the places, such as Nāgkuṇḍ, Nāgādārī, Nāgaur and Nāgānā also supports the above fact.

In a similar way the rule of the Jōhiyās (Yaudhēyas) Dahiyās, and Gauṛ Rajputs over the parts of Marwar is also substantiated. Johiyās ruled over its Northern-most part adjoining Bikaner while Dahiyās ruled near Parbatsar. Both of them were feudatories of the Chauhāns. Gauṛs ruled in Goḍwāḍ and Gōṛāvāṭī (Mārōth), which seem to bear these names after them.

It has already been mentioned that in about 1395 A.D. the Indas, Paṛihārs & Rāthōrs, a branch of Paṛihārs, finding themselves unable to defend the fort of Maṇḍōr, from the onslaughts of the Mohamedans gave it over to Rāthōr Rāo Chūṇḍā in dowry. These Rāthōrs

or Rashtrakūtas originally belonged to the Punjab, whence they migrated to the south and in course of time established their Kingdom in the Deccan<sup>1</sup>.

From a copper grant found at Miraj, it is learnt that Sōlankī Jayasimha defeated the Rashtrakūta King Indra, and re-established the kingdom of Vallabharāj (Sōlankīs). But in the time of Sōlankī Kīrtivarman II the Rashtrakūtas recovered their lost kingdom.

Rashtrakutas of the  
Deccan

On this evidence it is concluded that for the first time when the Rāshtrakūtas were the rulers of the Deccan in the early part of the sixth century A.D., Sōlankī Jayasimha defeated them and established a Chalukya Kingdom there. But some time between 747 and 753 A.D. Dantidurga II, a Rāshtrakūta King, overthrew the Sōlankīs and re-established his own kingdom, which lasted till about 982 A.D. and nearly the whole of the Deccan, including the present territories of Mysore (App. A. 2, pp. 16-20.), Hyderabad (Deccan) (App. A. 3, pp. 21-28), Trivendram and Cochin came under the direct or indirect rule of these Rāshtrakūtas.

As regards their Vamsha one may draw his conclusion from the following:—

In the coins of Krishnarāj I, who built the world famous Shiva temple, known as 'Kailas Bhavan', in the Ellora caves situated in the present Nizam's dominions, he is styled as:—

“ परममहेश्वर महादेवपादानुध्यात श्रीकृष्णराज ”

(i.e. Krishnārāj the staunch shaivite and son or descendant of the great sun).

Similarly in a copper plate of Govindarāj III, dated 808 A.D., the following verse is found.

“ यस्मिन्सर्वगुणाश्रये क्षितिपतौ श्रीराष्ट्रकूटान्वयो  
जाते यादववशवन्मधुरिपावासीदलङ्घ्यः परैः । ”

i.e. by the birth of this virtuous king the Rashtrakūta dynasty become as invincible as the Yādav dynasty by the birth of Shri Krishna.

<sup>1</sup> See my book "History of the Rashtrakutas" (English edition) published by the Archaeological Department Government of Jodhpur for the detailed history of the Rashtrakutas of the Deccan (Gujrat) etc and the Gahaḍavals of Kanauj

'The History of the Gahaḍavals of Kanauj from about V. S. 1125 to about V. S. 1280 (1223 A.D.)', written by me also appeared in the Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, London in January 1932, pp. 1-21

It is quite clear from the above that uptill then the Rāshtrakūṭa dynasty was considered as quite distinct from the Yādav dynasty. But later on, the composer of the verses in the copper grant of Amōghavarsha I, dated 860 A.D., being unable to follow the analogy of the above mentioned verse, mentioned the Rāshtrakūṭas as Yādavs, and out of 75 inscriptions and copper grants of the Rāshtrakūṭa kings of the Deccan and Gujrāt, the scribes of only eight followed in committing this mistake. Moreover, as the present Rāshtrakūṭas too claim to be Sūryavamshis, it can be inferred that it was only the mistake of the later eight writers, who mentioned them as belonging to Yādav family.

The early Arab historians of India describe some of these Rāshtrakūṭas as great and powerful kings. They were men of great learning and always patronised men of letters. To illustrate their generosity, a couplet is re-produced here from the copper grant of Dantivarman (Dantidurga) II dated 753 A. D.

“मात्रिमक्तिः प्रतिग्रामं ग्रामजज्ञचतुष्टयम् (ये?)

ददत्याभूवदानानि यस्यमात्रा प्रकाशिता ।”

i. e. His (Dantivarman's) mother, by granting lands in charity in all the 4,00,000 villages of his kingdom, testified to his reverence in which he held his mother.

There were about 19 Rāshtrakuta kings of this dynasty.

*Rashtrakutas of Lāt* Dantivarman (Dantidurga) II, the sixth in order, after overthrowing the Chālukya rule in the Deccan, made Karkaraj II, one of his relatives, the king of the Lāt (Central and Southern part of Gujrat). We know only four names of this branch from the copper grant of this Karkaraj II. After him about 808 A.D. Govindaraj III, the tenth king of the Deccan, made over the aforesaid province of Lāt (Gujrāt) to his younger brother Indrarāj, who was the founder of the second branch of the Rāshtrakūṭas of Lāt.

There were in all eight kings in this branch, who ruled over Gujrāt. Somewhere between 808 and 910 A. D. Krīshnarāj II, the twelfth king of the Deccan branch annexed the kingdom of Lāt (Gujrāt) from Krīshnarāj, the eighth ruler of that line.

Besides this Karkarāj, the second ruler of this second branch of the Rāshtrakūṭas of Lāt (Southern and Central Gujrāt), gave away the village Vaṭapadraka (the modern Baroda) in charity as is evident from his copper grant dated 812 A. D.

Four names of the first branch and fourteen names of the second branch of the Rāṣṭras (Rāshtrakūṭas), who ruled at Saundatti (Kuntal in the Belgaum Dist.), from 875 A.D. to 1229 A.D., four names of the early Rāshtrakūṭas of Hastikūṇḍi (Hathuṇḍi, Jodhpur State), who ruled from 893 A.D. to 997 A. D. and four names of the Rāṭhōrs of Dhanōp (Shāhpurā, Rājputānā), who ruled there about 1006 A. D. are also found in their records besides the short account given above.

Further some more grants of the Rāshtrakūṭas are found, of which the first is of Abhimanyu, who flourished in the sixth century A. D. at Mānpur (perhaps in Mālwa). The second and the third of 631 and 709 A. D. respectively, from Multai (Bētul district in C. P.), the fourth an inscription, dated 861 A. D. from the Bhopal State, while the fifth from Bōdhagayā. All these are clear evidences that these miscellaneous Rāshtrakūṭa rulers ruled at these places as well.

Let us now turn to the Gāhaḍavāls of Kanauj, who in our considered opinion, is only a branch of the Rāshtrakūṭas ( App. A. 5, 6, and 7, pp. 37-53) and who appear to have assumed this surname on account of their connection with Gādhipur (Kanauj). The Rāthor rulers of Jodhpur, the premier State among all the States held by Rāthōrs, consider themselves to be the descendants of Jayachandra, the well-known king of Kanauj. The learned author of 'Ain-e-Akbarī', also supports this fact, and we too have dwelt on this point at length in our "History of the Rāshtrakūṭas (Rāthōrs)" and have discussed there from every point of view that the Rāshtrakūṭas of Badāyūn, of the Lakhanapāl inscription (of about 1201 A. D.), belonged to the younger branch of Chandra, who first ruled at Badāyūn and then conquered Kanauj. His eldest son Madanapāl became king of Kanauj while his younger son Vīgrahapāl or his descendants got Badāyūn in 'Jāgīr'. The members of the Badāyūn family continued to be called as Rāshtrakūṭas, while those of the Kanauj family, in course of time, came to be known as Gāhaḍavāls, after their association with Gādhipur (Kanauj)

This last surname is found only in copper grants, dated 1104, 1105 and 1109 A. D. (1161, 1162 & 1166 V. S. respectively) of the prince—regent Govindachandra as well as in the inscription of his queen Kumāradēvi

There were in all only eight kings of the Gāhadavāl dynasty at Kanauj, including Harishchandra, son and successor of Jayachandra, who ruled from 1194 to 1196 A.D. Some of these kings were very powerful, generous and great patrons of learning.

Govindachandra, the fifth king of this line, levied 'Turushkadanda, a tax similar to 'Jaziā' on the Mohamedans. Out of the numerous copper grants discovered of their (Gāhadavāl's) time no less than forty-two speak of the munificence of this Govindachandra alone. Shriharsha, the author of "Naishadhīya Charita", a well-known Sanskrit poem as well as 'Dvirūpa kōsha', composed his works under the patronage of king Jayachandra, who was the last powerful Hindu king of Kanauj.

His quarrel with the Chauhān ruler Prithvirāj, for the abduction of his daughter, during the performance of his 'Rājasūya' sacrifice, and his inviting Shahābuddīn Ghōrī to invade India, is only the invention of the fertile brain of the learned author of "Raso" (App. A.4, pp. 29-34 and History of the Rāshtrakūtas" by the author, pp. 134 to 141).

When Jayachandra died in 1194 A. D., while fighting against Shahābuddīn Ghōrī, his son Harishchandra came to the throne, and ruled the country around Kanauj. But owing to the invasion of Shamsuddīn Altamash, this part of the territory also slipped out of his hands and his (Harishchandra's) descendants migrated towards Mahui, via Khōr (Shamsābād) and Mōdhā and settled there.

It is just probable that like his father's (Jayachandra's) well-known title of 'Dalapangula' (1) Rāo Sīhā 'Varadāyīsēn' might have also been the title of Harishchandra or that it (Vardāyīsēn) was the name of his (Harishchandra's) younger brother, whose sons Sētarām and Sīhā went towards Khōr and thence to Mahui. Some-time after Rāo Sīhā built a residence for himself on the



banks of the river Kālī, which is as yet known as "Sihā Rāo-kā-khēḍā". But when the Mohamedans invaded this place also, Sētarām and Sihā were obliged to migrate towards Marwar and reached there in about 1212 A. D.

According to the chronicles, Rāo Sihā was the son of Sētarām and grandson of Vardāyisēn. If it is so, then it can only be presumed that Sētarām might have adopted his younger brother Sihā as his son. Without this presumption we are unable to arrange the genealogy of the early eleven Rāthor rulers of Marwar.<sup>1</sup>

As already stated, Rāo Sihā reached Marwar in 1212 A. D. and at the outset established his sway over Pālī, a prosperous town, about forty miles to the south south-east of Jodhpur. He ended his adventurous career at Bīthu (about six miles from Pālī) in 1273 A. D. while fighting against the Mohamedans.

Col Todd, in his 'Annals and Antiquities of Rājasthān,' writes that Rāo Sihā took possession of Pālī, after treacherously massacring the Pallīvāl Brahmans of the town. But this is not so. The town was then under the rule of the Sōlankīs and not under the Pallīvāls (App. B. I, pp. 55-57).

Rāo Sihā had three sons.

Rāo Asthān, the eldest, succeeded his father and after putting to the sword the Gohil Rājput̃s added their principality of Khēr to his parental possessions. It is this town of Khēr which gives its name to his descendants known as "Khērēchās".

Some time later Rāo Asthān also killed Sāmaliā Sodh, the ruler of Īdar, and granted this province to his younger brother Sōnag, whose descendants were styled as Īdariā Rāthors after the name of Īdar.

(1) For detailed history of the Rathor Rulers of Marwar see my *मारवाड़ का इतिहास भाग १-२*, published by the Archaeological Department, Government of Jodhpur, Jodhpur.

His third brother Aj captured Ōkhāmaṇḍal (near Dwārkā) and as he himself beheaded Chāvaṛā Bhōjarāj, the then ruler of the place, his descendants came to be known as 'Vāḍhēls.'

Rāo Āsthān met his death at Pālī while repulsing the attack of the army of Firōzshah II in 1292 A. D.

His eldest son Rāo Dhūhaṛ, who succeeded him further extended his possessions by bringing one hundred and forty new neighbouring villages under his sway. By defeating the Paṛihārs, he took Maṇḍōr also, but shortly afterwards the Paṛihārs re-captured it. He was killed in a battle with the Paṛihārs in 1309 A.D., which was fought at a place lying between the villages of Thōb and Tirsingarī.

The temple of the goddess Nāgaṇēchīyān at Nāgānā is said to have been built by this Rāo.

His eldest son, Rāo Rāyapāl succeeded him. He avenged the death of his father by defeating the Paṛihārs of Maṇḍōr and took possession of the said town, though he could retain it for a short period only. He inflicted a crushing defeat on the Panvārs (Paramārs) as well, and thus annexed the whole of Mahēwā, which at present is called Mallānī. He also avenged the death of his cousin Pābū, (who even upto this day is worshipped as a deified warrior) by killing Pharaṛā, a Bhātī Rājput, and annexed his eighty-four villages in his own territory.

Once in a severe famine he opened all his granaries to his subjects free and thus earned the epithet of 'Mahīrēlan' or God Indra.

Rāo Kanapāl, the eldest among his sons, succeeded him. His heir-apparent Bhīm once defeated the Bhātīs of Jaisalmer, and demarcated the river 'Kāk' as the boundary line between Mahēwā and their territory, but a short time after he was slain in another attack of the Bhātīs.

Soon after this occurrence Rao Kanapāl himself started to take revenge on them. But he met with a surprise attack of the combined armies of the Bhātīs and the Mohamedans in his way and was killed in the battle which ensued.

His second son and successor Rāo Jālanasī defeated the Sōdhā Rājputs of Umarkōt (now in the Sindh province). As the Mohamedan governor of Multān had assisted the Bhātīs of Jaisalmer in killing his father, he marched up to that city as well and avenged his father's death. He also defeated the Solankis of Bhīnmāl and killing Hāji Malīk of the Sarāī clan took revenge of his uncle's death. He met his death in or about 1323 A. D., while encountering the combined armies of the Bhātīs and the Mohamedans.

Rāo Jālanasī was succeeded by his eldest son Rāo Chhādā, who defeated the Sōdhās of Umarkōt and the Bhātīs of Jaisalmer. He also plundered Sojat, Bhīnmāl and Jalore, but while resting at the village Rāmā, on his way back from Jalore, he was attacked unawares by the combined forces of the Sōnagarā and Dēvara Chauhāns and was killed in 1344 A. D.

Rāo Tīdā, the eldest son and successor of Rāo Chhādā, in order to avenge the death of his sire, defeated the Sōnagarās of Bhīnmāl, and took possession of their town. He also punished the Dēvarās, the Bhātīs of Lōdravā, the Bālēchās (a branch of the Chauhāns) and the Sōlankīs.

He died in 1357 A.D. while defending Siwānā against the Mohamedan army.

This Rāo had three sons, namely, Kānharadēv<sup>1</sup>, Tribhuvansī<sup>2</sup> and Salkhā.

1. (9) Kānharadēv succeeded his father. Though he was soon deprived off his territory by the Mohamedan army returning from Siwānā, he re-captured it and ruled there until his death.

2. (10) Rāo Tribhuvansī succeeded his elder brother but was soon attacked by his nephew Rāval Mallināth the son of Rāo Salkhā and died of his wounds.

Rao Salkhā, the third son of Rao Tīdā, was given a village in Jagir by his eldest brother  
(9) Rao Salkha Rao Kānhadadēv, which afterwards came to be known as Salkhāvāsānī. When the Mohamedans deprived his eldest brother of his territories, Rao Salkhā seized a part of Mahēwā and established his rule there. He resided at Bhiradkōt, and after defeating the Chauhāns plundered Bhīnmāl. He was killed in a surprise attack by the Mohamedans in or about 1374 A. D.

He had four sons, Mallināth<sup>1</sup>, Jaitmāl, Bīram and Shōbhit.

Rao Bīram who was the third son of Rao Salkhā got Khēr or Bhiradkot in 'Jāgīr'. But by  
(10) Rao Bīram helping Jōhiyā Dalā he incurred the displeasure of his eldest brother Rāval Mallināth, and was forced to migrate to Johiyāvātī, by way of Sētrāvā, Chūntīsarā and Jānglū, where he was killed in 1383 A. D. while fighting against the Jōhiyās.

Rao Chūndā, the second son of Rao Bīram, was only  
(11) Rao Chūndā. six years old at his father's death. He was given the village Sālōri in 'Jāgīr' by his uncle Mallināth. In course of time he gathered a band of trusted warriors around him and received Mandōr in dowry in 1395 A. D. from the Īndās (a branch of the Parihārs), who were not strong enough to hold it (Mandōr) against the Mohamedans.

Owing to the decline of the Tughlaq dynasty at Delhi, he (Rao Chūndā) soon gathered enough strength and defended the fort of Mandōr fully well, at the time of an attack by Zafar Khān, the governor of Gujrat, in 1396 A.D. He also killed Kōtēchā Rāthōr Bhān, inflicted a crushing defeat on Khōkhar, in 1399 A. D., and annexed Nāgaur.

He also subdued Khātū, Dīdwānā, Sāmbhar and Ajmer, all of which were then under the Mohamedan rule, and wrested Nāḍole also from the Chauhāns.

1. (11) Raval Mallināth on the death of Rao Salkhā his father went to live with his uncle Rao Kānhadadēv, but when on Rao Kānhadadēv's death, he was succeeded by Rao Tribhuvansī, Rāval Mallināth took possession of the town of Khēr with the help of the Mohamedan army. He was a brave warrior. Once he defeated thirteen divisions of the Mohamedan army, which attacked him. He died in 1399 A. D. and was succeeded by his eldest son Jagamāl.

In 1408 A. D. Shamsakhān, with the help of his brother Muzaffar Shāh I of Gujrāt, took Nāgaur and Rāo Chūndā was obliged to return to Mandōr, but after the death of Shamsakhān he re-captured it in 1421 A. D. from his son Firōzkhān.

In 1411 A. D. he took Phalōdī from his own brother Jai Singh, who had ignored to respond to his request for help at the time of his invading Didwānā and Sāmbhar.

When Rāo Chūndā was busy conquering one district after another, the combined armies of the Bhātīs and the Sānkhalās aided by Salim, the governor of Multān, invaded Nāgaur and there Rāo Chūndā was treacherously murdered by them in 1424 A. D. at the age of fortysix.

It was Rāo Chūndā who in fact established the Rāthōr rule in Mārwar on a firm footing. There is a saying common in this land which runs "मल्लार मढे ने वीरम रा गढ़े". i. e. the descendants of Mallināth dwell in hamlets while those of Bīram live in forts.

According to the wish of Rāo Chūndā, his sixth son  
 (12) Rāo Kānhā succeeded him. He slew the rebellious Punapāl Sānkhalā of Jāngalū and annexed his territory to his own. But on the other hand Nāgaur again went out of his hands and was taken possession of by Khanzādā Firōz, the son of Shamsakhan.

He died after a short reign of eleven months only.  
 (13) Rāo Sattā His elder brother Rāo Sattā, second son of Rāo Chūndā, succeeded him, but was overthrown in 1427 A. D. by his elder brother Rāo Ranamal.

Rāo Ranamal was the eldest son of Rāo Chūndā, who had waived his rights to the throne in favour of his brother Rāo Kānhā to carry out the wish of his father. He left his native abode in 1408 A. D. and proceeded towards Mēwār by the way of Jojāwar and Dhanlā. On his reaching there Mahārānā Lākhā received him with honour and bestowed a 'Jāgīr' on him for his maintenance. Soon afterwards Rāo Ranamal led the army of the Mahārānā and brought Ajmer under the sway of the Mēwār ruler.

At the request of Rājakumār Chūndā, the eldest son of Mahārānā Lākhā, he married his sister Hansābāi to the Mahārānā on condition that the latter's son, if she gave birth to any, was to succeed to the throne of Mēwār.

As this condition was also agreed on by Rājakumār Chūndā, so on the death of Maharana Lākhā, in about 1420 A. D., Mahārānā Mōkal, the son born of Hansābāi, ascended the throne of Mēwār, at the age of about ten years only.

During the minority of Maharana Mōkal, the administration of Mēwār was first entrusted to Rāvat Chūndā, but Hansābāi very soon discovered that he was not to be relied upon, so she handed it over to her brother Ranamal, who managed the affairs of Mēwār during the minority of the Mahārānā and Rāvat Chūndā then proceeded to Māndū (App. B. 20, pp. 183-184).

Ranamal avenged the death of his father by having Salīm killed and the Bhātīs punished. He wrested Nādōle from the Sōnagarās, Jaitāran from the Sīndhals and Sōjat from the Huls and appointed his elder son Akhairaj governor of the last named town.

In 1427 A. D. his own brother Ranadhīr, persuaded him to take possession of Mandōr on the grounds that he (Ranamal) had waived his right to the throne in favour of Rao Kānhā only and in case of the latter failing to leave any male issue after him he himself and not Rāo Sattā was the only rightful claimant to the throne of Mandōr. This argument convinced him and he invaded Mandōr with the help of the Mēwār army and un-seated Sattā. He also helped Mahārānā Mōkal, in his invasions of Nāgaur, Jālore, Sāmbhar, Jahāzpur etc. as well as in his battle against Mohammad (the son of Ahmadshāh of Gujrāt).

Thereafter he went on a pilgrimage to the holy Ganges and Gayā. He ruled over Mandōr, Pāli, Sōjat, Jaitāran and Nādōle, and also inflicted defeat on Hasanakhān of Jālore.

In 1433 A. D. two of the conspirators of Mēwār were successful in assassinating Mahārānā Mōkal and as his heir

Kumbhā was then only 6 years of age, Rāo Raṇamal was again called to guide the destinies of Mēwār. Soon reaching there and after overcoming great many difficulties he brought all the affairs to a settled condition. As Mahamūd Khiljī I, the Sultan of Māṇḍū has given refuge to one of assassins of Mōkal, at the hint of Rāvat Chūṇḍā, Raṇamal attacked him in 1437 A. D. and gave him a crushing defeat. He also successfully led the armies of Mewār against Sārangpur (Mālwā), Nāgaur, Gāgaraun, Narāṇā (Jaipur) and Ajmer. But in spite of all these services, rendered by him, this saviour of Mēwār was treacherously murdered, while asleep in 1438 A. D., by the evil doers of Mēwār (App. B. 20, pp. 184-185).

When this dreadful news of the tragic end of Rāo Raṇamal reached his second son Rāo Jōdhā, he (15) Rāo Jōdhā immediately quitted Chittōr for Mārwar with all his retinue. But Rāvat Chūṇḍā, the uncle of Mahārāṇā Kumbhā, started on his pursuit with the Mēwār army. In the pitched battles fought in the way between the pursuers and the pursued, Rāo Jōdhā lost almost all of his seven hundred brave Rājput, but he himself was fortunate enough to escape death and reach Mārwar with only seven warriors. Thereafter he went to Kāhunī (in Jāngalū) by way of Sōjat and Maṇḍōr and began to enlist men and gather material.

In the meantime Rāvat Chūṇḍā, the commander of the Mēwār army, occupied Māṇḍōr and Sōjat, and posted his garrisons at strategic points. However, in fifteen years' time, Rāo Jōdhā was able to collect sufficient men and money and then drove away the intruders and re-captured Maṇḍōr, his ancestral capital, in 1453 A. D.

As it was due to his efforts only that the throne of Māṇḍōr was again taken possession of, so his elder brother Akhaīrāj renounced his claim for it and acknowledged his supremacy. After getting a firm footing at Maṇḍōr, Rāo Jōdhā captured Sōjat and presented the 'Jāgīr' of Bagrī to his elder brother. When in course of time he felt himself strong enough to avenge his father's tragic death, he attacked Chittōr, set fire to the gate of this world famous fort, and plundered Mēwār,

This invasion of Rāo Jōdhā compelled the Mahārānā to launch a counter invasion of Mārwar. But when both the armies of Mēwar and Mārwar came face to face at Nādōle (in Gōdwād district), Maharānā Kumbhā, who was then apprehensive of an invasion by the Sultān of Mālwa, negotiated a treaty with Rāo Jōdhā, and fixed the boundaries of Mēwar and Mārwar.

After this settlement, Rāo Jōdhā performed his coronation ceremony in 1458 A. D. at Mandōr. In the following year, on May 12th, 1459 A.D., he laid the foundation of a new fort and also laid out a new city some six miles to the south of Mandōr and named it Jodhpur after his own name.

At his command, his sons Barsingh and Dūdā annexed Mērtā as well as its 360 villages in 1461 A. D., which were at that time under the rule of the Mohamedan governor of Ajmer.

He proceeded on a pilgrimage to Gayā and persuaded King Husainshāh of Jaunpur to repeal the tax levied on the pilgrims there. He also visited Kāshī, the sacred place of pilgrimage for the Hindus.

In 1465 A. D. his fifth son Bīkā went towards Jāngalū and by and by carved out a new state for himself which is now known as Bikaner.

In 1466 A. D. Rāo Jōdhā annexed Chhāpar-Drōnpur, but returned it back to Mēghā on his submission. The following year he seized Nāgaur and Fatankhān, the then ruler of the place, was obliged to flee away towards Jhūnjhanū.

In 1468 Mahārānā Udayasingh, after killing his own father Mahārānā Kumbhā, usurped the throne of Mēwar, and gave Ajmer and Sāmbhar to Rāo Jōdhā as a bribe to keep the latter aloof from meddling in the internal affairs of Mēwar.

In 1474 A. D. Rāo Jōdhā re-took Chhāpar-Drōnpur because Bairasal, the son of Mēghā, was thought incompetent to keep a proper control over his province.



He again invaded Fatankhān and razed Fatehpur to the ground. He also defeated the combined forces of King Behalōl of Delhi and Husainshāh of Jaunpur, which were sent to aid Bairsāl and his younger brother Narbad against him. He soon crushed the bands of the freebooters, who roamed under the leadership of Usmānkhān of Jālore and Rāval Lākhā of Sirōhī.

In 1486 he repulsed the invading army of Rājā Chandrasēn of Āmbēr at the battle of Sām̐bhar.

The following year he helped his son Bīka in avenging the death of his (Bīkā's) uncle Kāndhal in an expedition against Sārangakhān of Hissar. On his return from this expedition Rāo Jōdha acknowledged Bīkā as an independent ruler of Bīkānēr and gave him a promise of sending him all the paraphernalia of royalty.

In the same year his army defeated Rāval Dēvidās of Jaisalmēr and re-occupied Shiv.

He died in 1489 A. D. after bringing Māṇḍōr, (Jōdhpur), Mērtā, Phalōdī, Pokaran, Mahēwā, Bhādrājūn, Sojat, some portion of Gōḍwād, Jaitāran, Shiv, Siwānā, Sām̐bhar, Ajmer and a large part of Nāgaur under his rule. Bīkānēr and Chhāpar-Drōṇpur were in the possession of his sons Bīkā and Bīdā respectively. Thus the boundary of their combined territories extended from the Aravalli in the south to Hissār in the north, and in the west it touched the borders of the Jaisalmēr State.

As Nīm̐bā, his eldest son, died in his own life time and his second son Jōgā was considered unfit to occupy the throne, his third son Rāo Sātal succeeded him.

He (Rāo Sātal) received the province of Kunḍal, situated near Phalōdī, as a gift from Bhāṭī Dēvidās his father-in-law.

(16) Rāo Sātal

He died of wounds in 1492 A. D. after routing the army of Mallūkhān (Malik Yūsuf), the governor of Ajmer, at the battle of Kōsānā.

Rão Sātal intended to adopt Narā, the third son of Sūjā, his younger brother, but Sūjā on his part satisfied Narā with the grant of the 'Jāgīr' of Phalōdī and himself ascended the gaddī.

But Narā was murdered by the Pokaranā Rāthōrs with the assistance of the Rāthōrs of Bāhaḍmēr. To avenge his death Rão Sūjā invaded the territories of both the miscreants and plundered Bāhaḍmēr, Kōṭarā, etc.

In the meantime Rão Bīkā, who was given a promise by Rão Jōdhā of having the paraphernalia of Royalty, recognising his independence, instigated by Barjāng (son of Rāthōr Bhīm), invaded Mārwar, but the nobles affected a compromise between the two brothers before any blood was shed on either side, and Bīkā returned to his capital with the promised articles of Royalty.

At Rão Sūjā's command, his son Shēkhā subdued the Sindhals of Rāipur, and also forced the Sindhals of Chānōd to acknowledge his suzerainty.

Rão Sūjā breathed his last in 1515 A. D. at the age of 76 years.

Rão Sūjā had promised his eldest son Rājakumār Bāghā, while the latter was on his death-bed, to name (Bāghā's) eldest son Bīram as the heir-apparent to the throne. But when the time for the installation ceremony approached the nobles, assembled at the fort to witness the ceremony, got displeased on a trifling matter and leagued against him (Bīram), and calling Gāngā, his younger brother, from Mēwar (who had gone to assist Mahārānā Sāngā against the Sultān of Gujrāt about the Īdar affairs) duly installed him on the throne of Mārwar.

In 1517 A. D. Rão Gāngā went to help the Mahārānā a second time against Muzaffarshāh II of Gujrāt, and in 1520 A. D. he also led a contingent of 7,000 horse to help Mahārānā Sāngā in driving away Nizamulmulk (Mubarizulmulk), and seated Rão Rāyamāl on the gaddī of Īdar once more.

In 1527 A. D. he sent a force of 4,000 warriors to assist Mahārānā Sāngā in meeting Emperor Babar in the battle. (App. B. 20, pp. 185).

In 1529 A. D. Shēkhā, the uncle of Rāo Gāngā, invaded Jōdhpur with the help of Daulatkhān, the ruler of Nāgaur, but in the battle fought near Sēvaki, Shēkhā was killed and Daulatkhān was forced to leave the field.

There after he resumed Sōjat from his elder brother Bīram, who at the time was creating unrest against him in the country and gave him the village of Bālā for his maintenance.

He died in 1532 by accidentally falling through a window where he was sitting to enjoy the cool breeze.

Rāo Māldēv, his eldest son, succeeded him. At the time of his accession to the throne, only the districts of Jōdhpur and Sōjat were under his sway, but soon afterwards he subdued the Sindhals of Bhādrājūn and Rāipur.

When Sultān Bahādur Shāh of Gujrāt invaded Mēwār in 1532 A. D., he sent his Rāthor contingent to render help to Mahārānā Vikramāditya.

In 1534 A.D. when Daulatkhān of Nāgaur attacked Bīramdēv, the grandson of Rāo Jōdhā, in order to annex Mērtā, then Rāo Māldēv seized Nāgaur and drove the Khān away towards Ajmer.

In the following year Bīramdēv defeated Shamsher-ul-mulk, the representative of the Sultān of Gujrat and captured Ajmer. When this news reached Rāo Māldēv, he asked Bīramdēv to hand it (Ajmer) over to him, as he (Bīramdev) would not be strong enough to hold it against the army of Gujrāt. But Bīramdev refused to agree to it, consequently Rāo Māldēv took over Mērtā and Bīram had to retire to Ajmer.

As Rao Māldēv favoured Sahasā, the grandson of Barsingh, by the bestowal of the Jāgīr of Riān on him, Bīram got jealous of him and once attacking Riān killed him on the field. This

enraged Rāo Māldēv to such an extent that he at once despatched his generals Jaitā and Kūnpā against him, who soon captured Ajmer. Bīramdēv had to remain a fugitive for some days and was everywhere pursued by the warriors of Rāo Māldēv and driven away, till at last he took refuge at the court of Shērsshāh at Delhi.

Rāo Māldēv conquered Siwānā and imprisoned Sikandar-khān of Jālore.

In 1539 A. D. when Emperor Humāyūn and Shersshah were contesting the throne of Delhi, Rāo Māldēv taking advantage of their pre-occupation extended his possession up to Bayānā. He routed the Sōlankīs, who ruled somewhere near Tōnk and Tōdā, posted his garrisons at Jaunpur (Mēwār) and annexed Sāmbhar, Kāslī, Fatehpur, Rēwāsā, Chhota Udaipur (in Jaipur State), Chātasū, Lawān, Malāranā, etc. He also subdued the Chauhāns of Sānchore, took possession of the portion of Gujrat up to the borders of Rādhanpur and Khābar and plundered Nābarā.

In 1540 A. D. he aided Mahārānā Udayasingh in rescuing the throne of Mēwār from the clutches of Banabīr, the illegitimate son of Prithvīrāj. He also took possession of Khairwā and a large part of Gōdwād.

In 1542 A. D. Rāo Māldēv invaded Bīkānēr, put its ruler Rāo Jaitī to the sword and annexed it along with the district of Jhūnjhanū to his possessions.

Emperor Humāyūn, after his defeat by Shērsshah in 1542 sought the help of Rāo Māldēv, but due to some misunderstanding he left the place and went towards Umarkōṭ by way of Phalōdī. This afforded an opportunity to Bīramdēv and Bhīm, the second son of the late Rāo Jaitī of Bīkānēr, to poison the ears of Shērsshāh against Rāo Māldēv, and in 1543 A.D. Shērsshāh marched with a huge army against the Rāo. On receipt of this news, Rāo Māldēv too proceeded towards Ajmer with an army of 80,000 strong to give battle to the invader. When Shērsshāh was apprised of the strength of Rāo Māldēv's force, his enthusiasm cooled down, and he wished to turn back. But Bīramdev persuaded him to wait and himself despatched some

forged letters to the address of some of the leading nobles of Māldēv. He also managed to let these letters fall into the hands of the Rāo instead of those of the addressees. This stratagem succeeded and Rāo Māldēv being ignorant of the trick got suspicious that his nobles were in league with the enemy and retreated towards Jōdhpur under cover of night. But his noble generals Jaitā and Kūnpā as well as some others refused to retire beyond Girarī (in Jaitaran District) and with a force of only 12,000 horse turned back to attack Shērshāh in the night. Unfortunately they lost their way in the darkness, and only half of their number was able to reach Sumēl to face the enemy at day break.

Under these circumstances, it was not prudent enough for them to attack an army of 80,000 men, but the brave Rāṭhōrs did not care for the odds against them and at once charged on the Paṭhān army. They fought with such valour and recklessness that Shērshāh was about to quit the field with his army. But as the fortune did not favour the Rāṭhōrs from the very beginning, Jalālkhān, a noble of Shērshāh, reached there with a fresh army at that critical moment and his joining the army at that time changed the fate of the day. The brave Rāṭhōrs, already reduced to a small number, fell fighting to a man after laying low a yet greater number of the opponents.

Shērshāh did not believe this news of victory at first when it was conveyed to him, but when he came to know of the facts as they stood, he uttered "Thank God that the victory is mine, otherwise I would have lost the Empire of Hindustan for a handful of Bājṛā" (a kind of corn).

When Rāo Māldēv became aware of the true facts, he repented very much for his unjust suspicion, but as the time for action had passed away, he was obliged to go away towards Siwānā for the time being.

After this battle Shērshāh, the victorious Paṭhān king at once marched towards Jōdhpur and captured it in 1544 A. D. He returned Mertā to Rāo Bīramdēv and Bikānēr to Rāo Kal-yānmāl, the elder son of the late Rāo Jaitṣi.

Shērshāh was burnt to death by an explosion at Kālanjar in 1545 A. D.

After his (Shērshāh's) retreat Rāo Māldēv collected sufficient men and material from the districts of Mārwar and in 1546 A. D. first captured Bhāngēsar (in Pali district) and then Jodhpur. In course of time he took possession of Phalōdī Ajmer, Pokaran, Bāhadmēr, Kōtarā, Mērtā, Jālore and Badnore also.

He chastised the Bhātis of Jaisalmēr and twice put the armies of Mahārānā Udayasingh to rout.

In 1562 A. D. when the Emperor Akbar was on his way to Ajmer and was stationed at Sāmbhar, Jaimal, the son of Bīram, approached him and complained against Rāo Māldēv and sought his help. The shrewd Emperor who was looking for an opportunity to avenge his father's insult, took advantage of this family dissension and ordered Mirzā Sharfuddīn to render assistance to Jaimal. The fort of Mērtā was eventually taken after great efforts. This was the place where Rāthor Dēvidās, at the head of his 400 Rāthōr horsemen, played havoc among the Imperial forces. Some time later Akbar annexed the district of Parbatsar also.

Rāo Māldēv, whose territory once extended up to Hīndaun, Bayānā, Fatehpur, Sīkrī, and Mēwār, and whose assistance was sought even by Emperor Humāyun against Shērshāh, breathed his last in 1562 A. D. Had not the foolish followers of Emperor Humāyun hurt the religious sentiments of the Rājput by slaughtering a cow and had not the internal dispute between Rāo Māldēv and Bīramdēv taken place, the Rāo would have moulded the Mārwar State into quite a different shape worthy of his name.

He according to the wish expressed by him was succeeded by his sixth son Rāo Chandrasēn, who was a brave, independant and spirited ruler.

(20) Rao Chandrasen

Though Akbar tried his utmost to make him accept his allegiance, yet all his efforts proved of no avail. (For his detailed history please refer App. B 20, pp. 65-80).

His glorious life came to an end in 1581 A. D. at Sāran a village near Sōjat.

He was succeeded by his two younger sons, who both were killed in 1581 A. D.<sup>1</sup>

When the news of the tragic end of both his brothers and the call of the Rāṭhōr nobles reached (21) Rao Rāyasīngh Rāo Rāyasīngh (the eldest son of Rāo Chandrasēn), who had joined the Imperial service and was then serving at Kabul, he after obtaining the permission of the Emperor reached Sōjat and ascended the Gaddi in 1581 A. D. He was killed at Datānī (in Sirohi State) in 1583 A. D. where he had gone, under Imperial orders, to help Devarā Jagmāl against Devarā Surtān.

Rājā Udayasīngh was the fifth son of Rāo Māldēv (22) Raja Udayasīngh who owing to certain domestic circumstances had joined the service of the Emperor Akbar. He had occasion to crush the risings at Samāvalī, Khichivārā, Ōrchhā, and Bundēlkhand at the Imperial command. Pleased with his brave deeds, Akbar rewarded him in 1583 A. D. with the throne of Mārwar and the hereditary title of "Rājā"

At the time in 1570 A. D. when Akbar was encamped at Nāgaur and the ruler of Bīkānēr etc had accepted his allegiance, Rāo Chandrasēn totally refused it. This led the Emperor to favour Udayasīngh, who was afterwards known at the Imperial Court as "Mōṭhā Rājā"

In 1583, he (Rājā Udayāsīngh) helped Mirzā Khān (Abdul Rahīm Khān-e-Khānān) in routing Muzaffar at Rājapālā. The year following this event Akbar also granted him the district of Sōjat.

---

1. Rao Chandrasen was succeeded by his two younger sons (21) Rāo Āskaran and Rao Ugrasēn. They divided between themselves the district of Sōjat which was all that remained in the possession of their father at the time of his death. In 1581 A. D. when they were passing their leisure hours by playing an indoor game a dispute arose about the result of the game and both were killed on the same spot.

He also was of help to the Imperial nobles in subduing Daulatkhan at Khambhat.

He subdued the Sindhals of Sindhavati (in Jalore district) and avenged the death of Rao Rayasingh by deposing Devara Surtan and installing Devara Kalla on the throne of Sirahi.

In 1587 A. D. he invaded Siwanā in conjunction with the Imperial Army and after the death of Rao Kalla (the grandson of Rao Maldēv) the fort was taken.

In 1592 A. D. when Akbar went to Kāshmīr, he deputed Rājā Udayasingh to look after the affairs of Lāhore.

The following year he took possession of Jasol and also rendered help to prince Dāniyāl in conducting war in the Deccan.

He died at Lahore in 1595 A. D. and was the first ruler of Marwar who, owing to the circumstances given below, accepted the allegiance of the Emperor Akbar :—

1. That at that time the rulers of the Rājput States in Rājputānā considered the Imperial Mansabs as an honour.

2. That even in the presence of Udayasingh the throne of Jōdhpur was given to his younger brother.

3. That besides this, later on, Mārwar was annexed by the Emperor Akbar on account of the treatment meted out to Humāyun (his father) in the past.

In similar circumstances Jagmal, the brother of Mahārānā Pratāpsingh of Mēwar, was also obliged to accept the allegiance of Akbar, but as he died soon after, in 1583 A.D., he could not succeed to the throne of Mēwar.

Rājā Udayasingh held a Mansab of fifteen hundred horse.

He was succeeded by his sixth son, Savai Rājā Shūrsingh at Lahore. In 1596 A. D. when Prince Murād was transferred as governor of the province to the Deccan, Savai Rājā Shūrsingh was appointed in his place to look after the affairs of Gujrat. But when he reached Sirahi,



on his way to Gujrāt, he again exacted a huge sum from Dēvarā Surtān as a compensation for the loss incurred at the death of his cousin Rāo Rāyasingh.

The following year he put to flight Bahādur, the son of Muzaffar, who had ventured to plunder Gujrāt.

Some three years later, in 1600 A. D., he was ordered to proceed to the Deccan to assist Prince Dāniyāl in suppressing the revolt of Saādathkhan and his minister Rāju of Ahmadnagar. He twice suppressed their risings in 1600 and 1601 A. D. and also that of Khudāvandkhan Habshī in 1601 A. D. at Pathari as well as at Pālam.

Rājā Shūrsingh, with his contingent, led the vanguard of the Imperial army on its march against Ambar Champū, the commander of the army of Nizām-ul-Mulk, which was further strengthened when Habshi Farhād also joined it. But when the opposing forces met each other in the field so dashing was the charge, led by Rājā Shursingh himself, that Ambar Champū had to leave the field. This event occurred in 1602 A. D. and was highly spoken of even by Prince Dāniyāl. When this news reached the Emperor, he himself rewarded him for this act of gallantry with the title of 'Savāi Rājā' and the bestowal of a Jāgir.

After the accession to the throne of Emperor Jahangir in 1605 A.D. Savāi Rājā again rendered aid to the Imperial armies in suppressing the rebellion in Gujrāt.

In 1608, he was ordered to proceed to the Deccan with Khān-e-Khānān to maintain law and order in the said province, but when he reached Pādīv (in Sirohī State), on his return from the Deccan in 1613 A.D., he was received by Rājsingh, the then Rāo of Sirohī with great honour and a treaty was concluded between them, which ended the dispute between the two States created by the death of Rāo Rāyasingh.

Savāi Rājā Shursingh helped Prince Khurram in subduing Mahārānā Amarsingh of Mēwār in 1614 A. D. He also

defeated Rāthōṛ Bīram, but on his submission bestowed upon him the title of Rāval and the Jāgīr of Mahēvā.

The following year when Emperor Jahangir and the Savāi Rājā were camping at Ajmer in 1615 A.D., his brother Rājā Kishan Singh, the founder of the present Kishangarh State, attacked his camp in the night and murdered his minister Bhāṭī Govinddās to avenge the death of his nephew, but was himself killed by the Savāi Rājā's guards.

Some time afterwards the Savāi Rājā got himself weighed in gold and silver at Sūrsāgar (a subuib of Jodhpur) and the weight in gold and silver was disposed off in charity. He then returned to the Deccan along with the other Imperial nobles to crush the risings of the enemies there.

In 1617 A. D. when the Emperor Jahāngīr realised that Prince Khurram was unable to control the affairs of Jālore, he entrusted them to Shūrsingh. Thereupon Rāj Kumār Gaj Singh laid a siege to the fort and after reducing the Bihārī Pathāns captured it.

He took a leading part in most of the battles fought out by the Imperial armies in the Deccan and a great many of them were mainly won due to his prompt and bold action for which he was promoted to the Mansab of 5,000 Zāt and 3,300 Sawārs.

He died in the Deccan at Mahkar in 1619 A. D.

It was during his reign that the old system of administration was replaced by a new one on Imperial lines.

According to the chronicles he received five Districts in Gujrāt, one in Malwa, and one in the Deccan in addition to his own territory of Mārwar.

He was succeeded at Burhānpur by his eldest son Rājā Gaj Singh. According to Col. Tod, at this  
(24) Raja Gaj Singh time his horses were freed from receiving the Imperial Brand.

When he was at Mahkar, Ambar Champū, the minister of

Ahmadnagar, again raised the banner of revolt and surrounded the Imperial forces, but after three months hard fighting, he was forced to flee before the valour of Rājā Gajsingh.

In 1621 A.D. after severe fighting he again subdued Malik Ambar, for which he received the title of 'Dalthambhan' and his Mansab was raised to 4,000 Zāt and 3,000 Sawārs. As he snatched the banner of Malik Ambar Champū in this battle, so in order to commemorate this event, he added a red stripe to his own flag.

In 1623 A. D. he was deputed with Prince Parvēz to drive away Prince Khurram from Mālhwā, and later received the districts of Phalōdī and Mērtā in Jāgīr with a further rise in his Mansab by 1,000 Zāt and 1,000 Sawārs.

The following year Prince Khurram again endeavoured to capture the throne of Delhi. But in the battle fought on the banks of the river Tōns near Benāres, Rājā Gajsingh turned his victory into defeat and killed Sisōdiyā Bhīm, the commander of his forces. For this unique service the number of his Sawārs was again raised by 1,000.

After this event, he performed the ceremony of getting himself weighed with silver at Prayāg (Allahabad) and later returned to the Deccan. He drove away Prince Khurram for the third time, when he made a surprise attack on Burhānpur.

In 1625 A. D. when Mahābatkhān was transferred to Bengal, according to the wishes of Nūr Jahān, he wanted to take away with him almost all the Imperial nobles stationed in the Deccan. Rājā Gajsingh frustrated the vile plans of the said Khān and thus saved the Deccan from falling into the enemy's hands.

When the Emperor Jahāngīr died in 1627 A. D., Prince Khurram succeeded his father with the title of Shāhjahān at Āgrā. He received Rājā Gajsingh with great honour in appreciation of the brave deeds performed by him in the past and forgiving him for his hostilities against himself, conferred on him a robe of honour and recognised his previous Mansab of 5,000 Zāt and 5,000 horse.

Some time afterwards on receiving the commands of the new Emperor, he invaded the fortress of Sīsōdari (near Fatehpur-Sikarī) and brought the rebels to their senses.

When the Emperor Shāhjahān despatched three armies in 1630 A. D. towards Bālāghāt to punish Nizām-ul-Mulk and Khān-e-Jahān Lodi, one of them was placed under the command of the Rājā, which he led with great success.

From Bālāghat he returned to the Emperor, who rewarded him with a sword of honour, and then again sent him to the Deccan where his Rāthōr warriors played a conspicuous part.

The following year he was again sent to Bālāghāt along with Yāminuddaulāh (Āsāfkhān) to punish Mōhammad Ādilkhān and was appointed the general of the vanguard.

From this place he returned to Jōdhpur, but in 1633 A.D. he again went to Āgrā, and the Emperor honoured him again with a robe of honour etc., and deputed him to the Deccan to keep a watch on the affairs there. In 1636 A. D. he returned from the Deccan with the Emperor and came down to Jōdhpur, where he resided for about one year and a half.

After that, taking along with him Mahārāja-Kumār Jasvantsingh, he again went to Āgrā in 1637, where the Emperor again honoured him by the bestowal of a robe of honour.

He died at Agra in 1638 A. D. and was cremated on the banks of the river Jumna.

Rājā Gajsingh was a brave Rāthōr warrior and according to the chronicles, he took part in about fifty-two battles in all. He was honoured by the Emperor a number of times, and was himself a generous ruler.

He had two sons—Amarsingh and Jasvantsingh. Maharaja

Jasvantsingh succeeded to the throne of Jodhpur at the age of only eleven years, according to the wishes of Rājā Gajsingh

25 Maharaja Jasvant Singh I

and received the Mansab of 4,000 Zāt and 4,000 Sawārs from the Emperor, while Amarsingh was given the title of Rāo and the district of Nāgaur in Jāgīr (App. B. 4, pp. 81-86).

In 1639 A. D. Mahārājā Jasvantsingh's Mansab was further raised by the Emperor to 5,000 Zāt and 5,000 Sawārs and the district of Jaitāran was also given in Jagir to him.

He mostly remained in service with the Emperor and received honours on several occasions.

In 1641 A. D. one thousand Sawārs of his Mansab were raised to the rank of Du-Aspa<sup>1</sup> and Seh-Aspa<sup>1</sup>.

In 1642 he was sent with Prince Dārāshikōh to defend Kandhār against Shāh Shafī, the king of Iran, but as this king while on his way to Kandhār died at Kāshān, he along with the Prince returned from Ghaznī.

Three years later in 1645 A. D. he was deputed to Agra to help in keeping peace and good government and the following year two thousand Sawārs of his Mansab were raised to Du-Aspa and Seh-Aspa rank and he visited Kābul with the Emperor.

In 1647 A. D. first two thousand five hundred and then three thousand Sāwārs of his Mansab were made Du-Aspa and Seh-Aspa, but in 1648 all the five thousand sawārs under his mansab received the said rank.

In 1649 A. D. he accompanied Prince Aurangzēb to Kandhār, who was sent there to punish Kazalbāshes of Iran, but on receipt of fresh orders from the Emperor both of them halted at Kābul till the Emperor himself reached there.

On his return from Afghānistān, he helped Rāval Sabalsingh against Rāval Rāmchandra in usurping the throne of Jaisalmēr, and in return got the districts of Phalodī and Pōkaran from him.

1. He who received the pay of 2 horses.

2. He who received the pay of 3 horses.

His Mansab was further raised to 6,000 Zāt and 5,000 Sawārs of the Du-Aspa and Seh-Aspa rank in 1653 A. D. and he was sent with Prince Dārāshikōh to conquer Kandhār, but this time the Imperial army could not succeed.

In 1655 A. D. his Mansab was again raised to 6,000 Zāt and 6,000 Sawārs (out of which 5,000 were Du-Aspā and Seh-Aspā) and the title of Mahārājā was conferred on him. Soon after receiving this honour he was also favoured with the district of Jālore.

In 1657 A. D. when Emperor Shāhjahān fell ill and his younger sons Aurangzēb and Murād marched from the Deccan and Gujrat respectively to seek their chances for the throne, Dārāshikōh, the eldest of the sons of Shahjahan, deputed Mahārājā Jasvantsingh I with the consent of the Emperor to check the advance of the aforesaid rebel princes, and besides bestowing on him various precious things appointed him governor of Mālhwā. In addition to these honours his Mansab was raised to 7,000 Zāt and 7,000 Sawārs of which 5,000 were Du-Aspā and Seh-Aspā. In the battle, which was fought at Dharmat also known as Chornarāṇa (some fourteen miles to the South-South-West of Ujjain), against the combined forces of both the rebel princes, he displayed extra-ordinary valour, but unfortunately Qāsimkhān, the commander of the Imperial Army with him, in league with the other Muslim nobles, secretly joined with the rebel princes and treacherously deserted him at the nick of time. Therefore, inspite of the heroic and courageous efforts to gain the day, the tables were turned against him and after receiving serious wounds in the fight he was forced by his devoted nobles and kinsmen to leave the field against his will. The officers in Aurangzēb's forces wanted to pursue the Maharaja, but Aurangzēb, who had already seen the dreadful effect of the Rāṭhōr blades, warned them to desist from committing such a folly, which might have changed victory into an utter defeat.

We learn from "Tawārikh-e-Muhammad Shāhi" that Aurangzeb often used to say "As God willed that the religion of Muhammad should survive in Hindustan that is why Jasvantsingh retired from the field that day."

According to Bernier Mahārājā Jasvantsingh lost about 7,400 out of his 8,000 warriors and returned to Jodhpur (App. B. 5, pp. 87-93).

After deposing his father and throwing him into prison Aurangzēb captured the throne of Hindustān and in order to deprive Prince Dārā of the help of the powerful Rāthōr ruler of Mārwar, opened negotiations with the Mahārājā (Jasvantsingh) through Mahārājā Jayasingh of Āmbēr. Hence when the Maharājā met him in the Punjab, the new Emperor received him with honour, and at the same time awarded him a robe and sword of honour together with many other precious gifts. After a few days, when they both reached the Sutlej, the Emperor again rewarded him with pearls etc., and bestowing on him a big Jāgīr sent him to look after the affairs at Delhi.

At the end of the same year, when Aurangzēb marched against Prince Shujā, the Mahārājā was in command of the right flank. Prince Shujā in the meantime had appealed to the Mahārājā to help him at this critical moment to clear the way for the release of the old and invalid Emperor. Mahārājā Jasvant, whose Rājput heart was touched at the mention of the miserable plight of the old Emperor, agreed to his entreaties and in reply informed Shujā that he would attack the army under Prince Muhammad (Aurangzēb's son) in the rear before day break and so he too should simultaneously attack it on the front at that hour. Accordingly the Mahārājā on his part attacked Prince Muhammad's army on the rear at the pre-arranged time and in the confusion, which followed, he looted the treasures of the army chest as well as its equipment. But Shujā on his part failed to attack at the right moment and delayed his action. The Mahārājā after carrying out his portion of the agreement left the army and waited at some distance until daybreak and then returned to Mārwar. This delay on the part of Shujā sealed his fate and he was obliged to run away leaving the field in his enemy's hands. All this took place in the beginning of 1659 A. D.

According to Bernier, when the Mahārājā, on his way to Mārwar, arrived near Agra, Shāistākhān, the maternal

uncle of Aurangzēb, who was in charge of the city, got so much overawed that he would have committed suicide by taking poison, had not the ladies of the harem snatched the cup from his hands and thus saved his life.

Aurangzēb, soon afterwards, despatched Amīnkhān, the Mirbakhshī, with a force of 9,000 horse to invade Jōdhpur, and at the same time commanded Rāo Rāyasingh, the son of Rāo Amarsingh to accompany him after bestowing on him the title of 'Rājā' as well as the throne of Mārwar.

As soon as this news reached the Mahārājā, he too prepared himself and marched on to meet the invaders. In the meantime Prince Dārāshikoh requested the Mahārājā for help, which he gladly undertook to render. The Emperor was alarmed by this development and he again tried to win over the Mahārājā to his side through Rājā Jayasingh of Āmbēr, and gave orders to recall the forces dispatched against him. Rājā Jayasingh's earnest and insistent requests obliged him to refuse the promised help to Dārā under the excuse that unless some other person of note came forward to assist him, he could be of little use single-handed.

Soon afterwards Aurangzēb favoured him with the governorship of Gujrāt, and a robe of honour and at the same time confirmed his Mansab of 7,000 Zāt and 7,000 horse (including 500 Du-Aspā and Seh-Aspā). Further, after a few months, he bestowed on him a second time the title of 'Mahārājā' and also honoured more than once Mahārāja-Kumār Prithvisingh his heir apparent.

About 1661 A. D. the Mahārājā after appointing his own deputy in Gujrāt, marched towards the Deccan to help Amīr-ul-Umarā Shāistākhān against the well known Mahārattā leader Shivājī. Though there soon arose dissensions between Shāistākhān and the Mahārājā, yet the latter captured a number of fortresses which were in the possession of the Mahārattā leader.

In 1663 A. D. when Shivājī made a surprise attack on Shāistākhān at night time, the Emperor recalled Shāistākhān and appointed Prince Muazzam in his place. At the same time he bestowed on the Mahārājā a robe of honour etc.



Mahārājā Jasvantsingh showed great valour in the capture of the Kundā fort. But the Emperor wanted to crush down Shivājī as early as possible, which the Mahārājā did not like as he was fully aware that as soon as the Emperor was free from the menace of Shivājī, he would devote all his attention to give vent to his communal feelings. Therefore, in 1664 A. D. Aurangzēb deputed Rājā Jayasingh of Āmbēr in his place, and recalled him to Delhi.

Two years later in 1666 A. D. he was sent along with Prince Muazzam to Kābul, with a force of 20,000 strong, to check the advance of King Abbās II of Īrān, who was intending to invade India. But by the time they reached in the vicinity of Lāhore, King Abbās II died, and so after resting there for some time, they turned back to Delhi.

In 1667 A. D. the Emperor appointed Prince Muazzam as governor of the Deccan, and showing due honour to the Mahārājā deputed him to assist the Prince in his task. After fully surveying the situation there, the Mahārājā persuaded Shivājī to send his son Shambhājī to Prince Muazzam and conclude a treaty with him. But the Emperor did not approve of this and so he recalled him from the Deccan, and later in 1671 A. D. sent him to Jamrūd, after awarding on him a robe of honour and a horse worth about 600 gold mohurs. In course of time, the Mahārājā suppressed the rebellious Pathāns, and cleared the road leading from India to Kābul through the Khyber Pass.

Some three years later, in 1674 A. D., the Pathāns attacked Shujāatakhān near the river Gandāb, and killed him in the fray, but the Mahārājā soon inflicted an exemplary punishment on them for their misbehaviour. When this news reached Aurangzēb, he himself marched towards Hasanabdāl and reaching Rāwalpindī awarded the Mahārājā with a robe of honour worth Rs. 7,000 along with other precious articles.

Mahārājā Jasvantsingh had two sons; the elder one of whom died in 1667 A. D. and the younger one breathed his last in 1676 A. D. The Mahārājā took this

shock to heart so much that due to grief he himself left this mortal world in 1678 A. D. at Jamrūd in his fifty second year.

According to 'Tawarikh-e-Muhammad Shāhi', when the news of the demise of the Mahārājā reached the Emperor he said "Today the door of opposition to the Muhammedan religion has got broken." But when the Empress heard of this news she exclaimed "Today is the day of grief that this selected pillar of the Empire has fallen down."

Mahārājā Jasvantsingh I of Marwar was a ruler of independent nature, and owing to the pro-muslim policy pursued by the Emperor, he always tried to pinch him whenever an opportunity occurred. The Emperor himself was always afraid of him, and as long as the Mahārājā was alive, he dared not impose a punitive tax like 'Jaziā' on the Hindus. Though Aurangzēb desired very much to take revenge on him, yet he dare not openly do so and therefore he always tried to keep him pleased by awarding honours and precious gifts, and at the same time always kept him far away from his own country.

Mahārājā Ajitsingh was the posthumous son of  
 26 Maharaja Ajit Singh Mahārājā Jasvantsingh I.

He finally took possession of his patrimony in 1708 A. D., at the age of about 29 years, after a prolonged struggle with the Moghuls. During this long period Mārwar was occupied and ruled by the agents of the Emperor Aurangzēb and his successor Bahādurshāh. But the Rājput nobles of this land fought for the liberty of their country for about three months without even having any ruler in this world as their head. Then for about eight years more they struggled on with the conviction that their beloved ruler was kept concealed somewhere in a place of safety, and then for about 21 years more under the command of their ruler.

When Mahārājā Jasvantsingh I died, the Rajput nobles, who were with the late Mahārājā at Jamrūd,

returned to Delhi, enroute to Mārwar, with his two widowed queens and his two posthumous sons who were both born at Lāhore. In the meantime the Emperor, to avenge the insults suffered by him from time to time at the hands of Mahārājā Jasvantsingh, annexed his country soon after his death, and planned to take possession of both the infant princes too. But all his efforts were frustrated by the undaunted and devoted Rāthōrs and they managed to send away their infant Mahārājā Ajitsingh to Mārwar secretly and kept him concealed in a village in Sirōhī State while his younger brother died at Delhi. Thus freeing their infant ruler from the clutches of the tyrant monarch the Rājput warriors also fought their way back to their beloved country. Here, under the wise direction of their sagacious and intrepid leader Durgādās Rāthōr, they commenced harrasing the imperial posts all over the country by guerilla warfare. The Emperor, in order to divide the Rājputs in opposition, tried to instal Rāo Indrasingh, the grandson of Rāo Amarsingh, as ruler of Mārwar, but all his efforts ended in a fiasco. Thus finding all his plans falling flat to the ground, the Emperor, accompanied by his youngest son Mohammad Akbar, came down to Ajmer in person and from this place he himself directed the operations of the army to crush the rebellious Rāthōrs.

In 1681 A. D. Rāthōr Durgādās won over Prince Mohammad Akbar to his side and persuading him to tread the path shown by his own father, proclaimed him Emperor of Hindustān at Nādole. When the news of this event reached the ears of the Emperor, he was stunned for a while, but on recovering his senses, he wrote a letter to prince Akbar and attempted to deceive him wherein he utterly failed (App. B. 6, pp. 94-101). But being a shrewd monarch, he again tried to entrap the Rāthōrs in his snare by indirectly impressing upon them that Prince Akbar was only acting upto this intrigue under the instructions of his father. Fate however favoured him this time and his methods were successful to some degree.

The Rājput nobles tried to ascertain the facts from Prince Akbar himself in his camp, but it being night time they could not get access, and when they came to know that his (Akbar's) general Tahavvarkhān had also gone back to the Imperial camp, their suspicions were fully confirmed. They therefore deserted Prince Akbar in a body.

Next morning when the Prince realised his delicate position, he at once went to the Rāthōrs for refuge and removed all their ill-founded suspicions. The Rāthōrs repented much for their false step which had lost them an opportunity. At this Durgādās, leaving the affairs of Mārwar in the hands of Chāmpāvat Sōnag, started with the unfortunate prince Mohammad Akbar towards the Deccan to divert the attention of the Emperor and in June, they arrived at the court of Shambhāji. This action taken by Durgādās produced the desired effect, and the Emperor too, leaving the chastisement of Mārwar in the hands of Prince Azīm went to the Deccan in person. This afforded the Rāthōrs a breathing space, and after collecting their men and money they began to threaten the invaders with redoubled vigour, all over the country at each and every place. Thus these well directed combined or individual efforts of the Rāthōrs continued in harrassing the Imperial officers, as well as the army of occupation until the death of Emperor Aurangzēb in Deccan in 1707 A. D. and after frustrating the efforts of his successor Emperor Bahādurshāh, Mahārājā Ajitsingh was able to take possession of the fort of Jōdhpur in 1708 A. D. finally.

As stated above, Mahārājā Ajitsingh was kept in concealment in the mountains near Sirōhī from 1679 to 1687 A. D. In the year 1687 he was brought out of his place where he resided and was proclaimed the ruler of Mārwar. When he became major, he personally took more and more active part in routing his enemies. Rāthōr Durgādās also returned from the Deccan in 1687 A. D. and played a most prominent part in this prolonged struggle.

After capturing Jōdhpur in 1708 A. D. Mahārājā Ajitsingh also aided Rājā Jayasingh in recovering Āmbēr, which had also been occupied then by the Imperial forces. At the same time the combined armies of Mārwar and Āmbēr also took possession of Sāmbhar, and this spoil was shared by both the rulers among themselves.

Mahārājā Ajitsingh then invaded Nagaur to avenge the hostile attitude shown by Rāo Indrasingh, but when he reached Mūṇḍwā, the latter's mother approached him and apologized for all that had happened uptill that time. Thus Mahārājā Ajitsingh had to yield to her entreaties and forgiving Rāo Indrasingh returned to Jōdhpur.

Bahādurshāh, after his success in killing his own rebellious brother Kāmbakhsh in the Deccan, came towards Ajmēr to dispossess Mahārājā Ajit of Jōdhpur, who also prepared himself and marched out to measure arms with him. But in the meantime the Sikhs had revolted in the Punjab, so the Emperor was obliged to conclude a treaty with the Mahārājā in 1710 A. D. and recognised his right over Jōdhpur. After this the Mahārājā proceeded to a pilgrimage.

In 1712 A. D. Mahārājā Ajitsingh invaded Kishangarh and thence he went to Sāmbhar where he met Rājā Jaysingh of Āmbēr as well as some other rulers of Rajpūtānā.

Moizuddin Jahāndārshāh, the then Emperor, did not think it prudent to start a fresh quarrel with the Mahārājā as at that time Farrukhsiyar was threatening the throne of Delhi.

Soon after it when Farrukhsiyar ascended the throne, Rāo Indrasingh and Rājā Rājsingh (of Kishangarh) succeeded in poisoning the ears of the new Emperor against Mahārājā Ajitsingh. He therefore despatched Amir-ul-Umrā Husainalikhān with a strong force to invade Jōdhpur. As soon as the news of this invasion

reached the Mahārājā, he appointed a trustworthy noble to look after the routine work of the administration and himself went towards the Western part of the country to collect men and money (App. B. 7, pp. 102-108), but in 1714 A. D. a treaty was concluded near Mērtā, and the Amir-ul-Umrā returned with Mahārāj-Kumār Abhayasingh to Delhi accordingly. The Mahārāj-Kumār was well received by the Emperor and was appointed Faujdār of Sōrath.

The following year, the Emperor appointed the Mahārājā Governor of Gujrāt and bestowed on him a Mansab of 5,000 Sawārs, but he returned from Gujrāt in 1717 A. D. and later took Nāgaur in his possession and had it recognised from the Emperor in his Jāgīr.

In 1718 A. D. on a dispute, which arose between the two Sayyad brothers and the Emperor, Farrukhsiyar called the Mahārājā to his aid.

But the man through whom he negotiated was a secret friend of the Sayyad brothers and he exposed to the Mahārājā the fickle-mindedness of the Emperor and turned his sympathies from him (the Emperor). Anyhow when the Mahārājā reached Delhi, the Emperor sent one of his nobles to receive him. But as he was now well aware of his fickle nature, he gained audience of the Emperor in the company of his minister Qutub-ul-Mulk. This action of the Mahārājā displeased the Emperor and he, as advised by the Rājā of Āmbēr etc., endeavoured to get him murdered secretly, but in this he was not successful. Thereafter he again tried to win Mahārājā Ajitsingh on his side and bestowed upon him the State of Bīkānēr, the Governorship of Gujrāt and the title of 'Rāj Rājēshvar'. Though both sides attempted to arrive at a compromise, yet owing to the instability of the Emperor's mind, the Mahārājā as well as the Sayyad brothers lost their faith in him. Therefore, in February 1719 A. D. Rafiud-darjāt was seated on the throne of the Moghul Empire, and Farrukhsiyar was first cast away in prison and some time later murdered there (App. B. 9, pp. 113-118).

Rafiuddarjāt, the new Emperor, abolished the 'Jaziā' as well as the tax levied on the sacred places of the Hindus (App. B. 8, pp. 109-112) in order to gain the good will of the Mahārājā.

Sometime afterwards the Mahārājā wished to leave Delhi for Gujrāt, but as there was a rebellion at Āgrā, he could not proceed.

About three months afterwards, Rafiuddarjāt fell seriously ill and his elder brother Rafiuddaulāh was placed on the throne (as desired by the sick brother), under the title of Shah Jahan II (Sānī). The party then marched towards Agra to suppress the rebellion. Sayyad Abdullāh Khān intended to invade Āmbēr too and punish Rājā Jayasingh, but Mahārājā Ajitsingh persuaded him to give up this idea.

In the month of September of the same year Rafiuddaulāh also died at Vidyāpur, but the news of his death was disclosed only after the installation of Raushan Akhtar on the Moghal throne, under the title of Nāsiruddīn Mohammad Shāh. Soon after his accession the new Emperor honoured Maharājā Ajitsingh by the Governorship of Ajmēr and also raised his Mansab by 300 Sawārs and probably promoted the rank of his 2,500 Sawārs to Du-Aspā and Seh-Aspā. The province of Gujrāt minus Sōrath, which was given to Rājā Jayasingh, also remained in his possession.

When Sayyad Husainalikhān was murdered in 1720 (A. D.) the Mahārājā took possession of Ajmēr and severing all connections with the Emperor, ruled there as an independent king. He forbade cow-slaughter in the province under him and annexed Sāmbhar, Dīdwānā, Tōdā, Jhārōd, and Amarsar.

When Mōhammad Shāh was apprised of these happenings, he tried to dispossess the Mahārājā of the province of Ajmer, but the four biggest nobles at his court, who were offered the Governorship of Ajmer, refused to accept the

honour one after another. Anyhow, in 1721 a representative of Haidar Qulikhan took charge of the Governorship of Gujrāt from the representative of the Mahārājā, while Sayyad Muzaffar Alikhān marched towards Ajmer with an army of about 20,000 strong. The Emperor entertained the belief that as soon as Ajitsingh will hear of the march of the Imperial forces against him, he would surrender the province to the Emperor. But on the contrary when he knew that the Mahārājā was prepared to oppose him, he at once ordered Muzaffar Alikhān, the newly appointed Governor of Ajmer, to halt at Manōharpur. He therefore waited there for about three months for further instructions from the Emperor, and during this period of inactivity his army chest was exhausted, and by the end of this time many of his soldiers deserted him and he was reduced to a pitiable plight. Though he was invited by the Rājā of Āmbēr to go to his territory, yet he felt so much aggrieved that he returned the Imperial order about the Governorship of Ajmer as well as the robe of honour, and turned an ascetic.

Thereupon the Emperor asked Sayyad Nusratyārkhān to march against Ajitsingh. When this information reached the Mahārājā, he despatched his heir-apparent Abhayasingh with a sufficient force who, as desired by his sire, plundered the Imperial territories of Nārnole, Alwar, Tijārā, Shāhjānpur, and reached Sarāya Aliwardikhān, only 18 miles distant from Delhi itself.

Hearing of these inroads upon the Imperial territories, the Emperor asked his nobles to punish the Mahārājā for this audacity, but three of them expressed their inability in turn. At last after much persuasions Nusratyārkhān accepted this task. In the meantime Mahārājā Ajitsingh himself left Ajmer and returned to Jodhpur and thus the situation was saved.

In 1722 A. D. Mahārājā Ajitsingh sent his representative to the Emperor to protest against his order in taking away the province of Ajmer from him. Whereupon the Emperor restored the said province to the Mahārājā



and further gave a promise of returning the province of Gujrāt too after some days. Further to appease Mahārājā Ajitsingh, he again honoured him with a robe of honour, etc.

Some months afterwards the Mahārājā got two of the Imperial officers murdered for their using abusive language against him. This act again enraged the Emperor and he issued orders to a number of his nobles to invade Mārwar, and at the same time he again bestowed the province of Nāgaur on Rāo Indrasingh. When the combined forces of the Imperial nobles reached Ajmer, Ūdāwat Amarsingh, the commander of the Mahārājā's army, bravely gave them a battle. In the meantime Rājā Jayasingh succeeded in bringing about a treaty between the Emperor and the Mahārājā and persuaded Ajitsingh to hand over the fort of Ajmer to the Emperor and, as a further proof of good will, to send his heir-apparent to attend at the court of Mōham-mad Shāh.

Accordingly, when the Mahārāj-Kumār reached Delhi, the Emperor received him with due respect worthy of him.

Though everything was thus settled, yet the Emperor lived in constant dread of the Mahārājā. He therefore won over Bhandārī Raghunāth to his side through the efforts of the Rājā of Āmbēr and after getting a forged letter signed by Mahārāj-Kumār Abhayasingh had Mahārājā Ajitsingh assassinated while asleep, by his younger son Bakhat Singh in the year 1724 A. D. (App. B. 10 & 11, p.p. 119-133).

Mahārājā Ajitsingh, who lost his father before he was born and his mother in his infancy, had to face an enemy like Emperor Aurangzēb. He was kept concealed in the mountains for about eight years and after which he had to roam all over his country for about 21 years. But by passing through all these vicissitudes of life, he turned out such a powerful ruler that he, in league with the two Sayyad brothers, dethroned Emperor Farrukhsiyar, and seated three new Emperors in succession on the Mughal throne of Delhi,

He also helped Mahārānā Jayasingh twice when his eldest son Amarsingh revolted against him in 1691 and 1695 A. D. (App. B. 20, pp. 186).

(27) Mahārājā Abhaya  
singh      Mahārājā Abhayasingh, the eldest son of Mahārājā Ajitsingh, succeeded his father at Delhi as he was there at the time of his father's death.

The Emperor personally paid him a visit to his residence and honoured him with a robe of honour, and also bestowed on him the province of Nāgaur in Jāgīr.

The following year (in 1725 A. D.) he went to Gujrāt along with Sarbuland Khān to suppress the trouble caused there by Hamīd Khān as well as the Dakkhanīs. After accomplishing this task he returned to Jōdhpur via Delhi, set right its affairs, and then invaded Nāgaur and granted it to his younger brother Bakhatsingh, and exalted him with the bestowal of the title of 'Rājādhirāj'.

The Mahārājā also gave shelter to Hādā Budh Singh, the ruler of Būndī and Rāwal Akhairāj, the ruler of Jaisalmer. In 1727 A. D. he again went to Delhi, and thence proceeded on a pilgrimage to Gadhamuktēshwar.

In 1728 A. D. his younger brothers, Anand Singh and Rāya Singh, took possession of Īdar, which was then included in the Mahārājā's Mansab, but he did not oppose their action keeping in view the maintenance of undisturbed peace in Mārwar (App. B. 12, pp. 134-135).

Emperor Mōhammadshāh got displeased with Sarbulandkhān, the Governor of Gujrāt, and appointed Mahārājā Abhaya Singh in his place in 1730 A. D. as a mark of favour. He bestowed on him (the Mahārājā) a robe of honour (as well as the province of Ajmer). Accordingly he took possession of Ajmer and then marched with his brother Rājādhirāj for Ahmedabad, by the way of Sirōhi and Pālanpur. But when he reached there he found Sarbulandkhān unwilling to hand over

charge of the governorship and was prepared to oppose him. After a fierce battle between Sarbulandkhān and the Mahārājā, which was fought on the banks of the river Sabarmati (App. 13 & 14, pp. 136-153), the old governor was obliged to hand over the province to the Mahārājā and to retire towards Agra.

The following year Pēshwā Bāji Rāo I invaded Gujrāt, but the Mahārājā managed him to side with the Emperor and sent him with the army against Tryambak, Rāo Dābhārē, who was helped by the Nizām. The invaders were defeated. But Nizām-ul-Mulk poisoned the ears of Nawāb Khān Daurān, the minister of the Emperor, against the Peshwā and tried to get him punished. On coming to know of this intrigue the Mahārājā sent a letter of protest to the Nawāb, in which he conveyed to him in plain words that even if the Nizām, who was in league with the enemies and who yet possessed the confidence of the Nawāb, dares to come this side, he too would be chastised in the same way (App. B. 15 & 16, pp. 154-165).

In 1732 A. D. the Mahārājā managed to get Pilāji, the founder of the Gaekawad dynasty, murdered, and annexed Barōdā. He also captured a number of forts, which were in the hands of these Mahrāṭṭā intruders (App. B. 17 & 18, pp. 166-176).

Owing to these Maharāṭṭā raids the revenue of the province had dwindled, and a horrible famine which ravaged the land made the condition all the more pitiable, yet the Imperial court did not send the expected help in men and money, even on repeated demands.

Under such circumstances Umābāi Dābhārē, the widow of Khāndērāo Dābhārē, invaded Gujrāt the following year. A treaty was concluded with her, and was also approved by the Emperor. For this foresight the Emperor honoured the Mahārājā with a robe of honour, after which, the Mahārājā having appointed his own deputy to look after the Gujrāt affairs returned to Jōdhpur.

The same year a boundary dispute arose between Rājādhirāj Bakhat Singh and Rājā Sujān Singh of Bīkānēr. The Rājādhirāj invaded Bīkānēr, and the Mahārājā also went to his help, and they captured the city. In the end, a treaty was concluded with the Bīkānēr ruler by the terms of which the Bīkānēr ruler promised to pay Rupees twelve lacs as indemnity, out of which 8 lacs were paid in cash and for the remaining four lacs, he had to cede the villages of Kharbūjī and Sārūṇḍā. Besides this he also promised to serve the Mahārājā with the whole of his army whenever called for to do so (App. B. 19, pp. 177-182).

In 1734 A. D. he held a grand assembly at Hurḍā, which was attended by the rulers of Jaipur, Udaipur, Kōtāh, Bīkānēr and Kishangarh and all of them signed a pact of mutual assistance. After this pact he accompanied Samsāmuddulāh to deal with Malhār Rāo Hōlkār, who threatened Ajmer and Sāmbhar, but by the mediation of Rājā Jayasingh a treaty was concluded between them. He then went to Delhi with the Nawāb in 1735 A. D.

Malhār Rāo getting displeased with the Mahārājā for his siding with the Emperor invaded, in his absence, some of the provinces of Mārswār in 1736 A. D., but was soon opposed and forced to withdraw his forces by his (Mahārājā's) nobles.

In 1737 A. D. the Muslim nobles poisoned the ears of the Emperor against the Mahārājā who, thereupon appointed Momin-Khān as Governor of Gujrāt in his place. But when the new Governor did not find himself strong enough to take possession of the province, he asked for the help of the Maharattā-general Rangojī, promising him a share in the income of the province in return for his services. When the Mahārājā came to know of this clique he got so much enraged that he left the Imperial court, even when the Emperor was holding it. All the courtiers present there were alarmed by his behaviour, and entreated him to return back to the court, where a fresh Farmān, under the signature of the Emperor, for his governorship of Gujrāt

was issued. But as Mōmīnkhān had occupied Ahmedabad, even in disobedience of the orders conveyed in this Farmān, the Mahārājā left Delhi and returned to Jōdhpur.

Sometime afterwards he again invaded Bīkānēr, but when, in 1741 A. D. Rājā Jayasingh of Āmbēr marched against Jōdhpur, he was obliged to come back from there (Bīkānēr). Peace was soon patched up between both the rulers of Jōdhpur and Jaipur without any bloodshed and Rājā Jayasingh returned to his capital.

Later on Mahārājā Abhaya Singh, in order to take revenge upon Jayasingh, asked Rājādhīrāj Bakhat Singh to take possession of Ajmer, which was then under Jaya Singh. As soon as this news reached Rājā Jayasingh, he marched against him with an army of 50,000 strong. At Gangvānā, near Ajmer, Rājādhīrāj Bakhat Singh measured swords with him, with great bravery, with a force of 5,000 warriors only and according to Col. Tod, Rājā Jayasingh had to flee away towards Khandēlā. But Bakhat Singh also lost almost all of his warriors and thinking it imprudent to stay there in this condition, moved on to Riān, where Mahārājā Abhaya Singh was camping with his army. Soon after both the brothers again marched against Rājā Jayasingh, who being afraid of the Rāthōr might dared not give them a battle, and handing back the seven provinces, which fell into his hands in his invasion of Mārwar and returning all the material which Rājādhīrāj left behind at Gangvānā concluded a treaty with them.

After the death of Rājā Jayasingh in 1743 A. D. Ajmer was again taken possession of by Mahārājā Abhayasingh. Rājā Ishwarisingh tried to recapture it, but failed.

In 1747 the Mahārājā again invaded Bīkānēr, but peace was soon restored.

The following year Ahmadshāh Durrānī invaded the Punjab. The Emperor called the Mahārājā and the Rājādhīrāj to his aid. But as Mahārājā Abhaya Singh was too busy with his own State affairs, Rājādhīrāj Bakhat Singh

alone went there and helped Prince Ahmadshāh in defeating the Afghāns at the battle of Sirhind and in re-taking Lāhore.

In April of the same year Ahmadshāh ascended the throne after the death of his father. He bestowed on the Rājādhirāj the Governorship of Gujrāt, but as the Maharaṭṭās were at that period, over running the whole country, he did not think it prudent to go to Gujrāt and so returned to his own country.

The same year, at the request of Mahārānā Jagatsingh II, the Mahārājā helped Madhosingh with 2,000 horse against his elder brother Rājā Īshwarisingh of Jaipur.

Mahārājā Abhaya Singh died in 1749 A. D. Like his father and grandfather he too was a brave ruler.

He was succeeded by his only son Mahārājā Ramsingh.<sup>2</sup>  
 (23) Maharaja Ramsingh Though he was a brave ruler yet, was not so sober minded. A dispute arose between him and his uncle Bakhat Singh. Some of his nobles also deserted him and joined hands with the Rājādhirāj. Thereupon Mahārājā Rāmsingh invaded Nāgaur, but on the Rājādhirāj agreeing to return Jālore, peace was not disturbed and the Mahārājā returned to Jōdhpur.

But sometime later the Rājādhirāj showed his unwillingness to part with Jālore and went to Delhi. There he intrigued with the Amir-ul-Umrā Salābatkhān (Zulfikar Jang) and instigated him to secure for himself the governorship of Ajmer and promised him full support against the Maharaṭṭās. In return for this help he demanded assistance from him (Amir-ul-Umra) in occupying Jōdhpur.

As soon as this news reached the Mahārājā, he too sought help from his would-be father-in-law Rājā Īshwarī Singh of Jaipur and Malhār Rao Hōlkar. Rājā Gajsingh of Bikanēr and Rājā Bahādur Singh of Rōōpnagar (Kishangarh) sided with the Rājādhirāj.

Some days afterwards when Zulfikār, after being appointed governor of Ajmer, reached Pipār, a fierce battle ensued between his army and that of the Mahārājā. In a short time the

Muslim army was routed from the field, and in the intense heat of the day wandered hither and thither in quest of water to quench their thirst and also that of their horses. According to the author of "Sehrul Mutākharīn" when Zulfikar's vanquished and thirsty soldiers happened to come across with the Mahārājā's warriors, while out searching for water, then out of pity for their miserable condition the Mahārājā's soldiers supplied them with sufficient water to quench the thirst of both the men and their horses and after that asked them to leave the place instantly for their own camp.

This is a unique instance of the Rāthōr magnanimity of heart and its parallel can scarcely be found in the annals of other Rājput races<sup>1</sup>.

Zulfikār was so much disheartened by this defeat that even the assurances of Rājādhirāj Bakhat Singh could not deter him from returning to Delhi by way of Ajmer. This event took place in 1749 A.D.

In 1751 A. D. when Mahārājā Rāmsingh was camping with his forces at Mērtā to meet the possible onslaught of the Rājādhirāj, he (Bakhat Singh) took the fort of Jodhpur by a surprise attack and thus deprived Mahārājā Rāmsingh of his possession for ever.

In 1752 A. D. Rāmsingh, with the active support of Sindhiā, was able to get hold of some portion of Marwar.

1 Munshi Ghulam Husain Khan the author of Sehrul Mutākharīn describes this event as follows —

It was so heard that about the mid-day when the guns became too hot for discharge and the battle somewhat cooled down in those parts of Rajputānā and at that place particularly where the battle was being fought, there was an acute scarcity of water, some of the followers of the Amirul Umra, who were feeling thirsty and were wandering in quest of water reached the vicinity of the camp of Rāmsingh. Coming to know of their calamity betrayed by their looks the Rājput nobles commanded their servants to draw water and quench the thirst of their foes, including their horses and bade them to depart instantly remarking they were at war with them. The story about the clash with Zulfikar and the supply of water by the Rājputs to their foes bear credence as Sayyad Ismailikhān Bahādur son of Abdulalikhān Bahādur cousin of the author was accompanying that army. The author has recorded this happening after personally hearing the story from the Sayyad. This virtue of the Rājputs is one of the rare qualities. May the Almighty God bestow such rare qualities on all mankind. (Vol III, pp 883—885)

Two years later (in 1754 A. D.) by the efforts of Jayā Āpā Sindhiā, a fresh treaty was concluded between Ramsingh and his cousin Bijaya Singh by the terms of which the former was given the districts of Siwana, Marōth, Mērtā, Sōjat, Parbatsar, Sāmbhar and Jālore.

He breathed his last in 1772 A. D.

Maharaja Bakhatsingh, who wrested the throne of Mārwar from his nephew Mahārājā Ramsingh in (29) Maharaja Bakhatsingh, 1751 A. D., was a brave and sagacious ruler. We have already narrated that he once utterly routed the Jaipur army 50,000 strong under the personal command of Rājā Jayasingh with only a force of 5,000 brave warriors under him.

Mahārājā Bakhatsingh also proposed to enter into a pact with Rājā Mādhōsingh of Jaipur in order to drive away the Maharattās from Malwa, but the latter had not the courage enough to agree to it.

He died at Sindhōlī (in Jaipur) in 1752 A. D. while conducting negotiations regarding his aforesaid proposal.

(It is also said that he was poisoned under the instigation of the Rājā of Jaipur).

Maharaja Bijayasingh, his only son, succeeded him to the (30) Maharaja Bijaya Singh throne of Jōdhpur.

In 1754 A. D. in a sharp encounter with Jayā Āpā Sindhiā, who had come to help Mahārājā Ramsingh, he defeated him at Gangarda, but in another battle his artillery could not reach him in time and the Maharattās won the day. The Maharattās, elated with success, pursued the Mahārājā upto Nāgaur.

Seeing no other way to raise the seige Mahārājā Bijayasingh contrived to get Jayā Āpā murdered by treachery. Soon after this happening, the other Maharattā leaders, hearing of this news, invaded Nāgaur and Jodhpur to avenge the death of Jayā Āpā. But sometime later a treaty was drawn up, by which Ajmer was ceded to the Maharattās and a number of



We learn from an Imperial Sānad, dated 7th August 1775 A. D., that the village Rāisinā or the area of land over which the present New Delhi has been built was granted to him in his ancestral Jāgīr in perpetuity. (App. B. 21, pp. 189-195).

As two of his elder sons had left this world in his own life time, he was succeeded by his grandson  
(31) Maharaja Bhimsingh Bhīmsingh (the son of his second son Bhōmsingh).

The struggle for the throne continued going on between him and his uncles and cousins throughout his life. The Maharattās also invaded Mārwar in 1794 A. D., but he bought them off.

He died in 1803 A. D. after a reign of about ten years. As he left no male issue, he was succeeded by  
(32) Maharaja Mansingh his cousin Mahārājā Mānsingh, the son of Gumānsingh.

In the same year a treaty was drawn up between the Mahārājā and the East India Company, but the Mahārājā did not approve of its terms, and wanted some modifications in them.

The following year, when the East India Company was waging war with Sindhiā, Mahārājā Mānsingh subdued Ajmer and also gave refuge to the family of Jaswant Rāo Hōlkar. At this action, of the Mahārājā, the East India Company was forced to annul the treaty of 1803 A. D. In the meantime some of the dissatisfied nobles of Mārwar took up the cause of Dhōnkalsingh, an alleged posthumous son of the late Mahārājā Bhīmsingh, for the throne of Mārwar. A year later the relations between Mahārājā Mānsingh of Jodhpur and Mahārājā Jāgatsingh of Jaipur got strained to a breaking point on the question of the marriage of Krishnākumārī, the daughter of Mahārānā Bhīmsingh of Mēwar, who was previously betrothed to late Mahārājā Bhīmsingh of Jōdhpur.

Thākur Sawāisingh of Pōkaran, taking his chance of this fued, instigated the Mahārājā of Jaipur to invade Jōdhpur. Mahārājā Suratsingh of Bikānēr and the ruler of Shāhpurā joined hands with the invader and most of the Jāgīrdars of Mārwar also rendered help to the Jaipur hordes. Although, in 1807 A. D. the invaders gained some success for the time being in gaining possession of the city of Jōdhpur, yet soon afterwards, with the combined efforts of Singhī Indrarāj and some of the remaining loyal nobles, Amīr Khan, a freebooter siding with the Jaipur chief was bought over to help the cause of Mahārājā Mānsingh. Thus gaining ample strength and collecting sufficient men and money, the city of Jaipur was raided with this newly raised army. This news frustrated all the plans of the Mahārājā of Jaipur and he was obliged to retire post-haste to defend his own capital.

In 1808 Amīr Khan treacherously murdered the Thakurs of Pōkaran, Chaṇḍāwal, Pāli, Bagrī, etc., who were the most prominent rebel nobles of Marwar at Mūṇḍwā.

After this event, the Jōdhpur forces also invaded Bikānēr to take revenge on its Mahārājā, who took part in the invasion of Jōdhpur along with the Jaipur army, and forced him (Mahārājā Sūratsingh) to cede back the district of Phalōdi, which he had received for giving active support to the cause of Dhōnkalsingh. He was also compelled to write a bond for the payment of Rs. 3,60,001/- as indemnity (App. B. 22, pp. 196-198).

The following year Amīr Khan was sent against Jaipur to settle accounts with the Mahārājā for his previous invasion of Mārwar and he compelled Mahārājā Jagatsingh to return all the effects left behind by Mahārājā Mānsingh at the battle of Gīngōlī (in Parbatsar district), and to pay a large sum in cash to meet the expenses of his (Amīr Khan's) army.

In 1812 A. D. the Marwar forces invaded Sirōhī and plundered its capital.

The following year Mahārājā Jagatsingh of Jaipur called Singhī Indrarāj to his court in order to re-establish friendly relations with Mahārājā Mānsingh of Jōdhpur.

The same year Mahārājā Mānsingh captured Rao Udaibhān of Sīrōhī, while he was camping at Pālī, and kept him in captivity for about three months. But when the Rao accepted the allegiance of the Mahārājā and also promised to pay Rs. 1,25,000 as indemnity, he was set free.

In 1815 A. D. Singhī Indīarāj, the minister and Āyas Devnath, the spiritual teacher (Guru) of the Mahārājā, were murdered at the instigation of the local faction by Amīr Khan's followers. The Mahārājā took this matter to heart so much that he shut himself up in seclusion and left taking any interest in politics or in the administration of the State. The vile faction on their part set up in his place Mahārāj-kumār Chhatrasingh, his heir-apparent, against the wishes of the Mahārājā.

In 1818 A. D. a new treaty was concluded between the East India Company and the Jōdhpur State.

Soon after this treaty Mahārāj-kumār Chhatrasingh died and the Mahārājā re-took the reigns of administration in his own hands. In 1800 A. D. he took a dreadful revenge on the intriguers for their misdeeds and disloyal activities against him.

In 1824 A. D. the East India Company, in order to suppress the unruly tribes there, took over 21 villages of Mērwārā from Jōdhpur under its direct control.

Three years later the Mahārājā gave sanctuary to Rājā Madhurājdeo Bhōnslē of Nāgpur, who came to Jōdhpur after his utter defeat by the East India Company. A year afterwards in 1828 A. D., he gave refuge to Rājā Kalyānsingh of Kishangarh.

In 1835 A. D. the Agent to the Governor General in Rajputana put 29 rebellious Jāgīrdārs of Mallānī under custody and put the administration of Mallānī district under the Political Agent.

The same year, the East India Company took seven more villages of Mērwārā under its direct control (which were returned in 1843 A. D.) and also renewed the agreement about

the previous 21 villages. Further the Mahārājā agreed to pay Rs. 1,15,000 in cash instead of 1,500 Sawars according to the agreement in the previous treaty of 1818 A. D.

As the Mahārājā was a staunch devotee of the Nāth sect, so the Naths exercised an undue influence over the administration of the State. To eradicate this evil, the Agent to the Governor General in Rajputana and the Political Agent, with a contingent of ten thousand soldiers, came to Jōdhpur, and concluded a fresh treaty in 1839 A. D. By the terms of this treaty a Political agent was stationed at Jōdhpur to render advice and give help to the State whenever necessary, and the fort was temporarily put under his charge, but was returned back to the Mahārājā after a short period in 1840 A. D. The following year the A. G. G. as well as the Political Agent endeavoured to end the interference of the Nāths in the State administration, but their efforts proved of no avail. They therefore resumed the Jāgirs of these Nāths, but even when this drastic action failed to produce any sobering effect they were constrained to deport two of the rebellious Nāths.

This action of the Agent to the Governor General hurt the religious susceptibilities of the Mahārājā to such an extent that he renounced the world, left all interest in the administration from that day and died at Maṇḍōr after about four months in 1843 A. D.

Mahārājā Mānsingh was a scholar, brave and a wise ruler. But as he was too much under the influence of the Nāths and unforgiving for his rebellious nobles, so his reign was never free from internal troubles.

In 1822 A. D. Mahārājā Ranjitsingh of the Punjab, sought his advice about the political situation then prevailing in India. This bears ample testimony for his fame and statesmanship in which he was held by the other rulers. (App. B. 23, pp. 199-202).

With the assistance of the Agent to the Governor General and the Political Agent he also introduced some social reforms in the State in 1839 A. D. which were inscribed on marble

slabs and installed at every district headquarters in 1843 A. D. (App. B. 24, pp. 203-204 .

As he left no male issue, so he was succeeded after his death  
 (33) Maharaja Takhat-singh. by Mahārājā Takhatsingh of Ahmad-nagar, in Īdar State, according to the will made by him.

In 1847 A. D. the East India Company in lieu of Umarkot agreed to pay Rs. 10,000 annually to the State. Three years later in 1850 A. D. the Mahārājā got himself weighed in silver.

The Mahārānā of Udaīpur put forward his claim in 1853 A. D. for the restoration of the Godwar district back to Mēwār, but as this district was ceded to Mahārājā Bijaya-singh of Jodhpur in 1770 A. D. in return for his help against the Mahārānā's grand nephew, the A. G. G. rejected this claim.

In the year 1855 A. D. he went on a pilgrimage to Hardwār, Muttra and Pushkar. When the Indian Mutiny broke out in 1857 A. D. the Mahārājā unflinchingly rendered every sort of available military help to the Britishers and gave protection to some fugitives also.

From the year 1859 A. D. the name of Queen Victoria began to be struck on the coins of Jodhpur in place of the Mughal Emperor.

The right of adoption by the Mahārājās of Jodhpur was recognised by the Government of India in 1862 A. D. The same year the title of Rāo Rājā was conferred in general on all the male off-springs of Paidāyats (concubines of the rulers).

In 1865 the Mahārājā met the Governor General at Calcutta and the following year attended the Darbār held at Agra by Lord Lawrence, the then Governor General and was awarded the insignia of G. C. S. I.

In the same year the Mahārājā gave permission for giving land free for the building of the railway line passing through his territory and also abolished the transit duties on the goods carried on this railway.

In 1867 A. D. Queen Victoria conferred on him the hereditary honour of a salute of 17 guns.

The long standing dispute between the State and its Jāgirdārs about their Jāgirs was amicably settled in 1869 A. D. and the following year the Government of India took over the working of the Sāmbhar Salt area as well as the salt areas at Nāwā and Gudā.

In the same year as the Mahārājā did not approve of his seat arrangement made at the Darbār held at Ajmer by Lord Mayo, he left the place for Jodhpur without attending it. For this act his salute guns were reduced from seventeen to fifteen.

In 1872 A. D. the Mahārājā's second son Zōrāwarsingh took forced possession of the Nāgaur fort, but was soon compelled to vacate it.

In October of the same year, due to continued ill health, the Mahārājā entrusted the administration of the State to his heir-apparent Mahārāj kumar Jaswantsingh and soon after left this world in 1873 A. D.

He was succeeded by his eldest son Mahārājā Jaswant-  
(34) Maharaja Jaswant- singh II. During his reign the adminis-  
singh II. tration of the State was remodelled on modern lines and his younger brother Mahārāj Pratāp-singh took a leading part in it.

In 1874 A. D. Mahārājā Jaswantsingh went on a pilgrimage to Hardwār and Gayā and thence went further to Calcutta, where he met the Viceroy in 1875 A. D. The following year he was honoured at Calcutta with the insignia of G. C. S. I. by the then Prince of Wales

In the same year the school, which was opened at the capital for imparting English Education to the boys, was raised to the standard of a High School.

On the occasion of the Darbār held at Delhi in 1877 A. D., in honour of the assumption by Queen Victoria of the title of

Empress of India, his salute guns were raised from 17 to 19 and the following year this number was further raised to 21.

In 1879 A. D. the Government of India took on lease the salt areas at Dīdwānā, Pachpadra, Phalōdī and Bhawātarā.

In 1881 A. D. a census of the whole of Mārswār was taken for the first time, and about 17,50,000 souls were counted.

In those years the income of the State amounted to about Rs. 20,00,000, while the expenditure far exceeded it. The liability of the State neared about 40 to 50 lacs, but on the readjustment of the financial management in 1882 A. D. its former defects were removed and in a short time satisfactory results appeared.

The first State Railway line in Mārswār was opened between Pāli and Khārchī (Marwar Junction) in 1882 A. D., which was further extended up to Jōdhpur in 1885 A. D.

In 1884 A. D. the City Municipality was established at the capital to look after the civic affairs of the city, a State Council was also constituted to render advice on important matters and the land revenue settlement was taken in hand.

In 1885 A. D. the State Treasury came into being, arrangements for opening Post Offices were made, and an ice factory was started. Further the old agreement regarding the 21 villages of Mārswārā was renewed and a canal for supplying water from Bālsamand to the city tanks was constructed.

The following year the Jodhpur Press, which turned out mostly litho-work was reorganised.

The Mahārājā sent his younger brother Mahārāj Pratapsingh to attend the Golden Jubilee celebrations of Queen Victoria at London in 1887 A. D.

The following year the Historical Department was created to compile the history of the State.

In 1889 A. D. the cavalry unit known as Sardār Risālā was raised and in 1890 A. D. His Royal Highness Prince Albert Victor Edward of Wales visited Jodhpur.

The civil administration of the Mallānī District was handed back to the Jodhpur Darbar in 1891 A. D.

In 1893 A. D. an intermediate college named after the then Mahārājā, and known as the Jaswant College was opened at Jodhpur.

In 1895 this noble hearted, liberal minded, wise and generous Mahārājā breathed his last at the age of 58 years.

During his reign all sorts of facilities, such as judicial, medical, educational, and of communications were provided for the benefit of the public and the income of the State too, rose above 57 lacs.

The first hospital run on modern lines was also opened about 1886 A. D. at the capital during his reign.

He was succeeded by his son and heir Mahārājā Sardar-singh, but as the latter was only 16 years of age at the time of his accession, his uncle Maharaj Pratāpsingh was appointed 'Regent during the period of his minority.

In 1896 A. D. the Jaswant Female Hospital and the Elgin Rajput School were opened and the local Jaswant College was raised to the status of a degree college.

Full ruling powers were invested to Mahārājā Sardār-singh in 1898 A. D. and the criminal justice of the Mallānī district (previously held back) was also vested in the State by the Political Agent.

The following year, owing to the failure of rains, Mārwar was ravaged by a severe famine. In order to relieve the sufferings caused by this calamity the State spent about 26½ lacs of rupees for the relief of the people and cattle.

Owing to the exchange difficulties felt by the State during these famine operations, the striking of silver coins in the State mint was discontinued and the Imperial coins in circulation in British India were introduced in their place.

In 1901 A. D. the Mahārājā paid a visit to Europe for reasons of health.



The following year Mahārāj Pratāpsingh was adopted to the Gaddi of Idar in Gujrat. In the same year Mahārājā Sardarsingh joined the Imperial cadet corps at Meerut and afterwards from this place he went to Pachmarhi to recoup his health.

In 1906 A. D. the weight of the Jodhpur copper coin was reduced by nearly half. In the same year the Mahārājā re-took the reigns of administration in his own hands while the State Council continued to function as before under the presidentship of the Resident. But in 1909 A. D. he (the Mahārājā) assumed full ruling powers again.

In the same year, at the time of the visit of Lord Kitchner to Jodhpur, a small industrial Museum was opened which is now known as 'Sardar Museum.'

In 1910 A. D. the insignia of G. C. S. I., was conferred on him by the Government and his personal salute was raised from 17 to 19 guns. But after about a year this noble and kind hearted Mahārājā died in 1911 A. D. at the age of 31 years only.

During his reign many reforms were carried out for the well being of his subjects.

He was succeeded by his eldest son Mahārājā Sumersingh, (36) Maharaja Sumer-singh. but as the latter was then only 13 years of age Mahārājā Pratāpsingh abdicated the throne of Idar in favour of his adopted son Mahārāj Daulatsingh and took over the charge of the Regency administration at Jodhpur once again.

In 1912 A. D. a chief court was inaugurated in Jodhpur. The following year the State donated 2 lacs of rupees for the Hardinge chair of Technology in the Benares Hindu University with Rs. 24,000/- as an annual recurring grant.

A new High School known as the 'Rajput High School' was opened at Chopāsni in 1914 A. D. to impart education exclusively to the boys of the Rajpūts and some months later,

when the World War broke out in Europe, Mahārājā Sumērsingh and the old veteran Mahārājā Regent Sir Pratāpsingh both proceeded to the front.

A Public Library called the Sumer Public Library came into being in 1915 A. D. and was housed in the building of the Museum.

Mahārājā Sumērsingh was invested with full ruling powers in 1916 A. D. and the following year the Electrical and Mechanical Department was established to electrify the city. In 1918 A. D., when the bubonic plague broke out in the city, the Mahārājā made excellent arrangements for the protection of the property of those subjects, who had left the city and were residing in the suburbs and for checking this scourge threw open all the State buildings around the capital to house the people of Jodhpur. Just after this calamity influenza broke out in the city in an epidemic form, when further relief measures were immediately undertaken on a large scale to cope with the situation.

Thereafter Māhārāja Sumērsingh met with a premature death in October 1918 A. D. at the age of 21 years only.

He was an intelligent ruler of self dependent nature. During his short reign, the State made an all round progress in all the branches of administration. The Jodhpur lancers fought against the Turks with extraordinary valour in the Jordan valley, Haifa in Palestine and Aleppo in Syria, etc.

Mahārājā Sumērsingh was also honoured by the Khedive of Egypt with the title of the Grand Cordon of the order of the Nile.

As he had no male issue, he was succeeded on October 14, 1918 A. D. by his younger brother Mahārājā Umāidsingh Bahadur. The latter was born on July 8, 1903 A. D. As he was only 16 years of age at the time of his succession to the throne a Regency Council was constituted to carry on the administration of the State and Mahārājā Pratāpsingh was appointed Regent for the third time.

(37) Mahārāja Umāid  
singh Bahadur.

In recognition of the meritorious services rendered by the Jodhpur State in the War his local salute guns were raised from 17 to 19 in 1921 A. D.

He attended the inauguration ceremony of the Chamber of Princes, and in the cold season of the same year His Royal Highness the Prince Edward of Wales graced Jodhpur by a royal visit.

Mahārājā Pratāpsingh, the old veteran Rāṭhōr, passed away in 1922 A. D. at the ripe age of 76.

On January 27, 1923 Mahārājā Umaidsingh Bahadur assumed full powers of administration of the State, but being a prince of constitutional and democratic nature, he rules the State through a Council of ministers.

The Mahārājā was blessed with an heir apparent named Mahārāj-Kumār Shri Hanwantsinghji on the 16th June 1923.

In order to facilitate speedy justice to the people District and Sessions Courts were established in 1924. The following year all the State employees were further allowed the benefit to contribute towards the State Provident Fund to be of help to them on their retirement from service.

In March 1925 he, accompanied by his family, took his polo team to England, where it scored many successes against world renowned teams.

In 1926 the Mahārājā accidentally encountered a rogue elephant in the jungles of the Nilgiri hills, where he showed rare presence of mind.

The same year, on his return from Ooty, he created the Archæological Department to preserve the ancient monuments in the State.

A year after, in order to facilitate the money transactions for the State as well as to give impetus to trade, a branch of the Imperial Bank of India was opened at Jodhpur. The same year the Mahārājā bestowed a Jāgīr of the 'Rēkh' of about 55 thousand on Mahārāj Shri Ajitsinghji his younger

brother. He also sanctioned a grant of Rs. 3 lacs for the Hindu University for the Irwin Chair of Agriculture.

In 1928 the Mahārājā earmarked an amount of two lacs of rupees more to maintain 4 scholarships for higher studies in veterinary and agriculture science.

In 1929 A. D. he laid the foundation stone of the new Chhitar (Hill) Palace as well as of the Windham Hospital, the last named institution being one of the best equipped in the whole of India.

In 1931 A. D. the census of Mārwar was taken and the population of Mārwar totalled 21,25 982 souls. A Flying Club was also started at Jodhpur the same year.

In May 1933 the designation of the Jodhpur State was changed to that of the Jodhpur Government, and the members of the Council came to be designated as Ministers.

The Mahārājā paid a visit to East Africa for big game hunting and the following year he again went to complete his programme of wild sports there.

In 1935 the Silver Jubilee of His Gracious Majesty King George V was celebrated in Jodhpur, and a large sum of money was contributed to the His Majesty's Silver Jubilee Fund. Similarly a handsome amount was also subscribed towards the Quetta Earth-quake Relief Fund opened at Delhi.

In 1936 A. D. Lord Willingdon, the then Viceroy, performed the opening ceremony of the Willingdon Gardens as well as the new building of the Sardar Museum and Sumer Public Library situated there in the centre.

The same year on June 23, the Mahārājā was honoured with the title of G. C. S. I. by the British Government.

In 1937 he proceeded to England to take part in the coronation ceremony of King George VI.

In 1938 the Government of India retroceded to the Jodhpur State the 21 villages (along with 3 new ones) of the Merwārā district, the administration of which was taken under its direct

control in 1824 A. D. and also freed the State from the obligation of the payment of a sum of Rs. 1,15,000, which was annually paid to the Government of India for maintaining the Erinpura corps. The same year, in order to remove the scarcity of water in the capital, the Mahārājā got constructed a canal with pumping stations at necessary intervals, now known as Sardār Samand Water Supply channel, and built a huge reservoir for the water storage, at a total cost of Rs. 25,50,000. In order to remove the impurities of the water supplied to the city, an up-to-date filter plant was also fitted at a little distance below the reservoir.

In the same year the Umaid Female Hospital was opened at a cost of Rs. 11,19,000 and in 1939 the Mahārājā was generous enough to donate a fabulous sum of Rs. 70,00,000 in order to combat the scourge of famine in Marwar.

In August 1941 A. D. His Highness, with his younger brother Mahārāj Shri Ajitsinghji, paid a visit to the Near East War Front to inspect the Jodhpur troops.

In the same year a Representative Advisory Assembly was constituted in place of the Central Advisory Board previously established in 1939 A. D.

Up to the end of 1942 A. D. Jodhpur Darbar contributed sum of about 30 lacs of rupees towards the World War as well as twelve fighters and one heavy bomber.

His Highness has also placed four of his personal aeroplanes and one glider at the disposal of the Government of India.

Further, he was one of the foremost princes to place at the disposal of the Government of India all the resources of the State as well as his personal services in the present World War to crush the Axis Powers.

The latest census of the State showed a figure of 25,55,904 souls.

In his benevolent reign Marwar has taken giant strides in improvements in all directions and the annual gross income of the State has reached near two and a quarter crores of rupees.

Air Commodore, His Highness Rāj-Rājēshvar Saramad Rājahāi Hīnd Mahārājādhīrāj Mahārājā Shrī Sir Ūmaid Singh Bahadur G. C. S. I., G. C. I. E., K. C. V. O., A. D. C., LL.D., is beloved by his subjects and is a kind hearted ruler with democratic outlook. He is an air minded prince, a spirited Polo player and a keen sportsman of wide fame.

He has five Mahārāj-kumārs namely Mahārāj-kumār Shrī Hanwantsinghji, Himmatsinghji, Harisinghji, Devisinghji, and Dilipsinghji.

The Mahārānī of Jodhpur, who was married in 1921 A. D., is a dutiful and very devoted Rānī of the Mahārājā and is ever alert to help the needy and the poor.

May the Almighty bestow His choicest blessings on the Mahārājā, may he and his family have health, long life and prosperity and may his people enjoy his benevolent reign for long.

---

## APPENDIX A.

### 1. Rājapūts

[Read at VIX Congresso Internazionale Degli Orientalisti, held at (Regia Università) Roma in September 1935 A D and published in its proceedings and transactions (pp 409—422 as well as in 'Indian Culture,' Calcutta, Vol III, No 2 (Oct 1936 A D) pp 289—302]

We know from the Hindu 'Shāstras' that in the beginning, the Āryans had no caste system among them, but it was introduced later to facilitate the social and the industrial developments of the society. By its introduction particular kind of work was entrusted to the particular group of people, specially suited for the purpose, and this was the basis of the caste system in India.<sup>1</sup>

Like other 'Shāstras', the 'Bhāgavata'<sup>2</sup> and 'Mahābhārata'<sup>3</sup> also support this theory.

It is likely that the people of the old school may see in this statement a suggestion of the modern ideas but this is not so.

In support of this, we quote here from a book named 'Samarāṅgana Sutrādhāra'<sup>4</sup> compiled by Rājā Bhōja, the famous Paramāra ruler of Malwa. He ruled from about 1010 to 1053 A. D. (1066 to 1110 V. S.) and besides being a patron

---

<sup>1</sup> ब्राह्मणोऽस्य पुरवमासीद्वाहू राजन्यं कृतं ऊरु तदस्य यद्वैश्यं पद्भ्यां यद्वैश्याश्च जायत ।

Rigvēda—Parushasukta.

<sup>2</sup> एक एव पुरा वेदः प्रणवः सर्ववाङ्मयः ।  
देवो नारायणो नान्य एकोऽस्मिन्वेत्येव च ॥

<sup>3</sup> एकवर्णमिदं पूर्वं विश्वमासीद् युधिष्ठिर ।  
कर्मक्रियाविभेदेन चातुर्वर्ण्यं प्रतिष्ठितम् ॥

<sup>4</sup> Adhyāya 7, Shlōka 1-17.

of learning is considered to have been himself a scholar of repute:—

‘Brahmā, for maintaining peace and order on the earth made Prithu the first ruler of the people and he too for the sake of administrative convenience and efficiency divided them in four “Varnas” or castes.’

‘People who were God-fearing, pious, scholarly and able were designated as “Brāhmanas”; those who were courageous, energetic, strong and able to protect others were named as “Kshatriyas”; persons who were wise, desirous of wealth, reliable, smart and kindhearted were styled as “Vaishyas” and men lacking in a sense of respect, religion, truth and purity were called “Shūdras”.’

The purpose of quoting these lines here is simply to show that these divisions of Varnas or castes, in the beginning, were based on the quality, work and the nature of the individuals<sup>1</sup> and they had no connection with birth.

In our opinion this system might have served at that time, to avert the clash of interests and the hard competition which threaten our society this day.

Further for the sake of individual development, the period of our life was also divided into four parts called four ‘Āshramas’.

Leaving this question of ‘Varnas’ and ‘Āshramas’ in general, we take up now the question relating to ‘Kshatriyas’ in particular.

According to the ‘Vedic’ and ‘Paurānic’ literature, the Kshatriyas were divided into two dynasties, one of which was named Solar or ‘Sūryavamsha’ and the other Lunar or ‘Chandravamsha’. On the basis of the close study of the Āryan languages of India, scholars are of opinion that the two different stocks of the Āryans migrated to India in two different periods and to differentiate them from each other, they were called the Solar and the Lunar stocks.<sup>2</sup> But later a third division known as Fire dynasty or ‘Agnivamsha’ also sprang forth among them.

<sup>1</sup> चातुर्वर्ण्यं मया सृष्टं शुण्ककर्मविभागतः ।

<sup>2</sup> The Inscription dated V. B. 1166 (1109 A. D.) of Gōvindachandra contains:—  
प्रवरत्नं सर्वलोमोद्भवविदितमहाचक्रवर्णद्वयेऽस्मिन् ।  
.....  
.....  
उद्धतुर्धर्ममार्गान् प्रविशन्ति तेषां सुप्रवर्णद्वयं च ॥

Bhagavadgītā, Adhyāya 4, Shlōka 13



The first mention of this dynasty or division is found in 'Navasāhasānka Charita' of Padmagupta composed in the later half of the 11th century A.D. It states that Vashishtha, a sage, to get back his cow from Vishvāmitra, his rival, created a warrior from his fire altar at mount Abu, and as this warrior killed his enemies and brought back his cow, the sage named him as Paramāra or the destroyer of the enemy.

On the basis of the above story, we presume that, to get rid of his enemies, a descendant of Vashishtha, purified (by a sort of penance) a clan of Kshatriyas whose forefathers had embraced Buddhism. But Halāyudha, a contemporary of Padmagupta, in his 'Pingala Sūtravritti' mentions Rājā Munja of the Paramāra dynasty as belonging to the 'Brahma-Kshatra-Kula'<sup>1</sup> or a combined Brāhmana and Kshatriya dynasty.

The book named 'Prithvīrāja Rāsō' also contains a reference to this Fire dynasty. The author of 'Rāsō' taking Paramāra, Chālukya (Sōlankī), Padihāra (Pratihāra) and Chauhāna as having originated from the fire altar of Vashishtha calls their descendants as Agnivamshīs. This is the main reason for which the Indian<sup>2</sup> and foreign scholars consider these four clans as non-Kshatriyas and descendants of a foreign and non-Aryan dynasty called Khazar or Gurjara. They also presume that these non-Kshatriya dynasties after undergoing a sort of penance were reckoned as Kshatriyas by the Brāhmanas.

But firstly the accounts of Prithvīrāja, his relatives and his contemporaries as given in the 'Rāsō' do not correspond to historical facts. Secondly according to the 'Rāsō' Mahārāval Samarasimha of Mewar was killed in 1192 A.D. (1249 V.S.) while fighting on the side of Prithvīrāja. In fact Samarasimha ascended the throne of Mewar after 1267 A.D. (1324 V.S.) and breathed his last in 1302 (1359 V.S.).

---

This shows that even at that time there were only the following two famous divisions among Kshatriyas —

(1) Solar and (2) Lunar

1 Owing to the use of this word some scholars presume that originally they were Brāhmanas of Vashishtha's stock or Gōtra and afterward were converted as Kshatriyas. At present the Paramāras call themselves as descendants of Vikramāditya, the famous (but fictitious) ruler of Malwa.

2 Indian Antiquary, Vol XL, pp 7-36

Thirdly the 'Rāsō'<sup>1</sup> mentions in the form of a prophecy, the victory of the king of Mewar over Delhi after 1620 A. D. (1677 V. S.). Under such circumstances, the accounts of 'Rāsō' cannot be accepted as authentic.

As a matter of fact these divisions of Kshatriyas are merely the imaginative creations of the poets intended to show the superiority and antiquity of the dynasty. For had it not been so in each and every record (inscriptions and copper grants) of the well-known Kshatriya rulers these divisions would have been surely mentioned. But it is not so. Moreover wherever the mention of these divisions is found they are confusing in the extreme. If at one place a certain clan of Kshatriyas is mentioned as 'Sūryavamshīs' at another the same branch is said to have belonged to the Chandra or the Agni Vamshīs.

We have already given, some such proofs about the Paramāra clan, here some similar proofs for the other clans will be given presently.

In the inscription, of V. S. 1133 (1076 A. D.) of Vikramādityā VI, the Chālukyās (Sōlankīs) are recorded as Chandīavamshīs. But in 'Bilhana's Vikramānkadēvacharita' and in the inscription of Haihaya (Kalachuri) Yuvarājadēva II, found from Bilhari, they are said to have sprung from the handful of water of Brahma and Drōna respectively.

In the inscription of Pratihāra king Bhōja,<sup>2</sup> found at Gwalior, the Prātihāras (Padihāras) are referred to as Sūrya Vamshīs, while in the inscription<sup>3</sup> of Pratihāra Bāuka, dated V. S. 894 (837 A. D.), they are mentioned as descendants of Brāhmana Harishchandra and his Kshatriyā wife Bhadrā.

In the inscription of Chauhāna Lumbhā (dated V. S. 1377-1320 A. D.), found at mount Abu, Chauhānas are said to have belonged to the Chandra-Vamsha. But in the inscription of Visaldeva IV they are mentioned as 'Sūrya-Vamshīs'.

1 सोरेने सत्योत्तरे ऋषभम साक वदीत ।

दिग्गज मेवातपति लेहि खगवन जीत ॥

Samaya II, Chhanda 44, p. 275.

2 He ruled from about 843 to 893 A. D. (900 to 950 V. S.)

3 In the beginning of the same inscription a hint has also been made that the Pratihāras were descended from Lakshmana, who was a door keeper to his elder brother Rāmachandra.

Taking into consideration all these facts, it is not advisable for scholars whether local or foreign to rely upon 'Prithvīrāja Rāsō' and to presume that these four dynasties are being the descendants of the foreign and non-Āryan Gurjara (Khazar) stock.

Now we quote, in brief the points on the basis of which the Rājapūts are considered as non-Āryans:—

(1) That in the 'Hārivamsha'<sup>1</sup> and in the 'Vishnu Purāna'<sup>2</sup>; the Haihayas (Kalachuris) are classed with Shakas, Yavanas, Pāradas and Kāmbōjas; hence it is probable that the former also belonged to the foreign non-Āryan stock.<sup>3</sup>

(2) That Bāna in his 'Harshacharita' mentions simultaneously the victories of Prabhākaravardhana of Thānēshvara over Gurjaras and Huns, hence, it seems that the Gurjaras were also foreigners and came to India along with Huns.

(3) That in the inscription of Pratihāra Mathanadēva, dated V. S. 1016 (960 A. D.) found at Rājōr (Alwar State) Mathanadēva is stated to have belonged to the Gurjara-Pratihāra clan. Further in the records of the Rāshtrakūta princes of the south, the Pratihāras of Kannauj are designated as Gurjarēshvaras while in the writings of the Arabs they are called as Juzrs. All these facts go to show that the Pratihāras were the offshoots of the Gurjaras.

(4) That the Gurjaras themselves belonged to a foreign stock known as Khazars, who in the sixth century A. D. inhabited the borderland of Europe and Asia. Some scholars are of opinion that they came to India in the time of Kanishka, while other think that they migrated to India along with the Huns. The province conquered by these Gurjaras came to be known as Gurjar or Gujrat.<sup>4</sup>

(5) That some of the Sassanian typed coins, found in the North-Western India, contain the legends in both the Nāgarī and Pahlvī characters. In the Nāgarī is written:—'Shri

1 (Bengal) Vs 764—776

2 Amsha IV, Chapt 3, V. 16ff.

3 Indian Antiquary, Vol XL, p 12.

4 Mr. C V Vaidya presumes that as due to the connection of 'Mahārāshtrī' language one province of India was called Mahārāshtra in the like manner due to the connection of Gujrātī language another province of it came to be known as Gujrat. The language known as Mahārāshtrī was used in India even at the time of Vararuchi who flourished in the fourth century B C.

Vahmana Vāsudēva' while in the Pahlvī—'Tukān Zāulastān Sapardlakshān.'<sup>1</sup> Some scholars taking the word Vahmana for Chāhamān consider this Vāsudēva of the coin as the first known ruler of the Chāhamāna dynasty. Further they take 'Sapād Lakshān' inscribed on the coins to mean the Himalayan hilly tract known as Siwālaks and also think that the Chāhamānas were Khazars or the Gurjaras who migrated to India along with the Huns and settled in the aforesaid hilly tract. As these coins of Vāsudēva resemble those of Khusru II (Parviz), struck in the 37th year of his reign, it is assumed that the time of the former comes to about 627 A.D. (684 V.S.).

Let us examine these arguments in the light of the facts available from other sources:—

(1) That in the old records of Haihayas (Kalachuris) they are mentioned as Chandravamshīs or belonging to the Lunar dynasty and in the 'Purānas' they are stated to be pure Kshatriyas, hence they being only mentioned in 'Harivamsha Purāṇa' along with Yavanas, Pāradas and Kāmbōjas cannot be taken to be foreigners.

Moreover, Manu,<sup>2</sup> the famous law-giver of India has counted even these Yavanas, Pāradas and Kāmbōjas among the Kshatriyas:—

गनैस्तु द्वित्यालोपादिमाः क्षत्रियजातयः ।

वृषलत्वं गता लोके ब्राह्मणाऽदर्शनेन च ॥ ४३ ॥

पौण्ड्रकाश्चौद्रविडाः काम्बोजा यवनाः शकाः ।

पारदाः पल्लवाश्चीनाः किराता द्रव्याः खगाः ॥ ४४ ॥

That the Kshatriya clans known as Paundrakas, Chauḍras, Draviḍas, Kāmbōjas, Shakas, Pāradas, Pahlvas, Chīnas, Kirātas, Daradas, and Khashas due to their gradual ignorance of the religious rites and their disassociation with the Brāhmanas came to be known as 'Vrīshalas' (Shūdras).

(2) That in fact Bāna by putting 'Gurjara-prajāgarah' along with 'Hūna-harina-Kēsari' and 'Sindhurāja-Jvarō'<sup>3</sup> mentions only the inhabitants of the Gurjara country, hence it is not advisable to drag there the Gurjaras or the Khazars of the foreign origin. Further the migration of the Khazars in India has not yet been proved by the historians.

1. In an another type of this king's coins the Pahlvi legend runs as below—  
Safarzar Taf (Chā Vāsudēva) Vahmana X Multan Malka.

2. Manusmṛti, Adhāya 10

3. Haribharta, Uchchhrāṇa 2, p. 212.

(3) That the adjective (Gurjara) used in the Rājōr inscription is not meant to denote the Pratihāras as belonging to the Gurjara clan but simply as the inhabitants or the rulers of the province. At that time a large part of Rajputana was called Gurjaratrā<sup>1</sup> or Gujrat and its capital was Bhinmal.<sup>2</sup> It is also probable that the mention of the residential province, in the records of the Pratihāras of Bhinmal, was meant to distinguish them from the Pratihāras who went to Kannauj.

The Pratihāras after defeating the Chāvadās<sup>3</sup> established their kingdom at Bhinmal. They then extended their sway up to Bharoch as is evident from the copper grant, dated V.S. 813 (756 A.D.) of Bhartrivaddha, a feudatory of Nāgabhatta I (Nāgāvalōka). Further at the close of the 8th century A.D. they conquered Kannauj and made it their new capital. Under these circumstances, we see no reason to wonder if, in the records of Rāshtrakūtas and those of the Arab travellers, they are designated as Gujjarēshvaras or Juzr respectively.

(4) That firstly the migration of the Khazars to India is not proved by the known history; secondly in the copper grant<sup>4</sup> of Gurjara king Jayabhata III of Bharoch, dated Kalachuri Samvat 456 (762 V.S = 705 A.D.) the Gujaras are said to have been descended from Mahārāja Karna; and thirdly Hiuen-Tsang, the well-known Chinese pilgrim, who came to India in the first half of the seventh century A.D. had stated that the rulers of Bhinmal, the capital of Gurjara country, and that of Valabhī, were Kshatriyas.

The Baḍagūjaras are also Kshatriyas as they make their matrimonial alliances only with other pure Kshatriyas.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Copper grant of Pratihara Bhōjadēva, dated V S 900 (Epigraphia Indica, Vol V, p 211)

<sup>2</sup> Hiuen Tsang's travels

<sup>3</sup> Some people are of opinion that the Chāvadās too were Gurjaras. But the copper grant dated Kalachuri Samvat 490 (796 V.S = 739 A.D.) of Chalukya (Solanki) Pulakeshūrāja of Lāṭa states—

“सौराष्ट्र-चावोटक-मौर्य-गुर्जरादिराज्ये”

This shows that at that time the Gurjaras and Chavādās (Chapotkās) were considered as belonging to the two different clans.

Bombay Gazetteer, Vol. I, part I, p. 109

<sup>4</sup> Indian Antiquary, Vol. XIII, p. 77.

<sup>5</sup> Though in the olden times 'Anuloma vivāhas' (marriage of higher 'Varga' males with the lower Varga females) were prevalent among Brāhmaṇas, Kshatriyas and Vaishyas, yet later this was disallowed. To support this we quote here from the writings of Megasthenes who visited India in the 3rd century B.C.

(5) That the opinions of the scholars differ much on this point. General Cunningham takes this 'Vāsudēva' of the aforesaid coins to be a Huna. While Mr. Rapson considers him a Sassanian. Similarly some historians presume that the 'second word of the Nāgarī legend of the coins is 'Chāhamāna' while others read it as 'Vahmana'.

Moreover the time of Chāhamāna Vāsudēva as given by Rājashēkhara Sūri in the genealogy, attached to his 'Prabandhakōsha'<sup>1</sup> is V.S. 608 (551 A.D.), but the period fixed for the aforesaid coins by scholars is V.S. 684 (627 A. D.)

We learn from the history that Gūvaka I was the seventh descendant of Vāsudeva. The inscription, dated V.S. 1013, found at Harshanāth, states that Gūvaka due to his chivalrous nature acquired the title of a 'Knight' at the court of Nāgāvalōka. In the inscription of Chauhāna Bhartrivridha, dated V.S. 813 (756 A.D.), he (Bhartrivridha) is said to have been a feudatory of Nāgāvalōka. This shows that Bhartrivridha and Nāgāvalōka were contemporaries and lived about V.S. 813. Now if we deduct 25 years for each ruling prince (i.e. 200 years for 8 kings) the time of the beginning of the reign of Vāsudeva comes near to the period fixed in 'Prabandhakōsha.'

Further the kingdom of the Chauhānas was first established not in Sind or Multan but at Ahichchhatrapura, wherefrom they proceeded to Shākambhari (Sāmbhar). General Cunningham, on the basis of the description of Ahichchhatrapura found in the travels of the aforesaid Chinese pilgrim, locates this town near Ramnagar about 20 miles west of Bareilly.<sup>2</sup> According to 'Mahābhārata' this Ahichchhatrapura was the capital of north Pāñchāla country.

Moreover the scholars, instead of accepting the word 'Sapādalakshān' on the coins is to mean a Himālayan tract

Hsien Tsang, the Chinese pilgrim who came to India in the first half of the 7th century A.D., writes.—

'The members of a caste marry within the caste, the great and the obscure keeping apart .....

Yuan Chwang (by Thomas Watters), Vol. I, p. 168.

Further the children born of the occasional 'Anulōma vivāhas' were considered as belonging to the mother's 'Varṇa' (caste). For instance—the children of Rāthōḍ Mūhan who were born of his Kshatriya wife were called as Mūhanpōt Kshatriyas, while those born of the Vāshya wife were considered as Mūhanpōt Vāshyas.

1. This Kōsha (Dictionary) was compiled in 1405 V.S. (1347 A.D.).

2. In the eastern part of Rohilkhand.

Yuan Chwang (by Thomas Watters), Vol. I, p. 232 and Appendix G.

containing 125 thousand peaks or ranges, think that it has here been used for a tract containing 125 thousand villages.<sup>1</sup> The country ruled by Chauhānas, which included the provinces of Sāmbhar, Nāgaur and Ajmēr, etc. is called 'Savālakh' even to this day. Therefore no one can believe that the Chauhānas belonged to the Gurjara race or they migrated towards Rajputana from the Himālaya.

The same is the position of the Rāshtrakūṭas, Guhils, etc. belonging to the other Kshatriya clans.

Mr. V. A. Smith, on his theory of the sudden appearance of the Rājput in the 8th or the 9th century A.D. has advanced the theory that they are foreigners and belong to the non-Āryan races.<sup>2</sup> But how far he is justified can be ascertained from the following facts:—

- (a) That in the 5th century A.D. one of the Rājput clans known as Rāshtrakūṭas were ruling in the Deccan, and at the end of the same century they were overthrown by another Rājput clan called Sōlankī (Chālukyas).
- (b) That the copper grant of Sōlankī Trilōchanapāla, dated Shaka Samvat 972 (1107 V.S.=1051 A.D.) states that before their migration to the Deccan, the Rāshtrakūṭas had their sway over Kannauj<sup>3</sup> and the words Rathika, Ristika, etc. found in the edicts of Ashōka prove that the Rāshtrakūṭas existed even about 250 B.C.
- (c) That Guhila (Guhadatta) the founder of the Guhil clan of Mewar was ruling in the later half of the sixth century A.D. ; and Bāpā Rāval, one of his descendants was the master of Mewar in the first half of the eighth century. A.D.

1 'Skandapurāṇa' (which is supposed to be composed in the 5th century A.D.) states that there were 125,000 villages under Sāmbhar, Mēwār, Karnāṭak, etc.

2 Mr V. A. Smith considers that the Chandēls, the Rāṭhōrs and the Gaharwāls are the descendants of aboriginal tribes like Gonds, Dhars and Kharwars. But in fact it is not so. For Rāṭhōrs and Gāharwāl, please see our 'History of Rāshtrakūṭas' and 'Bhārata kē Prāchīna Rājavanśha,' Vol III

The Inscriptions of Chandela state them as 'Chandra-vamshi'.

3 कान्यकुब्जे महाराज ! राष्ट्रकूटस्य कन्यकाम् ।

लब्ध्वा सुराय तस्यां त्वं चैव कथाम्पुलि मत्तम् ॥ ६ ॥

Further is it not strange that simply because the present Kshatriya rulers call themselves Rājapūts,<sup>1</sup> Mr. V. A. Smith and others hold them as the offshoots of non-Āryans? But Rājapūt is a corrupt form of 'Rājaputra'. And as the descendants of the younger sons of the present Rājapūt rulers, after a certain number of generations are called 'Thākurs' and as the younger sons of the chiefs of Oudh or their descendants use along with their names the title of 'Kunvar', in the like manner it is probable that the younger branches of these Kshatriya rulers, to distinguish themselves from the ordinary Kshatriyas, might have adopted this title of 'Rājaputra'. Further in course of time partly due to the increase in the number of such 'Rājaputras' by the rise and fall of the several ruling families and partly due to the changes in their domestic conditions, this group of Kshatriyas might have come to be known as Rājapūts, while the ordinary Kshatriyas by adopting different occupations submerged into the different clans.<sup>2</sup>

Col. Tod in his History of Rājasthān<sup>3</sup> states that in the Mughal army there were one hundred thousands Rāthōr warriors and we presume that a large number of them was of the descendants of Rāō Sīhā, the founder of the Marwar ruling family. This also supports our theory of the increase in the number of 'Rājaputras'.

Pānini, the famous grammarian, who flourished in the sixth century B.C. has given a rule in his Sanskrit grammar named 'Ashtādhyāyī':<sup>4</sup>

“ गोत्रोक्तोऽप्येव भ्रगजगज्जन्यराजपुत्रवत्समनुष्याज्जादु बुञ् । ”

In it he has advised the use of an affix called 'बुञ्' where the multitude of such 'Rājaputras' is meant.

1. The author of the 'Shabdakalpādruma' has quoted the following half couplet from the 'Arābhara Smṛiti' —

“ वैश्यादम्बष्ठकन्याया राजपुत्रः प्रजायते । ”

But it is not traceable in the printed copy of the said 'Smṛiti'. Hence it is possible that some one acquainted with modern Ravanā Rājapūts might have inserted this in the book.

2. The subclans found in the different sub-castes of the people of Rajputana also support it.

3. Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan (edited by Crooke), p. 103 104.

4. Adhyāya 4, Pāda 2, Sūtra 30



Ashvaghōsha, the famous poet of the second century of Vikrama era has used this word (Rājaputra) in his poems called 'Saundarānanda Mahākāvya':—

“केचिदिच्छाकवो जग्मु राजपुत्राः विवत्सवः ।”

The poet Kālidāsa had made use of this word in his drama called 'Mālavikāgnimitra'.<sup>2</sup>

“मया राजपुत्रगतपरिवृतं वसुमित्रं गोप्तारमादिश्य... ।”

Bāna Bhaṭṭa, who wrote his 'Harshacharita'<sup>3</sup> about 620 A.D. (677 V.S.) has also used the word Rājaputra.

In 'Mahābhārata',<sup>4</sup> the famous Hindu epic, we find repeated use of this word for Kshatriyas:—

एते सन्मरया नाम राजपुत्राः महारथाः ।

रथेष्वस्त्रेषु निपुणा नागेषु च विभापते ॥ २० ॥

भैक्षचर्या ततः प्राहुस्तस्य सद्धर्मचारिणः ।

तथा वैश्यस्य राजेन्द्र ! राजपुत्रस्य चैव हि ॥ १४ ॥

Ibna Khurdādbā, who in 912 A.D. (H.S. 300=V.S. 969) wrote his book named 'Kitābul Masālik-ul-Mamālik',<sup>5</sup> states:—

There are in all seven clans in India:—1. Sabfria, 2. Brahma, 3. Kataria, 4. Sudaria, 5. Baisura, 6. Sandalia, and 7. Lahuda.

(1) Sabfria.—This is the highest clan from which the rulers are selected.

(2) Kataria.—People of this clan can drink only three cups of wine. Their daughters can be married to Brāhmanas. But the Brāhmanas cannot marry their daughters to these Katarias.

These descriptions show that even at that time there were two divisions among the Kshatriyas. One was called Sabfria—'Sukshatriya' or Rājaputra, because the rulers were selected from this division and the other was Kataria—ordinary 'Kshatriya'. The matrimonial alliances of the Brāhmanas with the daughters of these Katarias undoubtedly prove that these Katarias too were of pure Kshatriya blood.

It is also probable that in the times of the Mohemmadan rulers these Rājaputras, having been considered as holding a higher status than those ordinary pure Kshatriyas, might have been called Rājputs.

1. Saṅgī 1, Shlōka 18.

2. Anka 6, p. 103

3. (पुष्पभूतिस्तु) अमरेणः उत्थाय कतिपयैरेव राजपुत्रैः परितो भैरवाचार्यं द्रष्टुं प्रतये ।”

(Uchebhyāra III, p. 241.)

4. Drōṇa Parva, Adhyāya 112; Shānti Parva, Adhyāya 64.

5. Elliot's History of India, Vol. I, pp. 16-17.

At the time of the census of 1901 A D, Mr H Risley the famous ethnologist after examining the straight and thin noses, the long skulls, and the tall bodies of the Rajputs, had certified that they undoubtedly belonged to the Aryan race

Now we will consider this problem from another view point —

According to the aforesaid scholars even if we take it for granted that the Rajputs were the descendants of Shakas, Kushans and Huns who coming from the north, invaded India, the theory of their Aryan descent is not weakened in any way. On the strength of the data found in 'Ramayana', 'Mahabharata', 'Smritis', 'Puranas' and records, as collected by the modern research scholars, it is clear that there was a time when the descendants of the Aryans of India in their northern conquest acquired the land of Shakas, the Northern Tibet and the lands of Kushans and Huns in the Central Asia

In this manner several Aryan rulers belonging to the solar and the lunar dynasties had founded fresh colonies or kingdoms outside India. The mention of the kingdoms of the sons of Bharata at Gandhara and that of Pancheta to the north of India as well as the conquest of Patala (America) by Arjuna are sufficient proofs to support this

In the old records also we find a mention of the victory of our rulers over 'Tivishtapa' which according to the modern historians was the name of Tibet

In the records, written in the 'Kharoshthi' alphabets and unearthed by Dr Stien in Chinese Turkestan, the use of Prakrit language and the appearance of the Aryan titles like Mahanubhava, Maharaja, Bhattachaka, Vamshamani show that the place was once colonized by the Aryans<sup>1</sup>

We give below some specimens of the language used and the titles found in the said records —

प्रियदेवमनुजान् प्रियन्तान् प्रियन्तु ।

महानुभव महारज चित्तुराजमण द्रव्युपम मने ।

In the like manner the images of the Hindu gods and the Sanskrit inscriptions found in the islands of Java, Sumatra, Borneo etc prove that at a time they were also under the influence of the Aryans. The traces of 'Maya' culture

<sup>1</sup> On the basis of these facts the modern scholars call this land by name of Serindia

discovered at America may also be regarded as the remains of the past Āryan influence.

The Chinese called the tract lying between India and China by the name of 'Shen-tu'<sup>1</sup> (i. e. a part of Sindhu),<sup>2</sup> because it was once under the sway of the Āryans of India.

Under these circumstances, there should be no hesitation in accepting the Shakas, the Kushans, and the Huns, as the descendants of the Āryans, who migrated to their respective countries. Though as stated above, Manu has called the Paundrakas, Chaudras, Dravidas, Kāmbōjas, Yavanas Shakas, Pāradas, Pahlavas, Chīnas, Kīrātas, Daradas and Khashas as 'Vrishalas' or irreligious, simply because they migrated to the countries outside India where no Brāhmanas were available to perform the religious ceremonies, yet he himself has accepted their Kshatriya origin. Further we cannot give much weight to the word 'Vrishala' used by Manu as we see that the Brāhmanas, due to the jealousy, had declared even the Indian provinces of Magadha and Kalinga as well as the people living there as unholy, simply because the majority of the inhabitants there followed Bhuddhism or Jainism. For all these reasons, it is not advisable to consider the Rāj pūts as descendants of Shakas, Kushans or Huns inspite of the proofs adduced to the contrary which go to show that even the Shakas, Kushans and Huns were the descendants of the Āryans, who migrated to the north of India.

We give below some more facts in support of this theory:—

Coins struck by the Shaka kings contain the marks of Sun, Moon and Ganges. The language used in their coins and inscriptions is Piākṛit.<sup>3</sup> Their names mostly resemble the Indian names, as can be judged from the following:— Rudrasimha, Svāmī Satyasimha, Svāmī Rudrasēna, etc.

1. In the time of 'Han Wu Ti' (apparently about 123 B C) 'shen tu' was not far from the western border of the Chinese empire

Yuan Chwang (by Thomas Watters) Vol. I, pp. 133 134

This name (shen tu) was given to this country about 4 or 5 hundred years after Ashoka. The Romans called this further India as trans Gangetic India

2. We learn from the travels of Yuan Chwang that about 630 A D a Kshatriya King ruled at Kapisi (Kāfiristān)

Yuan Chwang (by Thomas Watters), Vol. I, pp. 122—123.

3. अग्रविदितचक्रस रत्नमुलस ।

On the Kushan coins the images of 'Shiva' and his bull or of the King offering sacrifice to the Fire Altar are found. The language written on them resembles Prākṛita.<sup>1</sup> Their titles are also similar to those of the Indian kings as quoted below:—

Mahārāja, Rājātirāja (or Rājādhirāja) Īshvara, Mahēshvara and Dēvaputra. The name of one of the Kushan kings was 'Vāsudēva' which is purely an Indian or Āryan name.

Coins of Huns have the marks of trident and bull. The language inscribed on them is Sanskrit,<sup>2</sup> and the titles borne by those kings are similar to those of the epithets of the Indian kings given below:—

Vrishadhva and Mahārāja.

The name of one Hun king was Mihirkula, who was a staunch Shaivite.

Mention of the Huns among the 36 clans of the Kshatriyas is found in the 'Kumārapālacharita' which was composed in the 15th century of the Vikrama era and the author of 'Rājatarangiṇī' also enumerates the Kshatriya clans as 36.

Col. Tod comparing the similarity of some of the customs among the Rājapūts and the Scythians opines that both of them belonged to the same non-Āryan race of Scythians or Shakas. But this supposition is quite unwarranted for we have already cited some facts to show that even the Shakas themselves were Āryans. And therefore it is not strange if some of the customs of the Rājapūts and the Scythians are similar.

Before concluding this paper we wish to crave the attention of those scholars to this subject who consider the present Rājapūt rulers as non-Āryans and express the hope that if they think their opinion to be well-founded they will be pleased to let us know how and when those old Kshatriya clans, who ruled in India for a considerable period, disappeared from the surface of the earth?

(1) If they think that due to the acceptance of Buddhism or Jainism those Kshatriyas lost their caste distinction we are not prepared to believe this because the Lichchhavīs

1. महराज रजदिराज सर्वलोकेश्वर महेश्वर हिमवत्पुत्र ।

2. विजितावनि रचनिर्वात श्रीतोरमायदेव जयति ।

of Vaishālī and the Rāshtākūta king Amōghavarsha I of the Deccan who followed Buddhism and Jainism respectively, retained their 'Varna' or caste distinction unmolested.

(2) If they are of opinion that foreign invaders totally destroyed the Kshatriyas, this is also far away from the truth, because after the death of the Hun king Mihirkula in 542 A.D. (V. S. 599) India was free from any effective foreign invasion for about 475 years<sup>1</sup> (or up to the conquest of the Punjab by Mehmud of Ghazni), while the records<sup>2</sup> of the Lichchhavī Kshatriyas prove that they were ruling in India up to 754 A. D. (811 V. S.).

There are some people who quote the following sentence from the 'Pārāshara Smriti':—'कलावाद्यन्तयोः स्थितिः' and try to prove that according to this in 'Kaliyuga' or in the fourth and the last circle of the Hindus, there remain only two 'Varnas', the Brāhmanas and the Shūdras. But taking all the facts given above into consideration this theory too becomes unacceptable.

---

1 Though the Arab invaders took Sind in the eighth century A D., yet all the other provinces of India were free from their influence.

2 India Antiquary, Vol IX, pp 163 and 167

## 2. The Early Rāshtrakūtas of the Deccan and the present Mysore State

*[Read at the eighth All India Oriental Conference, held at Mysore in December 1935 A.D., and published in Journal of Indian History, Vol. XVI, Pt. 3, (December 1937. A.D.) pp 253-258]*

Before the re-establishment of the Rāshtrakūta kingdom in the Deccan, the north-eastern part of the present Mysore State was under the Pallavas of Kānchī, and, as a branch of these Pallavas was called 'Nōlamba,' the modern Chitaldroog district of the Mysore State came to be known as Nōlambavādī.

The north-western part or the present Shimoga district of the state was ruled by the Kadambas, whose capital was Bānavāsī.

The rest of the territory of the present Mysore State was governed by the Gangas, and was known as Gangavādī. The surname previously used by the rulers of this dynasty was "Kōnguṇivarma", but after the victory of Shrīpurusha over the Pallavas, in the latter half of the eighth century A.D., he (Shrīpurusha) and subsequent rulers bore the title of "Pēramā-nadi" which had been used by the Pallavas.

About A.D. 550 the Chālukya chief Pulakēsin I established his capital at Vātāpi (modern Bādamī) and in course of time subdued the Pallavas of Kānchī. His son Kirtivarman I extending his sway conquered the Kadambas.

About A.D. 615 this Chālukya dynasty was divided into the western and the eastern Chālukyas, and about A.D. 750 the Rāshtrakūta chief Dantivarman (Dantidurga II), after defeating the western Chālukya king Kirtivarman II re-established the lost Rāshtrakūta kingdom in the Deccan. The eastern—Chālukyas, whose capital was Vēngī remained constantly hostile to it.

The Samangarh plate<sup>1</sup> of Shaka Samvat 675 (A.D. 753) states:

यो बल्लभे सपदि दण्डयलेन जित्वा  
 राजाधिराजपरमेश्वरतामुपैति [ १७ ]  
 काञ्चीशकेरलनराधिपचोलपाण्ड्य-  
 श्रीहर्षवज्रटविभेदविधानदत्तम् ॥  
 कर्णाटकं बलमनन्तमजय्यमन्यै-  
 भृत्यैः कियद्भिरपि यः सहसा जिगाय [ १८ ]

i.e. he [Rāshtrakūta Dantivarman (Dantidurga II)] after defeating Vallabha (Chālukya Kirtivarman II), subdued the Pallavas of Kānchi and some other rulers of the Deccan. The inscription<sup>2</sup> of Dashāvatāra temple of Ellora also testifies to his victory over the Pallavas of Kānchī.

The Navasari grant<sup>3</sup> of Shaka Samvat 836 (A.D. 914) contains:—

काञ्चीपदे पदमकारि करेण भूय

i.e. Dantidurga II, (on his return from the conquest of the Central Provinces) again marched to Kānchī (as the Pallava king had made a futile attempt to regain his lost freedom).

Thus a large part of the north-western and the north-eastern districts of the modern Mysore State came under the influence of the Rāshtrakūtas.

गङ्गानामुपरि विजयस्कन्धावारे मखनगरे....

of the Talegaon plate<sup>4</sup> of Shaka Samvat 690 (A.D. 768) which was issued from Manne, a town in Gangāvādī (Mysore) undoubtedly proves that, at that time, the Rāshtrakūta king Krishnarāja I, who was successfully leading an expedition against the Ganga king, (probably Shripurusha) was encamped there (at Manne).

The Radhanpur grant<sup>5</sup> of Shaka Samvat 730 (A.D. 808) states:—

येनेह बद्धमवलोक्य चिराय गङ्गा !  
 दूरं स्थनिप्रहमियेव कलिः प्रयातः [ ६ ]  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 मातङ्गान्मदयारिनिर्भरमुचः प्राप्यानतात्पल्लवात्

1 Indian Antiquary, Vol XI p. 111.

2 Archaeological Survey of India, Vol V, p 87

3 Epigraphia Indica, Vol IX, p. 21.

4. Epigraphia Indica, Vol XIII, p. 275

5 Epigraphia Indica, Vol. VI, p 242.

i.e., the Rāshtrakūṭa king Dhruvarāja imprisoned the Ganga king (probably Shivamāra) and obtained some elephants from the Pallava king of Kānchī.

After this Dhruvarāja appointed his son Stambha as the governor of Gangavāḍi.

We learn from the Paṭṭadakal Plate<sup>1</sup> of Shaka Samvat 726 (A.D. 804) that the Rāshtrakūṭa king Gōvīndarāja III defeated Dantiga (Pallava Dantivarman) of Kānchī.

The Radhanpur grant<sup>2</sup> mentioned above further states:—

एकीभूय समुद्यतन् वसुमतीसंहारमाधिच्छया (?)

विच्छायां सहस्रपथत्त नृपतीनेकोऽपि यो द्वादश

ख्यातानप्यधिकप्रतापविसरैः सर्वतर्कोर्कोनिव [१३]

येनात्यन्तदयालुनाथ निगडक्लेशदपास्थायतात्

स्वं देशं गमितोपि दर्पविसरायः प्रातिकूल्ये स्थितः ।

यावन्न भुङ्कुटी ललाटफलके यस्योन्नते लक्ष्यते

विक्षेपेण विजित्य तावदचिराद्बद्धः स गंगः पुनः [१७]

तत्रस्थः स्वकरस्थितामपि पुनर्निशेषमाकृष्टवान्

विक्षेपैरपि चित्रमानतरिपुयः पल्लवानां श्रियम् [१८]

i.e., the Rāshtrakūṭa king Gōvīndarāja III quelled the revolt of his brother Stambha (Shauchakhambha<sup>3</sup>—the Governor of Gangavāḍi) and his eleven supporters, and also released the Ganga king imprisoned by his father Dhruvarāja. But when he too 'joined the rebels, Gōvīndarāja reimprisoned him (annexing the Gangavāḍi province to the Rāshtrakūṭa kingdom). Gōvīndarāja also defeated the Pallavas.

Records<sup>4</sup> found in Chittaldroog district of Mysore State show that Chiruponnēra of Nōlambavāḍi also accepted the suzerainty of Gōvīndarāja III.

It is evident from the Kaḍab plate<sup>5</sup> of Shaka Samvat 735 (A.D. 813) that Chākīrāja, feudatory of Rāshtrakūṭa Gōvīndarāja III, was the governor of Gangavāḍi.

1. Indian Antiquary, Vol. XI, p. 125.

2. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. VI, p. 242.

3. सनातनभूतस्य शक्तिप्रदमनितभुयः शौचायम्भामिधानो

(The Nelmargal plate of Shaka Samvat 724, (A.D. 802) Epigraphia Carnatica, No. 61, p. 51.)

This Shauchakhambha was pardoned by his brother and was reinstated in the governorship of Gangavāḍi.

4. Epigraphia Carnatica, Vol. XI, Nos. 33-34.

5. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. IV, p. 340.



We know from the Baroda grant<sup>1</sup> of Shaka Samvat 757 (A.D. 835) that Rāshṭrakūṭa Karkarāja of Gujrat, suppressing the revolt, installed Rāshṭrakūṭa king Amōghavarsha I on his ancestral throne of Mānyakhēṭa. But owing to this revolt some provinces like Gangavāḍī, etc. regained their independence.

The Konnur grant of Shaka Samvat 782 (A.D. 860) contains<sup>2</sup>;

प्रचण्डमण्डलातङ्को वङ्केशः सेल्लकेतनः । [१६]

मत्प्रसादेन संलग्नयवनयासीपुरस्सरान्

प्रामान् त्रिशत्सहस्राणि भुक्त्यविरतोदयः [२१]

महाप्रतापादुच्छेदमुदयच्छन् मदिच्छया

मूलादुच्छेदमुत्तुङ्गा गङ्गादीवटाटवीम् [२२]

i.e., Bankēya, a feudatory of the Rāshṭrakūṭa king Amōghavarsha I, and the governor of Bānavāsī, defeated the Ganga king (perhaps Prithvīpati II).

The Sanjan plate<sup>3</sup> of Shaka Samvat 793 (A.D. 871) states:—

अस्यत्केरलपाण्ड्यचोलिकनृपैः संपल्लवं पल्लवम्

निरुतिविकृतगङ्गाश्टङ्गलावद्धनिष्ठाः

i.e., Amōghavarsha I imprisoned the Ganga king and the Pallavas were also afraid of him.

We learn from the records of the Rāshṭrakūṭas that Krishnarāja II the son of Amōghavarsha I had also fought against the Gangas and the Nōlambas.

The Deoli grant<sup>4</sup> of Shaka Samvat 862 (A.D. 940) contains:—

श्रीवल्लभेन निहतौ भुवि दन्तिगवप्पुकौ दुष्टौ ॥ २२ ॥

रञ्ज्यामल्लविपद्रुममुदस्य निहितेन योऽकृत सनाथाम्

भूतार्यपुण्यतदृणा चाटीमिव गङ्गापाटीरे ॥ २३ ॥

परिमलितशिष्टगपल्लवविपत्तिरासीन्न विस्मयस्थानम् ।

i.e., the Rāshṭrakūṭa king Krishnarāja III killed Dantiga and Vappuka, and deposing Rāchamalla installed (his own brother-in-law, Satyavākya Kōngunivarma Pēramānaḍi) Bhūtuga II (of the western Ganga dynasty) on the throne of Gangavāḍī. He also defeated the Pallava chief Antiga.

1. Indian Antiquary, Vol. XIV, p. 199.

2. Epigraphia Indica Vol. VI, p. 25.

3. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. XVIII, p. 243-251.

4. Indian Antiquary, Vol. V, p. 192.

Scholars presume that Dantiga and Vappuka belonged to the Nōlamba family and were the feudatories of the western-Ganga king Rāchamalla.

We learn from the Atkur inscription<sup>1</sup> of Shaka Samvat 872 (A.D. 950) that Krishnarāja III, being pleased with Bhūtuga II, for killing the Chōla prince Rājāditya, bestowed upon him the districts of Bānavāsī, etc. (the north-western part of the Mysore State).

The Gundur inscription<sup>2</sup> of Shaka Samvat 896 (A.D. 974) shows that at that time the districts of Bānavāsī, etc., were ruled by Nōlambāntaka Mārasimha II, who was the son of Bhūtuga II.

Some more names of the feudatories of the Rāshtrakūṭas like Kalaviṭṭarasa and Shankaraganda can be quoted here who governed the Bānavāsī district.

This Rāshtrakūṭa kingdom of the Deccan lasted for about 225 years, and was put an end to by the Chālukya king Tailapa II, who defeated the Rāshtrakūṭa king Karkarāja II at about 973 A.D. But the inscription<sup>3</sup> of Shaka Samvat 904 (A.D. 982) found at Shravana-Belgola (Hassan District) shows that even at that time Rāshtrakūṭa Indrarāja IV, grandson of Rāshtrakūṭa king Krishnarāja III, held sway over a part of the Rāshtrakūṭa kingdom. This last known ruler of the Deccan Rāshtrakūṭa family died in Shravana Belgola in Shaka Samvat 904 (A.D. 982).

This recital of evidence undoubtedly proves that the larger part of the present Mysore State remained, for about 225 years, under the direct or indirect influence of the early Rāshtrakūṭas<sup>4</sup> of the Deccan.

1. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. II, p. 171.

2. Indian Antiquary, Vol. XII, p. 271.

3. Inscriptions at Shravana Belgola, No. 57.

4. Though the Rāshtrakūṭas were "Śūryavamshī Kebatriyas," yet at that time owing to misrepresentation of the old records and the influence of the Vaishnavism they were considered "Chandravamshī Yādavas."

### 3. The early 'Rashtrakutas of the Deccan and the Nizam's Dominions

[Read at the Tenth All India Oriental Conference held at Tirupati in March 1940 A D]

Miraj plates<sup>1</sup> of the Western Chālukya Mahārājādhirāja Jayasimha II state

यो राष्ट्रकूटकुलमिन्द्र इति प्रसिद्ध  
कृष्णाक्षस्य सुतमश्वमेधसैन्यम् ।  
निर्जित्य दग्धनृपपञ्चशतो बभार  
भूयश्चुलुस्यकुलवल्लभराजलक्ष्मीम् ॥

i. e. Sōlankī Jayasimha I by defeating Rāshtrakūta Indra the son of Krishna and owner of eight hundred elephants re-established the lost Vallabha (Chālukya) kingdom in the Deccan.

This shows that up to the end of the fifth century A.D., Rāshtrakūtas were ruling at Lātūr in the Gulabarga District of the Hyderabad Deccan, but were overthrown about 507 A.D. (564 V.S.) by Sōlankī king Jayasimha I, who established his capital at Vātāpī (Bādāmī) in Bijapur District

The Miraj plates further state:—

तद्भवो विक्रमादित्यः कीर्तिवर्मा तदात्मजः ।  
येन चालुक्यराज्यधीरन्तराण्यभूद् भुवि ॥

i.e., in the time of Kīrtivarman II son of Vikramāditya (who was 9th in descent from Jayasimha I) the Sōlankī kingdom again disappeared.

This event might have taken place between 747 and 753 A.D. (805 and 810 V.S.).

In the genealogy of Rāshtrakūta kings found in the inscription<sup>2</sup> of the Dashāvātāra temple at Elloṛa, situated in the Aurangabad District, the first name which appears is of Dantivarman I, perhaps a descendant of Indra referred to above, who might have flourished before 593 A.D. (650 V S ).

1. Indian Antiquary, Vol VIII, p 12.

2. Archaeological survey report of Western India, Vol V, p 87

We learn from the inscription<sup>1</sup>, dated Shaka Samvat 556 (634 A.D.=691 V.S.) of Chālukya Pulkēshin II that—

लब्ध्वा कालं भुवमुपगते जेतुमाप्यायिकाख्ये  
गोविन्दे च द्विरदतिकरैरुत्तरां भैमरथ्याः ।  
यस्यानीकैर्युधि भयरसहस्रमेकः प्रयात-  
स्तत्रावाप्तं फलमुपकृतस्यापरेणापि भूयः ॥

i.e., at the time of Pulakēshin II Rāshtrakūṭa Gōvindarāja I (the grand-son of Dantivarman I) with the aid of his allies attempted to regain the lost ancestral kingdom. But as he could not succeed he concluded peace.

Between 748 and 753 A.D. (804 and 810 V.S.) Dantivarman (Dantidurga) II, the great grandson of Gōvinda I, defeated (the western Chālukya King) Sōlankī Kīrtivarman II, took possession of Vātāpī (Bādāmī) the northern part of his kingdom and re-established the Rāshtrakūṭa rule in the Deccan.

A copper grant<sup>2</sup> of Shaka Samvat 675 (753 A.D.=810 V.S.) found at Samangad (Kolhapur) also supports this. It states:—

महीमहानदीरिवारोघोभित्तिविदारणम् ।  
..... ॥  
यो बल्लभं सपदि दण्डबलेन जित्वा  
राजाधिराजपरमेश्वरतामुपैति ।  
काञ्चीशकेरजनराधिपचोलपाण्ड्य-  
धीर्हर्षवज्रटविभेदविघानदक्षम् ॥  
कण्टिकं यत्नमनन्तमजय्यरथ्यै-  
भृत्यैः कियन्निरपि यः सहसा जिगाय ॥

i.e., the elephants of Dantivarman II reached up to the rivers Mahī, Mahānadi and Narbadā (This shows that he invaded Gujrat, Malwa and Orrisa successfully). Further after defeating Vallabha (the western Chālukya king Kīrtivarman II) he assumed the title of Rājādhirāja and Paramēshvara and taking with himself a small cavalry defeated the powerful Karnatik army, which had won victories over the kings of Kānchī (Conjeveram), Kērala (Malabar coast, including modern Travancore and Cochin States), Chōla (Coromandal coast) and Pāndya (further south west of the Coromandal coast) as well as over king Harsha of Kanauj and Vajraṭa.

1. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. VI, p. 5-6.

2. Indian Antiquary, Vol. XI, p. 111.

The Karnatik army referred to was the army of the Chālukyas.

He also defeated the rulers of Kanchi (Pallava rulers of Nōlambavādī or Chitaldroog district of Mysore State), Shrishaila (in the Karnul district of Madras), Kalinga (the country near the sea coast between the rivers Mahānadi and Gōdāvari), Kōshala (southern Kōshala-Gondwānā including the eastern portion of the Central Provinces), Malwa (Central India), Lāṭa (southern and central Gujrat), Tanka and Sandha Bhūpa (or Sindh).

A copper grant<sup>1</sup> of Shaka Samvat 679 (757 A.D.=814 V.S.) of Mahārājā Dhirāja Karkarāja II of Gujrat shows that Dantivarman II made this Karkarāja, who was his relative, the ruler of Lāṭa (southern and central Gujrat).

Paithan (Aurangabad District) grant<sup>2</sup> of Gōvindarāja III, dated Shaka Samvat 716 (794 A.D.=851 V.S.) states that he (Dantivarman II) extended his sway all over India from Rāmēshwaram in the south to the Himālayas in the north and from the western coast to the Eastern coast.

From the above facts it is evident that Dantivarman (Dantidurga) II was a powerful king of south India and his dominions extended from the northern borders of Gujrat and Malwa to Rāmēshwaram in the south.

The famous Kailāsa Bhavana (or Shiva temple) of Ellora caves in the Aurangabad division of the Nizam's dominions was built by Rāshtrakūṭa king Krishṇarāja I, the uncle of Dantivarman II. This temple is carved out of the rock and is famous for its architecture. Here he also constructed a "Dēvakula" known after him as "Kaṇṇēshvara" where many scholars used to live.

It is evident from the Talegaon grant<sup>3</sup> of Shaka Samvat 690 (768 A.D.=825 V.S.) that he (Krishṇarāja I) invaded the country ruled by Ganga king (or the south-eastern and south-western part of Mysore State).

It is stated in the Alas plates<sup>4</sup> of Shaka Samvat 692 (770 A.D.=827 V.S.) of Gōvindarāja II, that when he (Gōvindarāja) was encamped near the confluence of the rivers Krishṇā,

1. Journal of Bengal Asiatic Society, Vol. XVI, p. 108.

2. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. III, p. 105.

3. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. XIII, p. 275.

4. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. VI, p. 209.

Vēnā and Mūsī, the king of Vēngī<sup>1</sup> (the eastern Chālukya king) acknowledged his supremacy. A large part of this Vēngī-Mandal comprises the south-eastern districts of Nizam's dominions.

We learn from the copper grant<sup>2</sup> of Begumra that Dhruvarāja, the younger brother of Gōvindarāja II had seized a canopy from the king of Northern Kōshala (Ayōdhyā).

He also defeated the Pallava king of Kānchī (Conjeveram or Nōlambavādī), imprisoned Ganga king of Chēra (Coimbatore or Gangavādī) and attacking Padihār ruler Vatsarāja drove him towards Bhīnmāl (Marwar).

The copper grants<sup>3</sup> of Shaka Samvat 730 (808 A.D.=865 V.S.) of Gōvindarāja III (the son of Dhruvarāja) show that he released and reimprisoned the king of Chēra (Coimbatore or Gangavādī), attacked Gujrat and conquered Malwa. After subjugating Mārāsharva on his invasion of Vindhya-chala he camped at Shri Bhavana (Malkhed) till the end of the rains. On the advent of winter he advanced towards the river Tungabhadra (which is the southern boundary of the Nizam's dominions) and defeated the Pallava king Dantivarman of Kānchī (Conjeveram or Nōlambavādī). Later in obedience to his command the king of Vēngī, probably Vijayāditya II of the Eastern Chālukya dynasty, attended his court and acknowledged his supremacy.

As his expedition up to the Tungabhadra is mentioned in the grant<sup>4</sup> of Shaka Samvat 726 (804 A.D.=861 V.S.) it is obvious that some of the events took place before this year.

We learn from his copper plate<sup>5</sup> of Shaka Samvat 735 (813 A.D.=870 V.S.) of Torkhede (Khandesh District) that he having conquered Lāṭa-the central and southern part of Gujrat - made it over to his younger brother Indrarāja who founded the second branch of the Rāshtrakūṭa kings of Gujrat.

From the above facts, it is quite clear that he was a powerful king of the south, ruling over the tract lying between the rivers Narmadā and Tungabhadra, and his

1 The district lies between the rivers Krishna and Godavari.

2 Journal of Bombay Asiatic Society, Vol. XVIII, p. 281

3 Indian Antiquary, Vol. XI, p. 137 and Epigraphia Indica Vol. VI p. 242

4 Indian Antiquary, Vol. XI, p. 136

5 Epigraphia Indica, Vol. III, p. 54.

commands were obeyed by the kings of Vindhya or Malwa in the north to Kānchī (Conjeveram or Nōlambavādī) in the south.

Nilgund inscription<sup>1</sup> of Shaka Samvat 788 (866 A.D.=923 V.S.) points out his victories over Kērala (Malabar coast), Mālava, Gauda (perhaps Northern Bengal), Gurjara and Chitrakūṭa (Chittor).

We learn from the Radhanpur grant<sup>2</sup> of Shaka Samvat 730 (808 A.D.=865 V.S.) that he got built the city wall round the town or fortress by the eastern Chālukya king of Vēngi. Kanharicave-inscription<sup>3</sup> of Shaka Samvat 799 (877 A.D.=934 V.S.) shows that king Amōghavarsha I, son of Gōvinda III, being pleased with his feudatory Kapardi II of the Shilāhāra clan made over to him the kingdom of Konkan<sup>4</sup>.

It is known from the Konnur grant<sup>5</sup> of Shaka Samvat 782 (860 A.D.=917 V.S.) that at that time Bankēya the feudatory of Amōghavarsha I was the Governor of Bānavāsī (Shimog District of Mysore) and at the desire of this king he invaded Gangavādī successfully.

The Shaka Samvat 793 (871 A.D.=928 V.S.) grant of Sanjan states that mobilisation of Amōghavarsha's army struck terror in the hearts of the kings of Kērala (Malabar coast), Chōla (Coromandal coast), Pāndya (further south-west of Coromandal coast), Kalinga (the country between the Mahānadī and the Gōdāvarī on the border of the sea), Magadha (Bihar) and the Pallavas of Kānchī (Conjeveram.)

We learn from the Sirur grant<sup>6</sup> of Shaka Samvat 788 (866 A.D.=923 V.S.) that the rulers of Anga (the country about Bhagalpur including Monghyr), Banga (Bengal) Mālava (Central India) and Vēngi (the tract lying between the Krishnā and the Gōdāvarī or south-eastern part of Hyderabad-Deccan) acknowledged his superiority. There may be some exaggeration in this statement.

1. *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. VI, p. 102.

2. *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. VI, p. 242.

3. *Indian Antiquary*, Vol. XIII, p. 135

4. Its capital was Tana. It denotes the whole strip of land between the Western Ghats and the Arabian sea.

5. *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. VI, p. 25

6. *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. VII, p. 203.

He shifted his capital perhaps from Nasik or Lāṭalūr to Mānyakhēṭa (Malkhed) 90 miles to the south east of Sholapur in the Nizam's dominions.

We learn from the Rāshṭrakūṭa grants that Krishnarāja II, the son of Amōghavarsha I, also conquered Āndhra (the country between the rivers Gōdāvarī and Krishnā including the districts of Krishnā), Banga, Kalinga, Magadha, Gurjar and Gauda and annexed the province of Lāṭa.

He also fought against the Gangas, the Nōlambas and the eastern Chālukyas.

We learn from the Begumra copper grant<sup>1</sup> of Shaka Samvat 836 (915 A.D.=972 V.S.) that Indrarāja III, the grandson of Krishnarāja II, moved from Mānyakhēṭa to Kurundaka for his coronation. This Kurundaka was situated at the junction of the rivers Krishnā and Panchagangā. It also states that Indra III devastated Mēru perhaps Mahōdaya or Kanauj.

Karhad plates<sup>2</sup> of Shaka Sāmvat 880 (958 A.D.=1015 V.S.) indicate that Krishnarāja III, the nephew of Indrarāja III, while subduing the south, laid waste the province of Chōla (Coromandal coast, perhaps the capital of which at that time was Tanjore), conquered the territory of Pāṇḍya (further south-west of Coromandal coast) and Chēra (Coimbatore), subjugated the king of Ceylon and erected a monumental tower at Rāmēshvaram to commemorate these victories. The invasion of Chōla country (Coromandal coast) probably took place in 947 A.D. (1004 V.S.). He also defeated Haihaya (Kalachuri) king Sahasrārjuna. "Yashastilaka Champū", a poem completed in Shaka Samvat 881 (959 A.D.=1016 V.S.), by Sōmadēva also praises his victories over Chēra, Chōla Pāṇḍya and Sīmhala.

Further he awarded the district of Bānavāsī to Bhūtuga II (his own brother-in-law) whom he first installed in place of western Ganga king Rāchamalla I at Gangavāḍī. He also defeated king Anniga of Pallava dynasty and killed king Dantiga of Kānchī.

1. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. IX, p. 29.

2. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. IV, p. 281.



He was also a powerful ruler and his territory extended beyond the Ganges in the north.

Udayapur (Gwalior) inscription<sup>1</sup> of Parmāra Udayāditya points out that at the time of Khōṭṭigadēva the younger brother of Krishnarāja III, Shri Harsha (Siyaka II) of Malwa invaded his capital.

'Pāiyalachchhī Nāmamālā' of Dhanapāla states that in 972 A.D. (1029 V.S.) the king of Malwa plundered the city of Mānyakhēta (Malkhed).

After this event the great power of the Rāshtrakūtas of the Deccan began to decline, and at the time of Karkarāja II, the nephew of Khōṭṭiga, Sōlankī Tailapa II, attacked their kingdom and re-established the Chālukya kingdom at Kalyānī after 973 A.D. (1030 V.S.).

The Kharepatan copper grant<sup>2</sup> states.

ककलस्तस्य भ्रातृव्यो भुवो भर्ता जनप्रियः ।

आसीत् प्रचयडधामेव प्रतापजितशात्रवः ॥

समरे ते विनिर्जित्य तैलपोऽभून्महीपतिः ।

i.e., the powerful king Karkarāja II was the nephew of Khōṭṭigadēva and after defeating him, Tailapa usurped his kingdom.

Vikramānkadēvacharita<sup>3</sup> of Bilhana also supports the above statement. It states:—

विश्वम्भराकण्टकराष्ट्रकूटसमूलनिर्मूलनकोविदस्य ।

सुखेन यस्यान्तिकमाजगाम चालुक्यचन्द्रस्य नरेन्द्रलक्ष्मीः ॥

i.e., the state passed on the Chālukya king Tailapa (II), the destroyer of the Rāshtrakūṭa kings, who were a menace to the world.

Here the adjective used for the Rāshtrakūṭa kings shows that they were very powerful kings and all other rulers were afraid of their invasion. This fact is also supported by the writings of the contemporary Arab writers, like Sulaimān, Abūzaīdul Hasan, Ibn-Khurdādbā, Almasūdī, Al Istakhari and Ibn Haukal, who considered these Rāshtrakūṭa rulers of Malkhed eminent and most powerful kings as their supremacy

1. Journal of Bengal Asiatic Society, Vol IX, p 649

2. Epigraphia Indica, Vol III, p 297.

3. Sarga I, stanza 69.

was acknowledged by all the other rulers of India who came in touch with them.

After this we find mention of only one more Rāshtrakūta king named Indrarāja IV, a grand son of Rāshtrakūta king Krishnarāja III, who died in 982<sup>1</sup> A.D. (1039 V.S.)

This summary of the History of the Rāshtrakūtas of Malkhed shows that the kingdom established by Rāshtrakūta king Dantivarman (Dantidurga) II by defeating Sōlankī (Chālukya) king Kīrtivarman II, between 748 and 753 A.D. (804 and 810 V.S.) lasted for about 225 years and nearly the whole of the Deccan including the present dominions of His Exalted Highness the Nizam as well as Trivendrum and Cochin etc., went under direct or indirect sway of the rulers of this dynasty.

In conclusion, I may add that a small village named Jaswantpura comprising of 1459 Bighas of land in the Aurangabad district of the Nizam's dominions is still held by the Rāthōr rulers of Jodhpur. It was founded by Mahārājā Jaswantsingh I of Jodhpur in about 1667 A.D. when he was sent by the Emperor Aurangzeb to subdue the well known Mahraṭṭā ruler Shivāji.

---

1. *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. IV, p. 162

#### 4. False statements about king Jayachandra and Rao Siha.

(Read at the Fifth All India Oriental Conference, held at Lahore, in November 1928 and published in *Indian Antiquary*, Vol. LIX, (January 1930 A D) pp. 6—9 as well as in the *History of Rashtrakutas*, pp. 134 135)

Jayachandra, king of Kanauj has often been accused of having caused the downfall of the last Hindu kingdom in Northern India. His grandson Rāo Sihā also has been accused of having usurped Pālī, by treacherously murdering the Pallīvāl Brāhmans of that place. No reasons are, however, offered for these suppositions, but the only argument resorted to by these critics is that these stories are handed down from generation to generation or that they are so mentioned in the *Prithvirāj Rāsō* and in *Tod's Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan*.

In fact, none has yet taken the trouble of investigating the truth or otherwise of the problem. For the consideration of scholars I lay down my views on the subject here. The brief story of the *Prithvirāj Rāsō* may be told as follows.

Once Kamdhaj Rāya, with the assistance of king Vijayapāl Rāthōr of Kanauj invaded Delhi. At this, Tunvar Anangpāl, king of Delhi, requested king Sōmēshvara Chauhān of Ajmer for help. Sōmēshvara thereupon marched with all his forces and joined Anangpāl. A battle was fought in which the latter won a victory, and the hostile forces retreated. As a mark of gratitude for this timely succour, Anangpāl married his younger daughter Kamalāvatī to Sōmēshvara and simultaneously his another daughter<sup>1</sup> to Vijayapāl of Kanauj.

In V.S. 1115 Kamalāvatī gave birth to Prithvirāja. Once Nāhad Rāo, king of Mandor, had paid a visit to king Anangpāl of Delhi, and beholding the handsome features of prince Prithvirāja there, he declared his intention to marry his

---

<sup>1</sup> 1. Jayachandra was born to this lady

daughter to him. But later he abandoned the idea. On this Prithvirāja invaded Mandor in about V.S. 1129, and having defeated Nāhad Rāo, took his daughter in marriage. Later, in V.S. 1138, Anangpāl, disregarding the right of his elder daughter's son Jayachandra, made over the kingdom of Delhi to Prithvirāja. Subsequently Prithvirāja having abducted the daughter of the Yādava king, Bhān of Deogiri, who was engaged to Virachandra, nephew of Jayachandra, the armies of Prithvirāja and Jayachandra had to meet on the battlefield. Sometime after this, Anangpāl also invaded Delhi to recapture it from Prithvirāja, on the complaints of his former subjects being now oppressed by Prithvirāja's coercive policy, but he did not succeed.

In V.S. 1144, when Jayachandra proposed to perform a Rājasūya-yajna and the *Svayamvara* of his daughter Samyōgitā, Prithvirāja, considering it inadvisable to confront him, thought out another plan to render both the above ceremonies abortive. He at first repaired to Khokhandpur where he killed Jayachandra's brother, Bāluk Rāya, and afterwards eloped with Samyōgitā. Jayachandra was therefore obliged to wage war against Prithvirāja. The latter managed somehow to escape, but as many as 64 of his generals were killed and his power was almost annihilated. According to the Rāsō, Prithvirāja was 36 years of age when this event took place. So the date of the event must be Vikrama-Samvat 1151.

The bravery of the young general Dhīrasēn Puṇḍir in the struggle with Jayachandra attracted Prithvirāja's attention, and the king favoured him most. At this his veteran generals Chāmund Rāya and others became jealous and carried on intrigues with Shihābu'd-dīn. But Prithvirāja, being too much engrossed with Samyōgitā, did not pay any heed to these affairs. His government, therefore, gradually showed signs of disintegration. This gave an opportunity to Shihābu'd-dīn to invade Delhi. Prithvirāja was obliged to come out with his army to meet him. On this occasion Rāval Samarsī of Mewar, his brother-in-law, had also joined Prithvirāja in the battle. But due to disorganisation of the army Shihābu'd-dīn eventually won a victory, and Prithvirāja was captured and taken to Ghazni. Shortly after this, it is related, Shihābu'd-dīn met his death at the hands of Prithvirāja at Ghazni, who immediately after killed himself.<sup>1</sup> Shortly after, Rainsī, son

<sup>1</sup> According to the Rāsō Prithvirāja had died at an age of 43, so the date of this event comes to V.S. 1158.

of Prithvirāja, attacked the Mohemmadans of Lahore, to avenge his father's death, and drove them out. Thereupon Qutbu'd-dīn marched against Rainsī and killing him in the battle that followed, advanced further upon Kanauj. Hearing of this Jayachandra also arranged his army to encounter him. But in the battle that ensued Jayachandra was killed and the Mohemmadans were victorious.

The above story cannot stand any historical test. The Kamdhaj Rāya mentioned in it is a fictitious name, in as much as we know of no individual of that name in history. Similarly the name of Jayachandra's father was not Vijayapāl, but Vijayachandra, who lived not in the beginning of the twelfth century of the Vikrama era, but in the first half of the thirteenth century, as is evident from his copper plate grants<sup>1</sup> and inscriptions of V.S. 1224 and 1225. Again although the period of Anangpāl has not yet been precisely ascertained, yet this much is certain that Sōmēshvara's third ancestor Vighraharāja (or Viśaladēva IV) had acquired possession of Delhi, which is borne out by the inscription<sup>2</sup> of V.S. 1220 (1163 A.D.) on the pillar of Firōz Shah at Delhi. Under these circumstances we do not understand how Sōmēshvara could have gone to Delhi to help Anangpāl. Moreover, in the *Prithvirajavijaya-Mahakavya*, which was written in Prithvirāja's time, the name of Prithvirāja's mother is mentioned not as Kamalāvatī, but as Karpūradēvī<sup>3</sup>, who is stated to be the daughter not of Tunvar Anangpāl, but of a king of the Haihaya dynasty (of Tripurī). In the *Hammira-Mahakavya* also, the name of Prithvirāja's mother is mentioned as Karpūradēvī. The author of the *Raso* has mentioned the date of the birth of his hero Prithvirāja<sup>4</sup> as V. S. 1115, but in fact Prithvirāja should have been born in V. S. 1217 (1160 A.D.) or somewhat later, as at the death of his father in about V.S. 1236 (1179 A.D.) he was a minor and his mother took charge of the administration.

Let us now consider the tale of Prithvirāja having married a daughter of Nāhaḍ Rāo, king of Maṇḍor. This, too, is an absurdity, because from an inscription of V.S. 894 of king Bāuka, who was tenth in descent from this Nāhaḍ Rāo,

1. Kielhorn's *Supplement to Northern List* (*Ep. Ind.*, vol. VIII, Appendix I), p. 13.

2. *Epigraphia Indica*, vol. XIX, p. 218.

3. *JRAS.*, 1913, p. 275 f.

4. The names of Prithvirāja's ancestors mentioned in the *Raso* appear also to a large extent incorrect.

we conclude that the latter must have lived about V.S. 714, i.e. nearly 500 years before Prithvīrāja. Sometime between V.S. 1189 and V.S. 1200 the Padihār dynasty of Mandor had ceased to exist, having been overthrown by Chauhān Rāyapāla, whose son Sahajapāla ruled at Mandor about V. S. 1202, as appears from his inscription found at Mandor.<sup>1</sup> Besides this, the name of the prime ancestor of the Padihār dynasty of Kanauj was also Nāgabhata (or Nāhad). From the copper grant<sup>2</sup> dated V.S. 813 of the Chauhān king, Bhartrivaḍḍha II, found at Hansot, it appears that this Nāhad lived in the beginning of the ninth century of the Vikram era. Further, the first Padihār conqueror of Kanauj, too, was Nāgabhaṭa (Nāhad II,) who was fifth in descent from the aforesaid Nāhad. He had died in V.S. 890, as appears from the *Prabhavaka-charitra*. No fourth Nāhad besides these has been heard of in the history of India.

We have already mentioned above V.S. 1217 as the approximate birth year of Prithvīrāja. In such a case it would certainly be impossible to assume that Anangpāl made over the kingdom of Delhi to Prithvīrāja in V.S. 1138.

Further, the story of Prithvīrāja having abducted the daughter of the Yādava king, Bhān of Deogiri, and of the consequent battle between Prithvīrāja and Jayachandra, also seems to be spurious. The founder of the city of Deogiri was not Bhān, but Bhillam, who had founded the city about V.S. 1244 (1187 A.D.). Neither does this event find place in the history of Bhillam nor does the name Bhān occur in the pedigree of the dynasty. Similarly, Virachandra, the name of a nephew of king Jayachandra, occurs only in the Rāsō and nowhere else.

We have mentioned above that an ancestor, third from Prithvīrāja's father, had acquired possession of Delhi. Thus the talk of Tunvar Anangpāl's effort to regain his kingdom from Prithvīrāja on complaint from his subjects about the latter's high-handedness is an untenable proposition.

There now remains the affair of the *Rajasuya* and *Swayamvara* ceremonies performed by king Jayachandra. Had Jayachandra performed such a grand ceremony as the

<sup>1</sup> The Mandor inscription referred to here is not dated *Archaeol Surv Ind, An. Rep* 1909 10 pp 102-3

<sup>2</sup> *Ep Ind*, vol. XII, p 197

Rājasūya, some mention of it would have been found in the inscriptions of that monarch, or in the *Rambhāmanjari-Natika* by Nayachandra-sūri, of which Jayachandra himself is the hero. Fourteen copper plates and two stone inscriptions<sup>1</sup> of Jayachandra have been found, the last of which is dated V.S. 1245<sup>2</sup> (1189 A.D.). Although there are thus as many as sixteen epigraphic records belonging to him, not one of them contains any reference to his having celebrated a *Rajasuya*.

The story of Prithvirāja's elopement with Samyōgitā seems to be a creation of the fertile brain of the author of the *Raso*. Neither the *Prithvirājaviṇaya-Mahākavya* written in Prithvirāja's time, nor the *Hamīra Mahākavya* compiled in the last half of the fourteenth century of the Vikrama era,<sup>3</sup> makes any mention of any such event. To rely on the story under these circumstances is to tread on uncertain ground. The dates<sup>4</sup> of the events given in the *Raso* are alike incorrect.

The story of Mahārāval Samarsimha of Mewar being a brother-in-law of Prithvirāja and being killed in the battle with Shihābu'd-dīn, while helping his brother-in-law Prithvirāja, is also an idle tale. This battle had in fact been fought in V.S. 1249, whereas Mahārāval Samarsī died in V.S. 1359. Under these circumstances, the above statement of the *Raso* cannot be admitted as either true or possible.

After this, there is the mention of Prithvirāja's son Rainsī, but in fact the name of Prithvirāja's son was Gōvindarāja.<sup>5</sup> He being a child, his uncle Harirāja had usurped his dominion of Ajmer, whereupon Qutbu'd-dīn, having defeated Harirāja, had protected Gōvindarāja.

1. *Bharat-ke-Prachin Rajamsha*, part III, p. 108-110

2. Annual report of the Arch. Survey of India (1921-22), pp. 120-121.

3. Further there is no trace of Sōmatamshī Mukundadēvā of Kaṭak in the History of that period, whose daughter is mentioned as the mother of Samyōgitā in the *Raso*.

4. Mr. Mohan Lal Vishnu Lal Pandya had however assumed the dates of the *Raso* to be based on the 'Anand Vikrama Samvat', which he takes for granted on the basis of the words विक्रमसक प्रानन्द. According to this the Vikrama Samvats are arrived by adding 91 to the Samvats stated in the *Raso*. Thus by adding 91 to the Samvat 1158, the date of Prithvirāja's death arrived at according to the *Raso*, we come to 1249. This date alone can be proved to be correct by this method. But the other dates and the periods assigned to Nābhā Rāo, etc., still remain quite unreliable.

5. *Bharat-ke-Prachin Rajamsha*, part I, page 263.

In the end there is the mention of an invasion by Qutbu'd-dīn against Jayachandra, but, according to the Persian histories of India, this invasion is said to have been made not after Shihabu'd-dīn's death, but in his lifetime, and that he himself had taken part in it. He was killed at the hands of the Gakkhars or Khakkars in V.S. 1262 (1206 A.D.). Besides, in the Persian chronicles there is no mention of Jayachandra's collusion with Shihabu'd-dīn.

When all these circumstances are taken into consideration, the historical value of the *Prithvirāja-raso* becomes vitiated. Besides, even if we accept for a moment the whole story of the *Raso* as correct, yet nowhere in that work is there any mention either of Jayachandra having invited Shihabu'd-dīn to attack Prithvirāja or of his having any other sort of connection whatsoever with the Mohemmadan ruler. On the other hand, at various places in the *Raso* we read of Prithvirāja's aggressive attacks, his elopement with the princess, his neglect of state affairs through his devotion to Samyōgitā, his proud and overbearing behaviour towards his brave and wise general Chāmund Rāya, whom he had sent to prison without any fault on his part and his high-handedness which gave rise to the complaints of the subjects of a state left as a legacy to him by his maternal grandfather. Along with this we also learn from the *Raso* that his unwise steps obliged his own generals to conspire with his enemy Sultān Shihabu'd-dīn. In the light of these circumstances readers will be able to judge for themselves how far it is just to dub king Jayachandra with the title of *Vibhishana* and thus malign him as a traitor.

Let us now examine the attack made on Rāo Sīhā, grandson of Mahārājā Jayachandra<sup>1</sup>. Colonel James Tod writes:—

“Here in the land of Kher amidst the sandhills of Luni (the salt river of the desert) from which the Gohils were expelled, Sihaji planted the standard of the Rathors.

“At this period a community of Brahmans held the city and extensive lands about Pali, from which they were termed Pallivals, and being greatly harassed by the incursions of the mountaineers, the Mers and the Minas, they called in the aid of Sihaji's band, which readily undertook and executed the

1. Annals and antiquities of Rajasthan, vol. I, pp. 942—43.



task of rescuing the Brahmans from their depredations. Aware that they would be renewed, they offered Sihaji lands to settle amongst them, which he readily accepted.

"Afterwards he found an opportunity to obtain land by putting to death the heads of this community and adding the district to his conquests."

From this narrative it is evident that before rendering aid to these Pallīvāl Brāhmans Rāo Sīhā had acquired possession of Mehwa and Kherdhar. It does not seem reasonable that an adventurer, hankering after land, should have renounced possession of these two large districts, merely to content himself with a few acres of land granted to him by his proteges, the Pallīvāls. Further, he had not at that time enough men with him to look after his possessions of Kher and Mehwa as well as for keeping under subjection the Mērs and Mīnās of the hilly tracts, who often overran Pālī. Besides, from the narratives of the old chronicles of Marwar we learn that the Pallīvāls of Pālī were a class of rich traders. It is nowhere recorded that they were masters of the town of Pālī; nor do we find any mention that Rāo Sīhā had murdered them. In the temple of Sōmnāth at Pālī there is a stone inscription<sup>1</sup> of V.S. 1209 of Sōlankī Kumārapāla, which shows that at that time the latter held sway over Pālī. It also appears from this inscription that one Bāhadadēva, a feudatory of Kumārapāla, ruled over Pālī at this time on behalf of Kumārapāla. There had also been one Ālhanadēva, a Chauhān feudatory and favourite of king Kumārapāla. An inscription dated V. S. 1209 of Kirādū shows that this Ālhanadēva had acquired possession of the districts of Kirādū, Rāḍadharā and Shiva by the favour of king Kumārapāla<sup>2</sup>.

On the death of Kumārapāla about V.S. 1230, his nephew Ajayapāla succeeded to the throne. From this time the power of the Sōlankīs began to decline. Presumably the Mīnās and Mērs might have taken advantage of this weakness and plundered Pālī, which was then one of the richest cities in the vicinity. In the inscription dated V.S. 1319 at Sūndhā of Chouhān Chāchigadēva it is stated that Udayasimha, father

1. Indian Culture, Calcutta, vol. II. No. 1 pp. 136—138.

2. Epigraphica Indica, vol. XI. p. 70

of Chāchigadēva, and great-grand son of the aforesaid Ālhanadēva, was master of the districts of Nādōl, Jālōr, Maṇḍōr, Bāhadmēr, Ratnapur, Sānchōr, Surāchand, Rāḍadhaḍā, Khēd, Rāmsīn, and Bhīnmāl. Udayasimha is also described in this inscription as invincible to the kings of Gujarat<sup>1</sup>. We have found four inscriptions of this king ranging from V. S. 1262 to V.S.1306 at Bhīnmāl. We conclude therefore that at sometime in this period, this Chauhān feudatory might have thrown off the yoke of the Sōlankī kings of Gujarat. At the same time, when we consider the geographical position of the above mentioned districts, we are led to believe that the city of Pālī, too, must have passed into the possession of the Chauhāns from the Sōlankīs. So that at the time of Rāo Sīhā's arrival in Marwar, such an important city as Pālī must have either been in possession of the Sōlankīs or the Chauhāns. What circumstances, then, could have obliged Rāo Sīhā to butcher his helpless and trading supplicants of the Brāhmans a caste so sacred to a Rajput for the possession of Pālī?

Besides this, when finding themselves too weak to ward off the marauding incursions of the hill tribes, these Brāhmans had themselves applied to Rāo Sīhā for help, and having gained experience of his prowess, and having appointed him to be their protector, how could they have ever dared to incur his wrath by an act of effrontery?

Thus automatically Sīhā became master of the city, and so his interest lay in fostering its trade by conferring favours upon its merchants, the Pallivāl Brāhmans, and not in laying waste the country by killing these traders, as is supposed by the learned scholar, Colonel Tod.

---

1. F. P. Ind., vol. IX, p. 78, v. 46.

## 5. The Gahadvals of Kanauj

---

[*From about V S. 1125 to 1280 (1068 to 1223 A D )*]

---

[ Published in the Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland London (January 1932, pp. 1-21) and also included in the History of the Rāshṭrakūṭas (pp. 113-133 ) ]

---

## 6. The Rashtrakutas and the Gahadvals.

[ Read at the Fifth All India Oriental Conference held at Lahore in November 1928 A.D. and published in the Journal Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, London (January 1930 A.D. pp. 111-121.) ]

There is much difference of opinion among historians as to the Rāshtrakūṭas and the Gāhaḍvāls being indetical.

Dr. Burnell, observing the Rāshtrakūṭas mentioned as *Ratta-vamshis* in some of their inscriptions,<sup>1</sup> was led to infer that they are members of the Redḍi tribe. He believed that it is the Telugu word *Redḍi* which has been distorted into *Ratta*. In Telugu this epithet is applied to the aboriginal agriculturists of that province.

Mr. V.A. Smith held that the Gāhaḍvāls and Rāshtrakūṭas of Upper India, at least, seem to have come from the same stock.<sup>2</sup>

For some time they held sway over Kanauj, as appears from the copper grant dated Shaka-S. 972 (V.S. 1107=A.D. 1051) of king Trilōchanapāla of Lāṭa (Gujrat), which contains:—

कान्यकुब्जे महाराजराष्ट्रकूटस्य कन्यकाम् ।  
जज्या सुखाय तस्यां त्वं चौलुक्यानुहि सन्ततिम् ।

(*Indian Antiquary*, vol. xii, p. 201.)

---

1. Researchers of history are well aware that in the inscription of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Amoghavarsha I, as also in that of Indra III found at Navasārī, the word "Ratta" only stands instead of "Rāshtrakūṭa" to denote the race of these kings, which shows that "Ratta" is another form of the word "Rāshtrakūṭa."

2. "The Northern Rāṭhōrs are off-shoots of the Gāhaḍvāls." V. A. Smith, *Early History of India*, (4th Ed.), p. 429.

i.e. "O, Chaulukya! seek the hand of the daughter of the Rāshtrakūta king of Kanauj, and produce offspring."

In an article in the *Indian Antiquary*, vol. iii, p. 41, Mr. J. W. Watson, Political Superintendent, Palanpur, writes that on Thursday<sup>1</sup> the Mārgashīrsha Sudi 5 of V. S. 936, the Rathōr Shripati, king of Kanauj, on the occasion of his accession to the throne, made a charitable grant of sixteen villages in North Gujrat to the Chibadiyā Brāhmans. One of those villages, named Ētā, is still held by the descendants of those Brāhmans. He also adds that the Mohemmadan historians of Gujrat have acknowledged the king of Kanauj to be master of Gujrat.

In the above grant this Shripati is designated *Kanayeshvara*, either perhaps as being a member of a Kanauj royal family of Rāshtrakūtas, or because the Rāshtrakūta king Dhruvarāja II of the southern branch may, after defeating king Bhōjadēva Padihār of Kanauj, have granted an appanage to Shripati's father, who belonged to a section of Northern Rāshtrakūtas, and on his death this Shripati may have made this charitable grant

In the *Bombay Gazetteer* also the village of Ētā is stated to have been granted by the Rāshtrakūta king of Kanauj Dr. Fleet also holds that the Rāshtrakūtas had migrated to the South from the North.

But on this point it may, however, be asked how the Rāshtrakūtas of the Deccan, who are described as Chandra-vamshīs in their inscriptions, can be considered descendants of the Sūrya-vamsha. My reply to this is that in the first place the distinction of Chandra, Sūrya, and Agni Vamsha, is only a Paurāṇic idea, because in different places the same clan is designated as of different lineage.<sup>2</sup> Moreover, if at all the

1 In fact, Sunday falls on this date

2 In some inscriptions of the Solankis (Chaulukyas), in the *Dvyashraya Kavya* of Hēmachandra, and in the *Vaṣṭupala Charita* written by Jina Harsha Ganin, the Chaulukya race is said to have sprung from the Lunar stock. But in the *Vikramānandadeva Charita*, written by Bilhana, the origin of the race is held to be from Brahma, which view is also supported by the inscription of the Solanki king Kumarapāladēva

In the Mount Abu inscription dated V S 1377 of the Chauhan Lumbha the Chauhan clan is stated to belong to the Lunar Stock in the inscription of the time of Viśaladeva IV, in the *Hamīra Mahakavya*, and in the *Prithviraj Vijaya* this clan is said to be of the Solar stock while in the *Prithviraj Raso* it is mentioned as having sprung from Agni, the Fire God

Similar is the case of the other clans

matter deserves notice, it will be seen that in fact nowhere before S. 782 are the Rāshtrakūtas stated to be Chandra-vamshīs. Further, among the 1,800 silver coins of the Rāshtrakūta king Krishnarāja I, found at Dhamōrī (Amrāoti), we find the phrase:—

“ परममहेश्वरमहादित्यपादानुष्यातश्रीकृष्णराजः(ः) ”

Here the word ‘महादित्य’ alludes to the king’s being of the Sūrya vamsha, because in the documents hitherto discovered *Mahaditya* appears neither as a title nor as a name of his father. Thus it doubtless refers to his prime ancestor, the sun.

Besides this the copper grant dated Shaka-S. 730 (V.S. 865 = A.D. 808) of the Rashtrakūta king Gōvindarāja III, contains the verse.—

यस्मिन्महर्षिगुणाश्रये क्षितिपता श्रीराष्ट्रकूटान्त्यो  
जाते यादववंशस्यधुरिषावासीदलङ्घ्यः परैः ।

i.e. “just as the Yādava clan became invincible owing to the birth of Shri Krishna, in like manner the Rāshtrakūta clan also became invincible by the birth of this able king.”

This shows that until this date the Rāshtrakūta clan must have been considered distinct from the Yādava<sup>1</sup> clan; but later on the scribe of the copper grant of king Amōghavarsha I dated Shaka-S. 782 (V.S. 917 = A.D. 860), probably misinterpreting the simile in the aforesaid plate of king Gōvindarāja, may have taken this king for a Yadu-vamshī. The later writers of the subsequent seven grants, as also Halāyudha, seems to have copied this mistake.

In the *Rashtrōda-vamsha-Mahakavya*, written in Shaka S. 1516 (V.S. 1653 = A.D. 1596), it is stated that a Chandra-vamshī prince had been adopted by the Sūrya-vamshī king of Kanauj<sup>2</sup> and that the former was the first prince to be designated Rāshtrōda.

1 This fact is borne out by the inscription of the Yādava king Bhīma, dated V. S. 1442, found at Prabdhā-a Patṭana, which contains the words —

वयो(शी) प्रसिद्धो(द्धी) हि यया रवीन्द्रो(न्द्रो): ।

राष्ट्रोदवशतु तथा तृतीय ।

2. पुरा कदाचित्तये समेतान्देवाननुशाप्य गृहाय सद्यः ।

कात्यायनीमर्दयशाङ्कमौलिः कैलासगले रमयाम्भूव ॥ १२ ॥

अन्योन्यभूषणवधरम्यं तत्रान्तरे शूतमदीव्यतां तौ ॥ १४ ॥

कात्यायनीपा गुरुरोजकोशविलोभिताक्षुक्षितादेन्दोः ।

गर्मान्विनैकादशवर्षिकोऽमृदभूतपूर्वप्रतिमः कुमारः ॥ १० ॥

तरमे वरं माम्भयिवो दयालुः श्रीकान्यकुब्जेऽश्वरतामसामीत् ॥ २१ ॥

Besides this, it is also possible that in course of time owing to the influence of Vaishnavism, the Rāshtrakūṭas may have been considered Yadu-vamshīs. I quote, for instance the case of the Gōhil house of Bhaunagar (Kāthiāwār). When, in the thirteenth century of the Vikrama era, they had been ruling in Mārwar, they were considered Sūrya-vamshīs, whereas now, owing to their present abode being in the vicinity of Dwārakā, they allege themselves to be Chandra-vamshīs, as is evinced by the following stanza:—

चन्द्रवंशि सरदार गोत्र गौतम चम्पलान्  
शाखा माधवितार मत्के प्रवरत्रय जाणु  
अग्निदेव उद्धार देव चामुण्डा देवी  
पाराङ्गकुल परमाण आद्य गोहिल चल एवी  
विक्रमवध करनार नृप शालिग्रहण चक्रवै थयो  
ते पङ्क्ति तेज ओलादनो सोरठ मा सेजरु भयो ॥

A further proof of Vaishnavism influencing the lineage is that in the seal of a copper grant, of the sixth century of the Vikrama era, of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Abhimanyu, there is an image of the goddess Ambikā seated on a lion, while in their subsequent copper grants Garuda has been substituted.

Here it may also be asked why, if the Rāshtrakūṭas in reality were not Chandra-vamshīs, did they themselves allow the repetition of a mistake committed by a scribe. In reply I beg to say that the royal family of Udaipur is popularly styled Sūrya-vamshī, but the learned Mahārānā Kumbhakarna himself, concurring with the opinion of previous scholars, stated in his *Rasika-priya* (a commentary on the *GitaGovinda*) that the founder of the dynasty was a Brāhman:—

“श्रीवैजवापेन समोत्रवर्यः श्रीवप्पनामा द्विजपुङ्गवोऽमृत ।”

Next I shall take up the question of the Rāshtrakūṭas and the Gāhadvāls being one and the same.

अत्रान्तरे काचन लातनाख्या समेत्य देवी गिरिजाह्वयाम् ।

त्रिलीनभूमिपतिरान्यनुजराज्याधिपत्याय शिशु ययावे ॥ २४ ॥

नारायणो नाम नृपः सुतार्थी यनेश्वर ध्यायति स्वयंवर्यः ।

सा रुद्रश्चैन सहामुनास्मिन्नयातरकाञ्चननेखलेन ॥ २८ ॥

अलक्ष्यदेहा तन्मयोचदेपा राजन्नस वस्तु तवैरुयुतु ।

अनेन राज्यं च कुल तथोद राष्ट्री(ष्ट्रो)दनामा तदिह प्रतीतः ॥ २९ ॥

( प्रथमः सर्गः )

An inscription of king Lakhanapāla<sup>1</sup> has been found at Badāyūn. It is of the thirteenth century A. D. It contains the lines:—

प्रत्याताखिलराष्ट्रकूटकुलजदमापालदोःपालिता  
पाञ्चालामिन्द्रदेशमूपणकरी चोदामयूतापुरी ..

तत्रादितोमवदनन्तगुणो नरेन्द्र—  
अन्द्रः स्वखड्गभयभीषितवैरिबुन्दः ।

i.e. "Protected by the famous Rāshtrakūṭa kings, the city of Badāyūn is an ornament of the province of Kanauj (Pāñchāla). Having conquered his foes by his prowess, Chandra became the first king of that place."

Similarly, we have found a copper grant of the Gāhadvāl Chandradēva of V.S.1148 which contains the lines:—

विध्वस्तोद्धतधीर्योधतिमिरः श्रीचन्द्रदेवो नृपः ।  
येनोदारतरप्रतापशमिताशेषप्रजोपद्रवं  
श्रीमद्राधिपुराधिराज्यमसमं दूर्धिकमेणाजितम् ।

i.e. "Chandradēva, son of Yashōvigraha, became a powerful monarch. Having vanquished his enemies with the force of his arms, he took the kingdom of Kanauj." The lineage of Chandradēva is not mentioned in this copper grant. But his descendants were afterwards known as Gāhadvāls.

Comparing both these inscriptions and taking into consideration the contemporaneousness of the two Chandradēvas mentioned therein, we conclude that both refer to one and the same. Chandradēva, having first taken Badāyūn, later took possession of Kanauj also. After him his eldest son Madanapāla ascended the throne of Kanauj, while the younger son Vighrahapāla received Badāyūn as a *jagīr*. The Badāyūn family stuck to the original racial name, but the descendants of Madanapāla, being sovereigns of Gādhīpura (another name of Kanauj), assumed the title of Gāhadvāl, just as some Rāshtrakūṭas, residents of village Renka of the United Provinces, came to be known after it as Renkvāls. In the

1. This Lakhanapāla was seventh in descent from Chandra. By assigning twenty years to each generation we arrive at about the same period which is assigned to the Gāhadvāl Chandra of Kanauj.

In the United Provinces this Lakhana is generally supposed to be a nephew of king Jayachandra, and I think that the author of the *Rass* has also somewhere in his work mentioned him as such.



'Apabhramsha' *Gahad* can easily be a corruption of *Gadhupura*.

It may also be noted that, when Rāo Sihā, having severed all connections with Kanauj, migrated to Mārswār, he at once abandoned his surname Gāhadvāl and acknowledged himself as simple Rāshtrakūta.

We conclude that, when the power of the Padihārs became weak owing to the invasion of the Rāshtrakūta king Indrarāja III of the Deccan, their feudatories began to assume independence. Consequently in about V. S. 1111 some member of the Rāshtrakūta family, having carved out an independent state of Badāyūn, soon after took possession of Kanauj. Afterwards, when Jayachandra was killed and when, shortly after, Shams-ud-dīn began to drive out the Rāshtrakūtas from that region, Jayachandra's grandson Sīha migrated to Mārswār *via* Mahuvi.

Certain ruins at Mahuvi (Dist. Farrukhabad) are still called Sīhā-rāo-kā-khēdā.

Again, from a copper grant of Rāo Dhūhar, grandson of Rāo Sīhā, we gather that in his reign a Brahman had brought down the idol of their tutelary deity from Kanauj. Similarly, in the inscription of V. S. 1686 of Rāthōr Jagmal, the latter's ancestor Dhūhar is mentioned as Sūrya-vamshī Kanaujīyā Rāthōr.

Taking all these facts into consideration, we are led to believe that in reality the Rāshtrakūtas and the Gāhadvāls were of the same lineage. Besides this, in the *Rajatarangini* (written in the twelfth century of the Vikrama era) there is a mention of thirty-six clans of Kshatriyas, and in the *Kumarapala-charitra* (written in V. S. 1422), where thirty-six clans are enumerated, the Rāshtrakūta clan is designated "Rat", while no specific mention is made of Gāhadvāls.

Again, finding a mention of the name of Gōpāla and his successor Madanapāla in a Bauddha inscription of V. S. 1176 (A. D. 1118) from Set Māheṭh, and Gopāla being entitled therein as "*Gadhupuradhupa*", or ruler of Kanauj, Mr. N. B. Sanyāl thinks that these two, Gopāla and Madana, were the ancestors of the aforesaid Rāshtrakūta king Lakhanapāla of

Badāyūn; that Gopāla had acquired possession of Kanauj in the last quarter of the eleventh century of the Christian Era, sometime between the overthrow of the Pratihāra dynasty of Kanauj in A. D. 1020 (V. S. 1077) and the acquisition of that kingdom by Gāhaḍvāl Chandra in almost the last part of the eleventh century of the Christian Era, and that Gāhaḍvāl Chandra had seized the kingdom of Kanauj from Gōpāla, which accounts for the title of "*Gadhipuradhīpa*" being affixed in the inscription of Set Māheṭh to the name of Gopāla alone, and not to that of his son Madana.

Further, Mr. Sanyāl quotes a stanza from the copper grant dated Shaka-S. 972 (A. D. 1050=V. S. 1107) of Trilōchanapāla found at Sūrat, in which there is a mention of the Rāshṭrakūṭas having ruled over Kanauj. Mr. Sanyāl supports this view on the basis of the Set Māheṭh inscription.

In regard to the above opinion the following points deserve consideration:—

There have been found a copper grant of Trilōchanapāla dated A. D. 1027 (V. S. 1084), and also an inscription of Yashahpāla, dated A. D. 1036 (V. S. 1093), from which we conclude that the Pratihāras held sway over Kanauj for some time even after this period. Moreover, a stanza in the copper grant<sup>1</sup> of the Gāhaḍvāl Chandra, dated V. S. 1148 (A. D. 1091), found at Chandrāvati, runs as follows:—

तीर्थानि काशिकुशकोत्तरकोसलेन्द्र-  
स्थानीयकानि परिपालयतामिगम्य ।  
हेमात्मतुल्यमनिशं दत्ता द्विजेभ्यो  
येनाङ्किता वसुमती शतशस्तुलाभिः ॥

From this we understand the Chandra had conquered Kanauj long before the date of this inscription. The propositions that Chandra had conquered Kanauj in the last part of the eleventh century of the Christian Era and that the Rāshṭrakūṭa Gōpāla of the Badāyūn inscription ruled over Kanauj in the last quarter of the eleventh century do not appeal to reason.

Again in the Badāyūn inscription it is thus stated about Madanapāla, successor of Gōpāla—

" यशोवत्प्रवरतः सुगमिचुनीरहस्यीरसंगमकथा न कदाचिदासीत् " (I. ४)

i. e. "under the powerful influence of Madanapāla there was

no talk even of the Mohemmadans ever attempting an approach to the bank of the Ganges."

As to this Mr. Sanyāl himself thinks that Madanapāla may have fought with the Mohemmadans as a feudatory general in the army of the Gāhaḍvāl Gōvindachandra.

If it were so, it would be more open to question how the scribe, who delights in recording even the ordinary act of his patron's forefather Madana in having kept the Mohemmadans from the banks of the Ganges, forgot to take notice of such a great deed as the conquest of Kanauj by Madana's predecessor, Gōpāla ?

Mr. Sanyāl holds V. S. 1257 (A. D. 1200) as the probable date of the Rāshṭrakūṭa Lakhana's Badāyūn inscription. This Lakhana was seventh in descent from Chandradēva. According to the prevalent practice of assigning a period of twenty years to each ruler, if we count back 140 years from the date V. S. 1257, we arrive at V. S. 1117 (A. D. 1060), as the time of Chandradēva of Badāyūn.

We have found a copper grant of V. S. 1148 (A. D. 1091) of Chandra of Kanauj, referring to his many past conquests and ceremonies; also we know that this Chandra retired from the throne in V. S. 1154 (A. D. 1097), having made over the kingdom to his son Madana, and died only three years after. From these facts we conclude that this Chandra was rather old at the time of issuing this copper grant (V. S. 1148); and this is further borne out by the fact that even his son Madana having attained old age, retired in V. S. 1161 (A. D. 1104), i. e., only four years after Chandra's death, and died in about V. S. 1167 (A. D. 1110).

Hence, to suppose that Chandra of Badāyūn is identical with him of Kanauj would not be improbable. The same Chandra, having acquired Badāyūn, may soon after have conquered Kanauj, as has been stated before.

## 7. History of the Rashtrakutas and Prof. Majumdar.<sup>1</sup>

[Published in the Journal of Indian History, Madras, (April 1937 A.D.) Vol. XVI, Part I, pp. 19-23]

A CRITICISM of my history of Rāshtrakūṭas, by Professor R. C. Majūmdār of the Dacca University, was published in the 'Modern Review' of May 1934. There the Professor begins as under:—

"The title of the book is somewhat misleading as it is not a systematic history of the Rāshtrakūṭas as it professes to be."

But can Dr. Majūmdār mention the name of a more systematic history of Rāshtrakūṭas published before the one in question?

1. Then the Professor refers the Hāthī Gumphā and sāta-vāhana inscriptions. But I don't think they will go against the theory that at the time of "Mahābhārata" Rāshtrakūṭas lived in the Punjab and thence they migrated to the south. In the time of Ashōka they were at the north-western part of India, Saurāshtra and Kalinga, and from these places they advanced towards the Deccan.

This is the only reason that we find mention of the dynasty in the edicts of Ashōka found in those provinces as well as in the Khārvēla inscription, of B. C. 165, of Hāthīgumphā and in the records of Sātavāhanas on the southern bank of the Gōdāvarī.

Sir George A. Grierson in his letter of 13-6-33 writes that "There are no less than five dialects in India called "Rāṭhī", and perhaps the most important is that spoken in the eastern Punjab. It is described in Volume IX, part I, pp. 610 and 696 of the 'Linguistic survey'. I there gave the local explanation of the word "Rāṭhī" as meaning ruthless but it is quite possibly really connected with "Rāshṭras"."

2. The Professor hesitates to accept<sup>1</sup> the Rāshṭrakūṭa sway over Kanauj prior to Chandradēva. But had it not been so how would it have been mentioned in the inscription of Sōlankī Trilōchanapāla of 1068 A.D., as Chandradēva took possession of Kanauj after that date.

3. The article of Pandit Ramkarna mentioned by Dr. Majumdār contains only 2 pages devoted to the hypothesis that the Gāhadvāls were a branch of Rāshṭrakūṭas while my book named 'Bhārata-kē-Prāchīna Rājavamsha', Vol. III, published in 1925 A.D., contains more proofs in support of the theory.

4. As regards the association of Gādhipura with the name of Gāhadvāl, I may point out that as a branch of Rāshṭrakūṭas has been called Renkwāl for their association with a village named Renkā and a branch of Chauhans owing to their being the masters of "Suvarnagiri", are known as Sōnagarā, in the like manner if a branch of Rāshṭrakūṭas came to be known as Gāhadvāl, owing to their association with 'Gādhipur', there seems no reason to disbelieve it.

5. As regards the classification of the Rāshṭrakūṭas as "Sūryavamshīs", I have given a number of proofs and have illustrated the mistakes committed by old writers.

Further the Professor writes that "while only six lines have been devoted to the art of Rāshṭrakūṭas, almost as many pages have been devoted to the determination of their gōtra and Vamsha". But he should note that the author considered it more important to deal fully with their Vamsha than art.

Going further the learned Professor writes—"The penultimate chapter of the first part entitled—"The Glory of the early Rāshṭrakūṭas" betrays the real motive of the author which is not so much to write a sober history of the Rāshṭrakūṭas as to make the present Rāthōds of Jodhpur shine in the reflected glory of the ancient Rāshṭrakūṭas.'

I think the expression of such views is only due to prejudice, or to ignorance of the facts and to remove this I give below the summary of the chapter devoted to the "Glory of the

1. In this connection, he may also see *Indian Antiquary*, Vol. III, p. 41, and *Bombay Gazetteer*, Vol. V, p. 529.

latter Rāshtrakūṭas" in the second volume of the history, at present, in press:—

The Ghōsuṇḍī inscription<sup>1</sup> of Mahārāṇā Rāyamal, of Mewar, dated V.S. 1561 (1504 A.D.), contains:—

श्रीयोधक्षितिपतिरुल्लङ्घधारानिर्घातप्रहृतपठानपारशीकः ।

पूर्वाननापत्तीद्वयया विमुक्तया काश्यां सुवर्णेर्विपुलैर्विपश्चितः ॥

i.e. Rāo Jōdhā killed the Pathāns and Persians by his sword.

He satisfied his ancestors by freeing the holy city of Gayā from the tax, and pleased the scholars by giving a huge quantity of gold in charity at Kāshī (Benares).

Muhammad Kāsim in his "Tārīkh-i-Farishtā", which he wrote in V.S. 1671, states<sup>2</sup>:—

Shērshāh, at the end of the battle fought with Rāo Māldēva's army, abruptly uttered—"Praise be to God by whose grace, anyhow, I have achieved the victory, otherwise I would have lost the kingdom of Hindustān for a handful of Bājra." .

Abulfazal in his 'Akbar-nāmā'<sup>3</sup> mentions Rāo Māldēva as the greatest ruler among the Rāos and Rājās of the time.

The author of "Tuzuk-i-Jahāngīrī"<sup>4</sup> refers to Rāo Māldēva holding larger territory and bigger army than Mahārāṇā Sāngā (Sangrāmsingh I of Mewar). The numerical strength of Māldēva's army is given as 80,000.

A poet of Rājasthān describes Mahārāṇā Pratāp and Rāo Chandrasēn, son and successor of Rāo Māldēva, as under:—

अणदगिया तुरी ऊजला अममर, चाकर रहण न डिगियौ चीत ।

मारे हिन्दुस्थान तगै मिर, पातल ने चन्द्रसेण प्रवीत ॥

i.e. Mahārāṇā Pratāp and Rāo Chandrasēn were only two persons who neither accepted the suzerainty of the Mughal emperor nor allowed their horses to be branded with Akbar's mark.

Besides this Mahārāṇā Pratāp himself followed the path trodden by Rāo Chandrasēn some ten years back.

1. Journal Bengal Asiatic Society, Vol. 50, part I, No. 2.

2. Vol. I, chapter 2, p. 229.

3. Vol. II, p. 100.

4. Preface, p. 7

“Ālamgīr Nāmā”<sup>1</sup> mentions Mahārājā Jaswantsingh I as being the greatest of all in power and prestige and a pillar of the Mughal empire

The author of ‘Maāsir-ul-Umrā’<sup>2</sup> writes that this Mahārājā Jaswantsingh I, due to his largest army and biggest paraphernalia, was the greatest of all the rulers of Hindustān.

He demolished mosques and built temples<sup>3</sup> in their places even in the time of emperor Aurangzēb and the emperor dared not lay ‘Jaziā’ as long as the Mahārājā survived, but was able to impose it only after his death.<sup>4</sup>

Mahārājā Ajitsingh, the son of Mahārājā Jaswant I, joined hands with ‘Sayyad’ brothers and massacring emperor Farrukhsiyar placed in succession three emperors on the throne of Delhi.

The chivalry of Rāthōd Durgādās is well known to almost every Indian.

As regards the magnanimity of the Rāthōrs the author of ‘Sehr-ul-Mutākharīn’<sup>5</sup> states:—

“After fighting for some time when the army of Amīr-ul-Umrā (Zulfī-kār-Jang) was confounded owing to lack of water the opponent Rāthōr army of Mahārājā Rāmsingh of Marwar quenched the thirst of his men and horses by supplying water freely and then bidding them go unmolested.”

As regards Mahārājā Bakhatsingh Col. Tod writes<sup>6</sup>:—

“....and but for that one damning crime<sup>7</sup>, he would have been handed down to posterity as one of the noblest princes Rājwārā ever knew.”

1. P. 32.

2. Vol. III, p. 603

3. Sarkar's History of Aurangzeb, Vol. III pp 363-369

4. V. A. Smith's Oxford History of India, p. 433.

5. Vol. III, p. 885.

6. Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan (Ed. by Crooke), Vol. II. p. 1057.

7. Committed under special circumstances (see Indian Antiquary, Vol. LVIII, pp. 47-51)

The Colonel further states<sup>1</sup>:—

“The Moghal emperors were indebted for half their conquest to the ‘Lākh Tarwār Rāthōrān’, the 1,00,000 swords of the Rāthōrs.”

Further in the recent Great War, besides the help given by other Rāthōr rulers, Mahārājā Sumērsingh of Jodhpur, aged only 16 years, and his grand uncle Mahārājā Pratāpsingh, aged 69, laid an example before the princely order by voluntarily joining the armies in the field.

The chivalry shown by the Jodhpur lancers in the eastern front, during the Great War, can be judged by the speech<sup>2</sup> of Lord Chelmsford, the Viceroy and the Governor-General of India, delivered at Jodhpur, wherein he said:—

“By their exploits at Haifa and in the Jorden valley they recalled the deeds of their ancestors who fought at Tongā, Mērtā and Pāṭan. The reputation which they have gained is well worthy of the glorious annals of Marwar.”

Now I only quote two more events of individual Rāthōr chivalry from Akbarnāmā. Abulfazal writes:—

(1) “That when the army of Akbar invaded Mērtā, in the time of Rāo Māldēva, Rāthōr Dēvidās came out of the fort with his four hundred followers, and fought in such a way against the vast army of Mughals that the people who witnessed the event forgot the well-known warrior Rustam<sup>3</sup>”.

(2) “That when Akbar invaded Chittor Rānā Udaisingh was obliged to seek shelter in the mountains leaving the responsibility of guarding the fort, against the enemy upon the shoulders of Rāthōr Jaimal. And as long as this Rāthōr warrior survived Akbar did not get a chance to capture the fort.

1. Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan (Ed. by Crooke), Vol. I, pp. 105-106.

2. Delivered on 20th November, 1920.

3. Akbarnāmā, Vol. II, pp. 162.



It only slipped into the hands of the Mughal emperor<sup>1</sup> after Jaimal's death."

These few facts, I think, will convince the scholars that the Rāṭhōrs are famous for their chivalry and magnanimity and for this they are called—'रण-चक्रा राठोड़'

As regards the glorious military exploits of Dhruvarāja and Gōvindarāja III, if the Professor will go through carefully the history of these two rulers given in the book his doubts will soon be removed.

In conclusion, scholars will judge for themselves, by the words of Dr. Majumdār used in his criticism of the book, how far he was prejudiced against the writer, the book and the dynasty with which it deals.

---

1. Akbarnāmā Vol II pp 320-321

## APPENDIX B.

### *1. Pali inscription of the time of Chalukya (Solanki) Kumarpala, dated V.S. 1209.*

[Published in Indian Culture, Calcutta, Vol II, No. 1, (1935 A.D.) pp 136-138.]

This inscription has been inscribed on a pillar, in the 'Sabhāmandapa' of the temple of Sōmnāth at Pali, a town, situated 40 miles south-east of Jodhpur. It was first noticed by Dr. D. R. Bhandarkar in the Proceedings of the Royal Asiatic Society, WC. 1907-08, p. 45. It is dated the 4th day of the dark half of second Jyēshtha, V. S. 1209. The year being a Shrāvanādi it corresponds to 13th May, 1153 A. D. It consists of twenty lines and covers a space of 1' 7" × 1' 6". The characters belong to the northern type of alphabets, and as regards orthography it is needless to write anything as its middle part from lines fifth to twentieth has peeled off. Though this state of the inscription has deprived people of the knowledge about the object of the inscription, yet the matter which has escaped the hands of time has preserved very valuable information for the history of the Rāthōr rulers of Mārwar.

The first seven lines of the inscription state that in Vikram Samvat 1209 (1153 A. D.) the town of Pali was under the kingdom of (Sōlankī-Chālukya) Kumrapāla<sup>1</sup> of Anahillapātan (Gujrat), who subdued the king of Bhākambari (Sāmbhar), and his feudatory Bāhadadēva was in charge of the place (Pali). Most probably he might have been a Chauhān Rājput related to Chauhān Āhanadēva of Kirādū as an inscription<sup>2</sup> of the same year (V. S. 1209=1152 A. D.) found at Kirādū states

1. He ruled from V. S. 1199 to 1230 (1142 to 1173 A. D.)

2. Epigraphia Indica, Vol XI, p. 45

that Chauhān Ālhanadēva was a favourite of Kumārapāla and had acquired the possessions of Kirādū, Rāḍadhaḍā, and Shiva due to his favour. From the death of king Kumārapāla, about V. S. 1230 (1173 A. D.),<sup>1</sup> the power of the Chālukyas began to decline. The inscription dated V. S. 1319 (1262 A. D.) of Chauhān Chāchigdēva states that his (Chāchigadēva's) father Udayasimha, who was a great-grandson of the aforesaid Ālhanadēva, held an independent sway over Nāḍōl, Jālōr, Maṇḍōr, Bāhadmēr, Ratanapur, Sānchōr, Surāchand, Rāḍadhadā, Khēd, Rāmsīn and Bhīnmāl. We have got four inscriptions of this Udayasimha ranging from V. S. 1262 to V. S. 1306.

All this prove that in the beginning of the thirteenth century of Vikrama era, Pali was under the rule of the Chālukyas and then it passed away to the Chauhāns as is evident from the situation of the towns mentioned in the Sūndhā inscription of V. S. 1319. It never remained under Palliwāl Brāhmans and therefore Rāo Sihā, the founder of the Rāthōr dynasties of Jodhpur, Bikānēr, Kishangarh, Īdar, Ratlām, Sitāmau, Sailāna, Jhābuā, etc. had no occasion to murder the Brāhmans of Pali treacherously to usurp the town as is stated by Lt.-Col. Tod in his *Annals and Antiquities of Rājasthān* (Vol. II, pp. 942-943). There he has written:—

“At this period a community of Brahmans held the city and extensive lands about Pali, from which they were termed ‘Paliwal; and being greatly harassed by the incursions of the mountaineers, the Mers and Minas, they called in the aid of ‘Sihaji’s band, which readily undertook and executed the task of rescuing the Brahmans from their depredations. Aware that they would be renewed, they offered Sihaji lands to settle amongst them, which were readily accepted; and here he had a son by the Solankani, to whom he gave the name of Asvatthama. With her, it is recorded, the suggestion originated to ‘make himself lord of Pali; and it affords another example of ‘the disregard of the early Rajputs for the sacred order, that on the Holi, or Saturnalia, he found an opportunity to “obtain land”, putting to death the heads of this community, and adding the district to his conquests. Sihaji outlived his treachery only twelve months, leaving his acquisitions as a nucleus for further additions to his children.”

But his unauthentic statement cannot stand before the Pali inscription reproduced below:—

१-ऊं सं० १२०६ द्वि० ज्येष्ठ वदि ४ अद्येह पल्लिकायां श्रीमदणहिल-

२-पादकाधिष्ठितसमस्तराजावलीविराजितपरमभट्टारकमहारा-

३-जाधिराजपरमेश्वरउमापतिवरलब्धप्रौढप्रतापनिजभुजविक्रम-  
रणांग-

४-णविनिर्जितशाकंभरीभूपाल श्रीमत्कुमारपालदेवकल्याणविजयरा-

५-ज्ये तत्पादपज्ञोपजीवि.....श्रीकरणादौ सम-

६-स्त पोरारवारपथ अद्येह श्रीमत्पल्लिकाधि-

७-ष्ठित समस्त श्री विराजमान श्रीवाहडदेव प्रति-

८-पत्तौ नेत्रमाला

९-नीजा समस्त जावेरत्त

१०-धर्म तस्यका

११- विश

१२- नकरणी-

१३- हराजेरु

१४- करापितो

१५- श्रीनदूल

१६- भावि

१७- यत् नाति तन्व

१८-ते दत्तहर

१९-यितः रक्त ।

२०-से सूत्र० केल्हणन

## 2. False challenge against the seniority of the Jodhpur House

Published in the special number of the Journal of Indian History, Madras,  
Vol. XX, pt. 1 (April 1941) pp 22—27.

---

Rao Jōdhājī, the founder of Jodhpur had 20 sons.—

Nīmājī the eldest of them was wounded while fighting with Sindhāl Jaisā in 1521 V. S. (1464 A. D.) and died after five months in Jōdhājī's lifetime.

Jōgājī, the second son, according to old chronicles, being a lazy fellow, was discarded by his father and the nobles of Marwar. He was deprived of the throne of Marwar and was obliged to rest content with some villages in the Bilārā District. We learn from an inscription found at the village Khāriā that he died in 1570 V. S. (1513 A. D.)

Sātājī, the third son, who was born in 1492 V. S. (1435 A. D.), succeeded his father after his death, in 1546 V. S. (1489 A. D.), and died in 1549 V. S. (1492 A. D.).

Sūājī, the fourth son, who according to the chronicles, was born in 1496 V. S. (1439 A. D.), ascended the throne of Marwar, after the demise of his elder brother Sātājī.

Bikājī, the fifth son, accompanied by his uncle Kāndhaljī and helped by Jāt Nikōdar and Sānkhalā Nāpā etc., went towards Jānglū and subduing Jāts, Sānkhlās and Bhātīs, founded Bikānēr in or about 1542 V. S. (1485 A. D.).

In the chronicles of Marwar his birth-year is given as 1497 V. S. (1440 A. D.), while in those of Bikānēr as 1495 V. S. (1438 A. D.).

The History of Bīkānēr written by Munshī Sōhan Lāl, the Additional Member of the Regency Council, Bīkānēr, and published in 1947 V. S. (1890 A. D.) states:—

“Bīkāji the sixth and Bīdāji the twelfth son of Jōdhāji were born of the same mother. The former, who was born in 1495 V. S. (1439 A. D.), went towards the north of Marwar, in 1522 V. S. (1465 A. D.) and there with the help of Nāpā Sānkhālā etc., established his new State.

In 1546 V. S. (1489 A. D.) his uncle Kāndhalji was killed at Hisār, while commanding the Bīkānēr forces and therefore Bīkāji with the help of his own father Jōdhāji avenged his death and killed Sārang Khān. While back at Drōnpur Jōdhāji asked his son Bīkāji not to demand any share from Jodhpur and present the town of Lādnū to him. Bīkāji agreed to it but at the same time requested his father that if indeed he considered him a worthy son he should also grant him the insignias of the Royalty brought from Kannauj. As the request was granted, but those articles were not handed over, Bīkāji after the death of Jōdhāji and his successor Sātālji attacked Jodhpur and obliged his brother Sūjāji, the then ruler, to deliver those articles to him” (see pp.89-104).

This clearly shows that Bīkāji was the fifth or the sixth son of Jōdhāji and he went towards Jānglū and there, with the help of his uncle Kāndhalji, Jāt Nikōdar, Shānkhālā Nāpā, etc., took advantage of the internal dissensions of the petty landholders and subduing Jāts, Sānkhālās, and Bhātīs established his new estate. In time when he grew stronger and his father asked him to give up the share of Marwar and present the town of Lādnū to him, he, in turn, requested him (Jōdhāji) to accept his estate as an independent State and for this sort of recognition also grant him all the insignias, required for an independent ruler. This request, it seems, was made to avoid any future claim of sovereignty of the Jodhpur branch over Bīkānēr as was the case with the estates of other brothers of Bīkāji, namely, Dūdāji, Karamsiji, Rāyapālji, etc.

Further the Jodhpur Branch of the Rāthōr rulers enjoys undisputed seniority among all the present Rāthōr States in India and is recognized as the premier branch of the Rāthōr rulers by all the other States as well as by the Government.

In November 1912 when His Excellency the Viceroy visited Bikanēr, Mahārājā Ganga Singhji, the present ruler of the State, himself in his State banquet speech, said.—

“In this connection may I be permitted as one who is closely associated by family ties and as senior in age of the rulers of the Rathore States in Rajputana, to say how indebted we are for the arrangements which Your Excellency was pleased to make for the administration of the Jodhpur State during the minority of His Highness the Maharaja ”

(Report on the administration and Pioneer, 2nd December 1912).

This also proves that up till 1912 A D. His Highness Bikanēr considered himself senior only in the age, but not in lineage or rank.

But Dr. Gauri Shankar Hira Chand Ojha has made a departure from this well established fact in his “Rājputanē-kā-Itihās”, Vol. IV, without any sound basis and for the reasons best known to himself. Let us now, with due respect, examine his proofs and arguments. He writes:—

“बीका सातल मे बड़ा न रहा हो अथवा उसने पिता को वचन दिया था इस कारण से सातल के गद्दी पर बैठने पर उसने कोई हस्ताक्षर न किया, परन्तु जब सूजा ने सातल की मृत्यु पर जोधपुर की गद्दी अपने हाथ में करली तब तो बीका ने ससैन्य उस पर चढ़ाई कर दी। इस चढ़ाई का उल्लेख जोधपुर तथा बीकानेर की ख्यातों में मिलता है। ”

..... ..

“उक्त ख्यातों आदि के अनुसार यह स्पष्ट हो जाता है कि बीका, कमसे कम सूजा से अवश्य बड़ा था, जिनसे नखत, चमर, भुजाई की देग आदि पूजनीय वस्तुएँ उसे प्राप्त हुई ”

( जिल्द चौथी, खण्ड प्रथम, पृ० २१७-१८ )

‘ i e. Bika might not have been elder than Satal, or owing to the promise given by him to his father he did not interfere when Satal ascended the throne. But when on his demise Sūjā usurped the throne of Jodhpur, Bika invaded it as is evident from the chronicles of Jodhpur and Bikanēr.”

According to those chronicles it becomes clear that atleast Bikā was really elder than Sūjā hence he got the throne, the fly-flaps (an insignia of royalty), the big frying pot, etc., the things of adoration.

We are unable to understand that when Dr Ojha himself accepts the seniority of Sātaljī and when Sūjājī was his (Sātaljī's) successor, what led him to challenge the seniority of the Jodhpur House.

According to Jodhpur chronicles and horoscopes it is quite clear that Sūjājī was older than Bikājī by one year. But if we suppose him younger than Bikājī, by one year, does Dr. Ojha mean that if a member of a senior house adopts a younger brother or his son, the senior house loses its seniority?

So far as history is concerned Jodhpur was the seat of the Government of Jōdhājī the father of Bikājī, and was succeeded by Sātaljī, the elder brother of Bikājī, and if he (Sātaljī) adopted one of the younger brothers of Bikājī (though it has not yet been proved) Bikānēr cannot claim its seniority over Jodhpur.

Moreover Dr. Ojha himself writes:—

“इन जन्म पत्रियों में परस्पर विभिन्नता होने के कारण कौनसी विश्वसनीय है यह कहना कठिन है।”

“खयातों आदि में प्रायः कुंशों के नाम राशियों के नामों के साथ दिये रहते हैं, अतएव उनके आधार पर पुत्रों के छोटे-बड़े होने का निर्णय करना कठिन प्रतीत होता है।”

( राजपूताना का इतिहास, जिल्द ४, खण्ड १, पृ० २१७ और २१८ )

“i.e. there being differences in these horoscopes, it is very difficult to decide which of these is correct”.

“In the chronicles the names of the princes are given with the names of their mothers, hence the decision of their seniority, on the basis of this, becomes difficult”.

These are again the clear admissions that there is no basis for this challenge.



nothing new if a son enjoys the state of his father, but he, who acquires new state, is considered worthy of all. On the surface of this earth, the district of Jāngal is difficult to be conquered: you are brave and therefore I appoint you to carry out this task". (Vol. IV, part I, pp. 255-256.)

Our objections regarding it are as under:—

- (1) That the poem is composed by a poet who himself belonged to Bīkānēr and was also connected through Karmachandra with its ruler.
- (2) That the order in which the names of the three sons of the queen Jasmādēvī are given in the verse 110, betrays the ignorance of the author, as Sātal is admitted on all hands to have been elder to Sūjā, and therefore had he written the first part of the verse as नीचा सातल सुजा there would have been no difficulty in the meter.
- (3) That the verse 112 is itself grammatically incorrect or confusing.
- (4) That the translation of the verse 112 given on p. 255 of Dr. Ojha's history shows the ignorance of the translator.
- (5) That the author of the poem himself in the face of the well established facts about the seniority of Jodhpur house and Sātaljī, the successor of Jōdhājī, could not dare use a single word to repudiate the fact directly, but simply tried to flatter his patron, the ruler of Bīkānēr indirectly.
- (6) The seniority of Sātaljī to Bīkājī is already admitted by the chronicles of Jodhpur and Bīkānēr as well as by Dr. Ojha himself and therefore against that well established fact the hypothesis of this poem falls to the ground in the eyes of the scholars.

Further Jodhpur was founded by Rāo Jōdhājī, the father of Bīkājī, and when Bīkājī was trying to establish Bīkānēr, the former (Jodhpur) was a well established and larger

### ***3. Rao Chandrasen, a forgotten Hero of Rajputana.***

Read at the Sixth All India Oriental Conference held at Lucknow in December 1930 A. D.  
and published in its proceedings and transactions pp. 153-163

Its major portion was also published in Indian Antiquary, vol. LXII, (1933 A. D.) pp. 27-34.

---

The name of the magnanimous hero, Mahārānā Pratāp of Mewar, and the memory of his noble deeds thrill the heart of every true Indian—young or old—with emotion even to this day. But the name of Rāo Chandrasēn, the first hero of Rājasthān, who, in protecting his independence against the covetousness of the great Moghal Emperor Akbar, sacrificed his ancestral throne and took all the calamities upon himself; and whose trodden path was followed by Mahārānā Pratāp after a period of about 10 years, looks quite new to history. Aye, the very name of such a great hero is lost in his own domains by circumstances.

#### *Short summary of the life of Pratap.*

Mahārānā Pratāp was born on the 3rd day of the bright half of Jyēshtha Vikram Samvat 1597 (9th May, 1540 A. D.) and ascended the throne of Mewar in V. S. 1628 (1572 A. D.), when many districts of his country had passed under the sway of the Moghals and his own brothers had rebelled against him. In spite of all these calamities he opened life-long hostilities with Emperor Akbar, to deliver his ancestral capital Chittor from him and missed no opportunity of breaking down from his impregnable mountain fastness upon the imperial odds. The Islamites, too, left no stone unturned to compel him to subjugation. On one occasion the imperial army being defeated either took to their heels or dispersed; while on another the Mahārānā had to seek shelter in the impregnable mountains.

This state of affairs lasted up to A. D. 1586 (V. S. 1643), when Akbar's attention was diverted to the affairs of Punjab. And the Mahārānā getting some rest regained some of his lost districts, but he could not acquire the possession of Chittor in his life-time and took away this sorrow to the grave.

Such is the brief summary of the noble deeds of Mahārānā Pratāp, and for such inflexible honour, bravery and patriotism, he, in spite of the lapse of over three and a quarter of a century,<sup>1</sup> is honoured in the hearts of all the lovers of freedom.

But now scholars will judge for themselves how the nature of our hero, whose life we are going to narrate here, compares with that of the Mahārānā.

### *Life of Rao Chandrasen*

Rāo Chandrasen, the hero of this biographical sketch, was born on the 8th day of the dark half of Shrāvana, V. S. 1598 (16th July, 1541 A. D.). He was the sixth<sup>2</sup> son of Rāo Māldēv,<sup>3</sup> the well-known and powerful ruler of Marwar, who, by the force of his arms, had acquired supremacy among all the contemporary rulers of Rājputānā, with whom shelter was sought by Humāyūn,<sup>4</sup> the Emperor of India in his days of adversity and by whose overwhelming might the pride of Shēr Shāh,<sup>5</sup> the Pathān Emperor of India, had been crushed. Towards the close of the reign of this eminent Rāo a large part of his dominion had gone out of his possession due to family discord.

<sup>1</sup> Mahārānā Pratāp died on the 11th day of the bright half of Māgh, V S 1653 (19th January, 1597 A. D.)

<sup>2</sup> When only a child of three, i. e. in V S 1600 (1543 A. D.) he was granted the big fiefship of Siwānā and Bīsalpur, where he used to live when of age. A day after his father's death he hastened to Jodhpur to try his luck in taking the reins of government in his hands according to the wish of his father. When a king he granted that fief of Siwānā to his elder brother Pao Raymal (the 2nd son of the deceased Rao)

<sup>3</sup> In the preface to the *Tuzuk-i-Jahangiri* it is stated 'Rao Māldēv was a very great and powerful Rājā whose army consisted of 80,000 cavalry. Although Rānā Sāngā, who had fought with Bābar, possessed equal wealth and ammunition yet in respect of dominions and arms, Rāo Māldēv surpassed him. Whenever Rāo Māldēv fought with Rānā Sāngā the former was victorious.'

<sup>4</sup> In the *Tabaqat-i-Akbari* it is stated 'The Emperor Humāyūn, obliged by circumstances started towards Māldēv who was, at that time among the big Rājās of Hindustān and to whom no other Rājā was equal in respect of power and army' (Page 20.)

<sup>5</sup> Shēr Shāh on his victory was obliged to utter the words:—'Thank God, at any rate victory has been attained, otherwise I would have lost the Empire of Hindustān for a handful of mulets' (*Tarikh Farishta*, part I, page 228 and *Muntakhabul Lubab*, part I, page 101)

On the demise of Rāo Māldēv, Rāo Chandrasēn, in accordance with the wishes of his father, was installed upon the throne of Marwar on the first day of the dark half of Mārgaśhīrsha, V. S. 1619 (11th November, 1562 A. D.), shortly after which some of his nobles, being displeased with him on an insignificant incident<sup>1</sup>, began to intrigue with his three elder brothers<sup>2</sup>. They persuaded them to raise trouble in different quarters. His eldest brother Rām rebelled in Sōjat, the second Rāymal towards Dundādā, while the third Udayasingh having made a surprising attack took the two villages Bāodī and Gāngānī. At this Rāo Chandrasēn immediately marched against Udayasingh who, relinquishing the possession of his newly acquired villages, retreated towards Phalōdī. At Lōhāwat however, he was overtaken and wounded by the Rāo in a battle which resulted in a victory for the latter. After some time Rāo Chandrasēn again prepared to invade Phalōdī at the time when the power of the Moghal Emperor Akbar was fast rising. But some considerate nobles intervened and made peace between the two brothers, as they (nobles) apprehended danger to the Rāthōr power through family dissensions at such a time.

In 1620 V. S. (1563 A. D.) the Rāo led an army against his eldest brother Rām. At first Rām came out and opposed the army of the Rāo at Nadōl<sup>3</sup>. But seeing no chance of victory he went to Husain Qulī Bēgh, the imperial Hākīm at Nāgaur, stated his prior claim by primogeniture to the throne of Mārwar; and asked for help. Husain Qulī seeing a chance of benefitting himself by this internal discord readily accepted the proposal and suddenly laid a siege to Jōdhpur. The Rāo fought for some days, but being obliged by the shortage of provision had to make peace<sup>4</sup>, and agreed to restore Sojat to

1 An offender, having deserted the court of Rāo, took shelter with one of the nobles named Jajmal (son of Jaisā). When he was arrested and brought back, the said noble requested the Rāo to punish him in any way other than death. Incensed at this uncalled for interference the Rāo ordered the unfortunate wretch to be instantly put to death. Jajmāl and his colleagues did not like it.

2 At the time the three elder brothers of the Rao were in their respective Jāgīrs. The eldest Rām was at Sōjat, the second Rāymal at Siwānā and the third Udayasingh at Phalōdī.

3 Another version is that it was Rāo Rām, who, with the assistance of Mahārānā Udayasingh had at first marched out in order to obtain the throne of Mārwar.

4 It is stated in *Tarikh-i-Patanpur* (part I, page 77) 'That Mirzā Sharfuddin rebelled against Akbar and invaded Mērtā after the demise of Rāo Māldēv, and that Rāo Chandrasēn saved Mērtā by concluding a peace with him in 1615 V. S. (1559 A. D.).' These facts are doubtful, for Mērtā had been made over to Jaunāl by Sharfuddin during the life-time of Rāo Māldēv. After this when Sharfuddin rebelled Akbar took Mērtā from Jaunāl and made it over to Jajmāl. Sharfuddin rebelled in 1620 V. S. (1563 A. D. = 971 A. H.) while Rāo Māldēv died in 1619 V. S.

Rām and to pay indemnities of war to Husain Qulī Bēgh. As a consequence of this the possessions of the Rāo were limited to the districts of Jōdhpur, Jaitāran and Pōkaran only. But after the return of the Mohemmadan army the terms of the treaty were not fulfilled to the satisfaction of Rām. He, therefore, approached the Emperor in 1621 V. S (1564 A.D.) for help. As this was a good chance for the Emperor (Akbar) to avenge his father's<sup>1</sup> wrongs, he accepted the request of Rām and sent an army under Muzaffar Khān.

Simultaneously he ordered Husain Qulī Bēgh to dispossess the Rao of Jōdhpur and settle Rām at Sōjat. Husain Qulī, accordingly, laid siege to Jōdhpur, but the Rāo bravely defended the fort. When the imperial army failed to take the fort by open attack it attempted to enter it by an inlet<sup>2</sup> towards the Rānīsāgar tank, but in vain.

As the siege continued for many months the provision failed, the leading sardars therefore prevailed upon the Rāo to escape from the fort. He reluctantly, went to Bhādrājān<sup>3</sup> with his family while his Sardārs, who remained behind, fought in open battle and died glorious deaths. The imperial army then got the possession of the fort.

The following is an extract from *Akbarnama*<sup>4</sup>:—

‘After the accession of Chandrasēn to the throne Husain Qulī Bēgh and the imperial army besieged Jōdhpur. Hearing this, Rām, the eldest son of Rāo Māldēv, came and joined them. The officers of the army sent him to the Court where he was received by the Emperor with due honour. The latter sent him to Husain Qulī Bēgh with a fresh army under Muinuddīn Khān and others. The imperial army soon took the fort.’

The Rāo collecting men and money began to harass the Mohemmadans now and then.

1 When Humāyūn had sought the assistance of Rāo Māldēv against Shērahāh his followers had slaughtered a cow in Marwār. Displeased with this the Rāo (Māldēv) had desisted from helping him and Humāyūn had to turn back disappointed.

2 This inlet was meant for carrying water to the fort from the tank.

3 This event is stated in the chronicles to have occurred on the 12th day of the dark half of Mārgashīrha, V S. 1622 (19th November, 1565 A. D.).

4 *Akbarnama*, Vol. II, page 197.

In 1627 V.S. (1570 A.D.=978 A.H.) when the Emperor after visiting Ajmēr reached Nāgaur, many princes of Rāj-pūtānā attended his court<sup>1</sup> there. The Rāo, too, went there to read his mind, and was received by the Emperor with due honour. His intimate desire was that if the Rāo were to own his allegiance even in name he might restore Jōdhpur to him. But the unbending nature of the Rāo defied all courtly allurements and he returned to Bhādrājan rejecting the offers of the Emperor.

Soon after this the imperial army laid siege to Bhādrājan while the Rāo defended it for some time. As the provision here, too, failed he went to Sīwānā.

In 1629 V.S. (1572 A.D.) he made a recruiting tour and on his way when encamped at Kānujā (district Jaitāran) Ratan, son of Khīnvā, the chieftain of Āsarlāī, disregarded the summons of his court. The Rāo, therefore, marched on Āsarlāī and laid it waste.

Next year (1630 V.S.=1573 A.D.) the inhabitants of the town of Bhināya (district Ajmēr) approached him for protection against the depredations of Mādaliā, the Bhīl chieftain. Accepting their appeal the Rāo attacked the residence of the Bhīl. As many other Bhīls of the neighbourhood happened to be at his residence to join some ceremony, they all took up arms to repulse the attack. But as soon as Mādaliā was killed they all fled<sup>2</sup> away leaving the place and the district in the possession of the Rāo.

1 Udayasingh, the third son of Rāo Māldēv and Rāo Kalyāṇmal and his son Kayasingh of Bikanēr, etc., had had an interview with Emperor at this place. The Emperor deputed Udayasingh to suppress the Gūjar rising in Samāoli and kept prince Rayasingh in the court, to whom afterwards the administration of Jodhpur was also entrusted. Prince Ram was also appointed in Jodhpur to participate in guarding the highway to Gujrat.

It is stated in *Tabaqāt-i Akbarī* that Akbar reached Nāgaur on the 16th Jamādī ul Akhīr, 977 A.H. (3rd day of the dark half of Paus, 1626 V.S.=26th November, 1560 A.D.) and sojourned there for 50 days (page 289). But in the 'Akbar-nāmā' this event is said to have occurred in 978 A.H. (1570 A.D.). (Vol. II, pages 357-58)

2 From that day the following proverb is prevalent in Marwar—

'मादलियो मारियो नै गोठ बीखरी,' i.e. as soon as Mādaliā (the Bhīl chief) was killed the guests to the feast dispersed.

Bhināya is in the possession of the descendants of Rāo Chandrasēn up to this day. It is stated in the chiefs and leading families of Rajputana, 'Chandrasēn, the grandson of Rāo Māldēv of Marwar, (1531) came to Ajmēr and, having by stratagem intoxicated Mādaliā, the chief of a band of Bhīls who ravaged the country near Bhinā, slew him and dispersed his followers. For this service Bhinā and seven other parganas were bestowed on him in Jāgīr by the Emperor Akbar,' (1916 pages 96-98).

The same year (i.e. 1630 V.S.=981 A.H.) Akbar despatched a strong army to take Siwānā.<sup>1</sup> Besides, the Mohemmadan commanders Shāh Qulī etc., Hindu princes and chiefs like Rāysingh of Bikanēr, Kēshavadās of Merta, Jagat Rāya etc., were also deputed to accompany it. As the Emperor was very anxious that somehow the Rāo might own allegiance, he had, therefore, instructed his commanders to try to subdue him by promises of imperial favour. At first the army went towards Sōjat where it defeated prince Kallā,<sup>2</sup> a nephew of the Rāo, whence they set out for Siwānā taking his (Rāo's) relatives Kēshavadās, Mahēshdās and Prithvīrāj with them. When this large army came near Siwānā,<sup>3</sup> plundering the surrounding country, and defeating those, who opposed them, the retainers of the Rāo suggested him to take refuge in the neighbouring hills and to wait there for an opportunity.

Chandrasēn, accordingly, went into the hills leaving the defence of the fort to his Commander-in-chief, Rāthōr Pattā, but he let slip no opportunity of breaking down upon the besieging army and pressed it hard by destroying its flanks and rear at times. The garrison, too, gave a good account of its deeds. Though the besieging army was immense and formidable, yet neither the Rāo nor his retainers were discomfited and missed no opportunity of attacking the opponents. In 1631 V.S. (982 A.H.) disappointed at the state of affairs Rāo Rāyasingh, who then administered the affairs of Māiwar on behalf of the Emperor, left Siwānā for Ajmēr and informed the Emperor, that the army deputed by him at Siwānā was not adequate to capture the fort and reinforcement was necessary.<sup>4</sup> The Emperor, therefore, sent Tayyab Khān, Sayyad Tōqbāī, Subhān Qulī Khān Turk, Khurram, Azmatkhān, Shīvdās, etc. with a large army to help the imperial forces at Siwānā. The strength of the imperial army being thus

<sup>1</sup> *Akbarnama*, Vol. III pages 80—81.

<sup>2</sup> Prince Kallā, at first, bravely opposed the imperial army, but was eventually obliged by his far outnumbering assailants to leave the fortress of Sojat and to take refuge in the fortress of Einārī. The imperial army finding it difficult to take this latter place set fire to it which obliged Kallā to retreat to Kōrnā. But when he was pursued by the army to this place too, he had to concede peace and though by some pretence he exempted himself from accompanying the army he had to send his relatives with it.

<sup>3</sup> The allies of Rāo Chandrasēn Rāval Mēghrāj Sukhrāj, Sūjā, and Dēvidās had bravely fought with detachments of the imperial army that had been out to plunder in the neighbourhood. (*Akbarnama*, Vol. III, page 81).

<sup>4</sup> *Akbarnama*, Vol. III, pages 110-111.

redoubled, the Rāo at the request of his Sardārs escaped via Rāmpurā to the impregnable hills, the Emperor was much resented to hear the escape of the Rāo and reproached his commanders.

Next in 1632 V.S. (993 A.H.) Jalāl Khān was deputed<sup>1</sup> to suppress the Rāo and Sayyad Ahmad, Sayyad Hāshim, Shimālkhān and other nobles were also ordered to accompany him.

As the previously sent army suffered continued failure it became disheartened; and as they had no good provision of fodder and had to wander fruitlessly in the hilly tracts the horses, too, became weak and unserviceable.<sup>2</sup> The Emperor, therefore, instructed these newly appointed nobles to relieve it. Accordingly the nobles went to their respective Jāgīrs to make preparations.

When Jalāl Khān reached Mērtā Rāmsingh, Sultānsingh,<sup>3</sup> Alī Qulī, etc. nobles of the Siwānā army, sent him words, that, though they were trying their best to suppress the Rāo, yet they had not been able to win him, for being himself a brave warrior, surrounded by retainers, brave alike, and finding an impregnable shelter in the mountains, he was invincible. But if Jalāl Khān would instantly help them with his army they would achieve some success. So Jalāl Khān immediately marched on Siwānā. Hearing this the Rāo arranged an ambush to surprise and rout Jalāl Khān in the way, but somehow the latter got scent of his movement, he, therefore, advanced forward and attacked the Rāo. This surprising attack upset all his (Rāo's) projects, yet for some time, he continued the conflict with the imperial army from his mountain fastness.<sup>4</sup> Afterwards anticipating destruction of his handful brave soldiers in thus falling upon an immense army he again had to take refuge in the mountains

As the imperial army had had a bitter experience of entering into the mountains in pursuit of such a dangerous enemy as the Rāo this time they retired to the fortress of Rāmgadh, and from there they tried their best to find out his

1 Akbarnama, Vol. III, page 158

2 *ibid*, Vol. III, page 167.

3 These were younger brothers of Rāo Rāysingh of Bīkānēr

4 Akbarnama, Vol. III, pages 158—159.



whereabouts, but all their efforts proved fruitless. In the meanwhile they learnt through a person, who called himself Dēvidās,<sup>1</sup> that the Rāo was with his nephew, prince Kallā. At this they went with him to Kallā who positively denied their information. The army had to return in despair and Shimālkhān was much displeased with Dēvidās. Therefore inviting the latter to his camp under some pretence he tried to take him prisoner, but at the right moment Dēvidās effected a brave escape to the disappointment and shame of Shimālkhān. Further, thinking his stay, in the imperial camp, unsafe, Dēvidās went away to Kallā and as he was determined to avenge himself on Shimālkhān, he together with Rāo Chandrasēn fell upon the imperial army. But, as they were in a hurry, they mistook Jalāl Khān for Shimālkhān. However, the former was killed. They then proceeded to attack the latter (Shimālkhān) but, by that time, Jaimal<sup>2</sup> at the head of a fresh imperial army happened to come there and the Rāo and Dēvidās thought it wise to retire to their residence.

This last attack had much reduced the strength of the imperial army, which afforded a chance to prince Kallā (son of Rām) once again to try his lot. He collected men and money, garrisoned the fortress of Dēvkōr<sup>3</sup> and prepared for battle with the imperial army.

To overcome the new difficulty the imperial army was obliged to give up the siege of Siwānā and began to prepare for an attack upon Dēvkōr. The Emperor seeing his prestige thus endangered, sent more men under Shāhbāzkhān to put down the anarchy in these parts. This new general, on reaching Dēvkōr, saw that the imperial army besieging the fortress, was engaged in fruitless attempts. He, therefore, advanced ahead and attacked the fort. This reinforcement greatly added to the strength of the imperial army and the

1 The strange story related by this man at Rāmgadh was that he was the same Dēvidās who was supposed to have been killed in the battle with Sharafuddin at Mērtā. That when he had been left on the field in a senseless state an ascetic picked him up, took him to his hermitage and healed his wounds. That he remained with the ascetic for some time and had come there with his permission to try his fortune by serving under the imperial banners. He was believed by some of the imperial commanders, while others disbelieved him (*Albarnama*, Vol. III, page 159).

2 In *Albarnama* this man is named Jaimal while in some other histories the name of Mērtā Jagmāl occurs instead (*ibid*, Vol. III, page 159).

3 (*ibid*, Vol. III, page 167). The site of this fortress remains yet unexplored.

handful and fatigued retainers of Prince Kallā could not stand its charges for long. The fortress was captured and Shāhbāz-khān left some portion of the army in the fortress under the Sayyads of Bārāh, while he himself proceeded to Siwānā. On his way there were some Rāthōr warriors, stationed in the fortress of Dunārā,<sup>1</sup> to whom the commander of the imperial army (Shāhbāzkhān) proposed subjugation and imperial service. But these brave Rathōrs preferred death to loss of independence and engaged the great Moghal army in a furious battle till each of them had fallen on the field. The Moghal army then took possession of the fortress (of Dunārā), proceeded further, laid siege to Siwānā; and relieved and sent back the old army, as instructed by the Emperor. The new general, after some days' strenuous efforts, perceived that it was very difficult to take the fort by fighting in the open field with the brave Rāthōrs. He, therefore, began to press the garrison by employing stratagems; and cut off all supplies to the inmates of the fort. Seeing further defence impossible the commander of the garrison proposed to evacuate it on condition of being allowed to retire peacefully. Shāhbāz welcomed the proposal as he foresaw only loss in pressing them any further. After great and prolonged difficulties the fort of Siwānā came in the possession of Akbar in 1633 V. S. (934 A.H.) and the surviving Rāthōr defenders retired to the mountains of Pīplūn where the Rāo resided. But still they did attack the Moghal army whenever possible.

The same year in the month of Kārtik (October, 1576 A D) Rāval Hans Rāj of Jaisalmēr, seeing the Rāo engaged with the imperial army invaded Pōkaran, which was defended by Panchōlī Ānand Rām, the fort officer of the Rāo, for about 4 months. But in the end both the armies, seeing no advantage, concluded a treaty by which the Rāval was to advance a loan of one lakh of Phadiās (Rs. 12,300) to the Rāo and the Rāo was to hand over the district of Pōkaran to the Rāval on the condition to return it on the repayment of the said loan. Consequently the fighting was stopped and the draft treaty was submitted to the Rāo for his approval. Rāo Chandrasen, being engaged in war with the Moghals, was in need of money, he therefore welcomed the treaty.

---

1 At present there is no fortress in Dunārā.

When the imperial army pursued the Rāo even in his mountain fastness of Piplūn, he, after fighting for a time, was obliged to retire towards Siṃhī<sup>1</sup>; Dūngarpur<sup>2</sup> and Bānswārā.

After some time, when Sojat also fell in the hands of the Moghals on the death of Kallā in the battle field, Kūmpāvāt Sādūl, son of Mahēshdās, Jaitāvāt Āskaran, son of Dēvidās, and other Sardārs of Marwar went to the Rāo and requested him to return and protect his native land. Accepting this, he set out for Marwar via Mewar and routing the imperial post at Sarwād took possession of the district in 1636 V. S. (1579 A.D.). Later he overran the adjacent districts of Ajmer also. At this Emperor<sup>3</sup> sent an army against him under his nobles like Pāyandā Mōhammad Khān, etc. The Rāo, after fighting for some time with this odd, thought it inadvisable to remain in the open field and retired to the nearest mountain in 1637 V. S. (1580 A. D.=988 A. H.).

Shortly after this the Rāo again collected men and money, invaded Sojat and took possession of it on the 11th day of the dark half of Shrāvana, 1637 V. S. (7th July, 1580 A.D.). He then established his residence in the hill fortress of Sāran close by, but he could not enjoy it for long as he died on the 7th day of the bright half of Māgha, 1637 V.S. (11th January, 1581 A.D.) at Sachiyaāya. Thus ended the thorny but brilliant career of this unyielding hero of Marwar.<sup>4</sup> On the spot where he was cremated there stands a marble tablet<sup>5</sup> to this day.

1 Rāo Chandrasēn is said to have stayed here for about a year and a half.

2 It is said that though Rāo Chandrasēn, owing to the dissension between the Rāval and his son, had acquired the possession of the Dūngarpur fort but was obliged to vacate it on arrival of the imperial army.

3 In 988 A. H. (1637 V. S.=1590 A. D.) it was reported that Rāo Chandrasēn (son of Māldev) in spite of his (formerly) attending the imperial court had rebelled. But as he was afraid of the imperial army, was waiting for an opportunity in his hiding place. And now finding a chance had begun to plunder the district of Ajmer (*Akbarnama*, III, page 318).

But Rāo Chandrasēn had only once met Akbar at Nāgaur in 1627 V. S. (1570 A. D.). His subsequent interview with Akbar is neither stated in any of the Persian Chronicles, nor in the Khyāt. This statement, therefore, merely alluded to his meeting with the Emperor (Akbar) in 1627 V. S.

4 It is stated in the chronicles of Marwar that when Rāo Chandrasēn had taken possession of Sōjat a large number of Rāthōr Sardārs from far and near had flocked under his banner. But Rāthōr Bairāl and Kunnāvat Udarsingh paid no heed to him out of pride. Rāo Chandrasēn, therefore marched upon Dūdōr the Jāgīr of Bairāl. On the way as Āskaran, son of Rāthōr Dēvidās promised to negotiate with Bairāl and to bring him in the service of the Rāo the latter gave up the idea of invasion. But when Āskaran saw Bairāl for the purpose, the latter feigning terror, requested the former to assure him of the favour of the Rāo by bringing him (the Rāo) to his house for dinner. It was done accordingly. But soon after his return from there the Rāo suddenly expired, hence treachery on the part of Bairāl is generally suspected.

5 In this tablet there is an image of Rāo Chandrasēn on horse back along with five ladies standing in front of him to show that five of his wives became Satis. This fact is also borne out by the inscription below the image which runs as follows —

“श्रीगणेशाय नमः । सप्त १६२० शके १६[०]२ माघमासे स(शु)क्रपदे सतिव (सप्तमी) दिने राय श्रीचंद्रसेनजी देवीकुला सती पच हुई” ।

Rāo Chandrasēn was a ruler of very inflexible and independent disposition. He took upon himself the calamities of a wandering life in mountains after being deprived of his paternal state of Marwar. He continued to fight for 16 long years with the armies of Emperor like Akbar, and never thought of ending his miseries by yielding to the supremacy of the great Moghal. Even from *Akbarnama* it is evident that it was an ardent desire of the Emperor to bring the Rāo in his allegiance like other rulers of Rājputānā, he, therefore, used to give special instructions to all his nobles sent against him to try their best to subjugate the Rāo by temptations of imperial favours. But this desire of the Emperor had never been fulfilled. Rāo Chandrasēn<sup>1</sup> had three sons, Ugrasēn, Rāyasingh, and Āskarān.

### Comparison

At that time Mahārānā and the Rāo were the only two thorns pricking at the heart of Akbar. A contemporary poet has very well expressed this fact in the following couplet:—

अणुदगिया तुरी ऊजला असमर, चाकर रहण न डिगियौ चीत ।

सारे हिंदुस्थान तथै सिर, पातल नै चद्रमेण प्रधीत ॥

1. e. at that time there were only two renowned rulers throughout India, viz. Rānā Pratāp and Rāo Chandrasēn, whose horses could not be enslaved by the imperial brand, who could never be tempted by imperial services and whose arms ever remained drawn against the imperial armies.

In the following we shall note some similar events that happened in the reign of the Rāo and the Rānā:—

1. Though the rulers of Mārwar and Mēwar had from the past been at daggers drawn with the Mohamedan Emperors yet the Rāo defying the offer of service had positively declared war with Akbar in 1621 V. S. (1564 A. D.). And a discord between the Rānā and Kunvar Mānsingh arose in 1630 V. S. (1573 A.D.) as a consequence of which Akbar began his invasions of Mēwar.

1 Rāo Chandrasēn made a charitable grant of village Arāṭhnaḍi to a Brāhman named Sanga

2. Though Rānā Pratāp was the eldest son of Rānā Udaisingh yet the latter had nominated his younger brother, Jagmāl, as heir to the throne of Chittor. And when Rānā Pratāp ascended the throne against the right of his brother, there ensued discord between these two. With the advice of the Subēdār of Ajmer Jagmāl went to Akbar via Jahāzpur and the Emperor granted that district to him in Jāgīr. After a time Sagar, another brother of the Mahārānā, also deserted him and went to Akbar.

On the other hand, the Rāo was nominated heir-apparent by his father in spite of his three elder brothers. His eldest brother Rām being displeased with him, went to Akbar as advised by Husain Qulī Khān and received Sojat in Jāgīr (as stated in the Khyāts). In 1627 V. S. (1570 A.D.) his second brother Udaisingh, too, went to the opposite side.

3. At the time of the accession of Pratāp to the throne, Chittor, Māndalgarh, etc. (districts of Mēwār) were under the possession of the Moghals; similarly at the time of the accession of the Rāo to the throne, Ajmer, Mērtā, etc. (districts of Mārwar) were also under the possession of the Moghals.

4. Prior to the accession of Pratāp most of the great generals of Mēwār had fallen in battles, fought with Bābar and other Mohemmadan kings; in the like manner, prior to the accession of Chandrasēn the great generals of Mārwar had been killed in the battle with Shērsah.

5. The Rānā opposed the great Moghal armies to protect his and his country's independence, taking shelter in the mountain range between Gōgūnda and Khamnōr; similarly the Rāo fought with the great Moghal armies from his sheltering place in the mountains of Siwānā.

6. Obligated by the continued attacks of the Moghal armies, the Rānā had to wander away towards Bānswārā<sup>1</sup> and in Chhapan-kā-Pahār (in Mēwār), similarly the Rāo had to go to Dūngarpur and Bānswārā, while Chhapan-kā-Pahār near Siwānā was his main place of shelter for a long time.

---

<sup>1</sup> Akbarnama, Vol. III, page 238.

7. Mahārānā Pratāp could not take Chittor, though he regained the possession of some of his lost districts; similarly the Rāo could not regain the possession of Jodhpur, though Sojat was taken by him in his last days.

8. Abul Fazal says (*Akbarnama*, Vol. II, pages 357-58), 'In 978 A. H., i. e. in the 15th regnal year, when Akbar came to Nāgaur, Chandrasēn, son of Māldēv, presented himself and received many imperial favours.'

But from the chronology of events it appears, that, though Akbar had a wish to bestow favours on Chandrasēn, the latter rejected his proposal of allegiance. This fact is proved by the following version of the same history.<sup>1</sup>

'Early in the 19th regnal year (981 A.H.) when the Emperor came to Ajmer, he heard that Chandrasēn, son of Rājā Māldēv, had rebelled; that he had repaired the fortress of Siwana, one of the strongest forts in Ajmer "Sūbā" and had made it his abode. Hearing this the Emperor was moved to pity for the subjects of the district and deputed Shāh Qulī, Rāo Rayasingh, Shimālkhān, Kēshavdās (son of Jaimal) and Jagat Rāi (son of Dhan Chand) with a powerful army to punish him. He also instructed the generals that, should the Rāo repent for his actions, he may be assured of imperial favours.

After the former narrative of A.H. 978, the foregoing one of 981 A.H. is the first containing mention of the Rāo in the *Akbarnama*. Under the circumstances, as stated by Abul Fazal, if the Rāo had acquired imperial favour at Nāgaur, what then had been the cause of rebellion by him? Moreover, there appears no mention of the Emperor's favour to the Rāo in the History.'

The author of the *Akbarnama* further adds<sup>2</sup>:—

'In the 25th regnal year (i.e. in 988 A.H.) Chandrasēn in spite of his attending the imperial "Darbār", again rebelled as has been mentioned hitherto.'

1 *Akbarnama*, Vol. III, pp. 80-81.

2 *Akbarnama*, Vol. III, p. 318.

But in the history there appears no mention of the meeting of the Rāo with the Emperor excepting the one at Nāgaur. This version, therefore, alludes to the same meeting.

Following are the similar statements for Mahārānā Pratāp in *Akbarnama*<sup>1</sup>:--

'According to the imperial orders Mānsingh with other nobles went to Udaipur. The Rānā came to receive them and respectfully wore the "Khilat". He took Mānsingh to his palace as a guest and begged pardon for his mischief. The nobles did not agree. The Rānā making promises saw Mānsingh off and adopted mildness.'

'In the 18th regnal year (981 A.H.) Rājā Bhagvantdās. Shāh Qulī Khān, and Lashkar Khān together with a large army were ordered to go into the Rānā's land via Īdar to suppress all the landlords of those parts, chastising those who dared to oppose.<sup>2</sup>

'Within one month Bhagvantdās with his army came to the court and brought the son of Rānā Partāp with him'; the details are as below:—

When the imperial army reached Gōgūndā, the place where the Rānā lived, the Rānā came and saw Rājā Bhagvantdās. *He repented for the faults done in the past, and prayed to be recommended to the Emperor.* At the same time he took Mānsingh to his palace, entertained him and sent his son with him. He further said that, unfortunately, he was hitherto awe-struck, but that now through him, he was entertaining the Emperor and sending his son to the court. After a time when his mind would be pacified he would present himself in the court personally.<sup>3</sup>

A perusal of the various histories of Rājputānā shows that the above statements are only the products of the author's fertile brain. He (the author) at least, has branded both the unyielding heroes with the imperial slavery. But this is far from truth.

1 *Akbarnama*, Vol. III, p. 40.

2 *ibid.*, Vol. III, p. 64.

3 *ibid.*, Vol. III, pp. 66-67.

9. There is a further statement concerning Rānā Pratāp in *Akbarnama*.<sup>1</sup>—

‘The Emperor ordered Kutubuddīn Khān, Rājā Bhagvant-dās, and Kunvar Mānsingh to go with a small imperial army to hunt out the Rānā in the mountains. But when the Rānā was not found they went to Gōgūndā.’

‘As Rājā Bhagvantdās and Kutubuddīn Khān returned without obtaining the permission of the Emperor; he was much displeased and refused them audience which was allowed when they begged his pardon and expressed repentance for their mistake<sup>2</sup>.

Similar statement in *Akbarnama* regarding Rāo Chandra-sēn<sup>3</sup>:—

‘In 982 A. H. when the Emperor came to Ajmer, Rāo Rāyasingh coming singly from Siwana prayed that Chandrasēn, son of Māldēv, had raised much disturbance in the boundaries of Jodhpur; that the imperial army at Siwana was not adequate to suppress him, and that he can be suppressed if a strong reinforcement be despatched. The Emperor very kindly accepted his request and deputed Tayyab Khān, Sayyad Bēgh Tōkbāi, Turk Subhanqulī, Khurram, Azmat Khān, and Shīvdās with some brave warriors for this purpose. Chandrasēn retreated in the mountain via Rāmpurā. The imperial army went in pursuit of him, many surrendered and many were killed. Chandrasēn could not resist. Taking his retreat for his defeat the imperial army, through foolishness, returned. When the Emperor heard this he was much incensed and lost confidence in those nobles.’

Both the above narratives of Abul Fazal narrate similar events.

Again, in the *Muntakhibut-tavarikh*,<sup>4</sup> it is stated:—

‘But they did not go after the Rānā and he escaped alive; the Emperor took it ill.’

1 *Akbarnama*, Vol. III, p. 191

3 *Akbarnama*, Vol. III, pages 110-111

2 *Akbarnama*, Vol. III, page 195

4 *Muntakhibut-tavarikh*, Vol. II, page 235



This event is much more similar to that of Rāo Chandrasēn.

*A Special Event*

The following story of Rānā Pratāp is current in Rājputānā.

On one occasion the Mahārānā greatly distressed by the miseries of his children, thought of acknowledging the supremacy of the Emperor. But Prithviraj, brother of Rāyasingh (of Bikaner), being informed by Akbar, addressed the Mahārānā in the following lines:—

पटकुँ मुँझाँ पाण, के पटकुँ निज तन करद .  
दीजे जिल्ल दोवाण, इण दो महली बात इक ।

i. e. should I feel proud on your account or kill myself, kindly let me know the alternative I should adopt.

The Mahārānā being encouraged by it sent this couplet in reply:—

खुशी हँत पीयल कमध, पटको मुँझाँ पाण;  
पट्टण है जेतै पतौ, फिलमाँ सिर केवाँण ।

i. e. right gladly you should feel proud, as long as the lance of Pratāp shines over the head of the Moghals.

But no similar tale about Rāo Chandrasēn has been heard.

*The Probable Causes of the obscurity of the Rao.*

Why the name and history of such a memorable hero are forgotten? The chief cause of it seems to be that, unlike Mahārānā Pratāp, the throne of Mārwar was lost to the descendants of our hero—Rāo Chandrasēn. Some time after his death his elder brother, Udaisingh (alias Mōtā Rājā) got the possession of the throne in 1640 V.S. (1583 A.D.). This new sovereign was not on good terms with our hero. The poets and historians of the time, therefore, thought the recital and narration of his heroic deeds to be fruitless and a cause of displeasing the contemporary rulers.

We hope true Indians and specially the Rāthōr Rājputs will cherish the memory of the magnanimous Rāo in their hearts like that of Mahārānā Pratāp.

#### 4. Rao Amarsingh the well known hero of Rajputana.

( This paper was written for the Fifth Session of the History Congress to be held at Hyderabad (Deccan), in December, 1941 )

---

Rāo Amarsingh, the elder son of Mahārājā Gajsingh of Marwar, was born on the 17th April 1613 A.D.<sup>1</sup> and was by nature an independent, reckless and unyielding prince. This was the main reason why his father selected his younger son Mahārājākumār Jaswant Singh I to succeed him on the throne of Marwar. As soon as Amarsingh came to know of this decision, he, losing hope of his ancestral throne, took a band of selected Rāthōrs and went to serve at the Mughal Court. Emperor Shāh Jahān impressed with his gallantry soon got pleased and awarding him an elephant made him his courtier.<sup>2</sup>

After this, Amarsingh took part in several expeditions with the Imperial armies and was bestowed on by the Emperor a mansab of 2000 Zāt and 1300 horse<sup>3</sup> on the 14th December 1629 A. D.

Later on the 10th December 1634 A. D. the Emperor pleased with his bravery raised his Mansab to 2500 Zāt and 1500 horse and again awarded him an elephant, a horse and a flag.<sup>4</sup>

Next year he accompanied Sayyad Khān Jahān to punish Bundēlā Junjhār Singh.<sup>5</sup> In this expedition, when the fort of Dhāmuni was captured by the Imperial army, Amar Singh

---

1 In some chronicles the birth date is given as 12th December

2 Badashah Nāmā Vol. I, chapter 1, p 227

3 do do Vol I, do 1, p 291

4 do do Vol I, do 2, p 65

We learn from the chronicles that on the invitation of Maharaja Gajsingh, he (Amarsingh) reached Lahore on the 9th day of the dark half of Pausa, V S 1691 (4th December 1634 A. D.) and was presented before the Emperor, who bestowed on him a Mansab of 2500 Zāt and 1500 horse and Jagir of five Parganās. But Uol Tod has written the Vikram year of this event as 1690 (1634 A D.)

Annals & Antiquities of Rajasthan (Edited by Crooke), Vol 2 p 976

5 Bādashah Nāmā, Vol I, chapter I, p 96

decided to wait with his soldiers outside the fort till dawn. But in the meantime, the magazine in the fort caught fire by the sparks from the torches of the free booters, and blew up a portion of the rampart which killed three hundred men of the Imperial army encamped on the other side of it. Though the casualty list contained a greater number of Amarsingh's own warriors,<sup>1</sup> yet he managed to help the wounded and kept order in such a splendid manner that no confusion reigned in the army.

This presence of mind of Amar Singh again pleased the Emperor and on the 19th January 1635 A. D., he raised his Mansab to 3000 Zāt and 1500 horse.<sup>2</sup>

After this, when Sāhū Bhōnslē, taking out a descendant of Nizāmūl Mulk's family from the prison in the Gwalior fort raised the banner of revolt, Emperor Shāh Jahān himself marched up to Daulatābād and from that place despatched three armies to punish the Bhōnslē. In one of these armies which was sent under the command of Khān Daurān, Amar Singh with his brave Rājputs, was placed in the vanguard.<sup>3</sup> After suppressing this rebellion successfully, when Amarsingh returned to the Imperial Court in 1637 A. D. the Emperor awarded him a robe of honour, a silver caparisoned horse and a Mansab of 3000 Zāt and 2000 horse.<sup>4</sup>

The following year when Shujā was sent to Kandhār with the Imperial army, the Emperor again awarded Amarsingh a robe of honour, a silver caparisoned horse and a trumpet and bade him farewell to accompany Shujā.<sup>5</sup> On the 6th May 1638 A. D. when Amarsingh was at Kābul with Shujā, his father Mahārājā Gajsingh died at Agra. In fulfilment of the Mahārājā's wishes, Emperor Shāh Jahān bestowing the title of Rājā on Amarsingh's younger brother Jaswant Singh I made him the ruler of Marwar, and awarding the title of Rāo to Amarsingh gave him Nāgaur as Jāgīr. Further the Emperor raised his (Amarsingh's) mansab to 3000 Zāt and 3000 horse.<sup>6</sup>

1 Bādshāh Nūmā, Vol. I, chapter 2, p. 110.

2 do do Vol. I, do 2, p. 124.

3 do do Vol. I, do 2, pp 136-139.

4 do do Vol. I, do 2, pp 246-248.

5 do do Vol. II, p. 37.

6 do do Vol. II, p. 37.

In 1639 A. D. the Emperor was again pleased with his bravery and first gave him a horse and afterwards an elephant<sup>1</sup>.

In the month of March 1641 A. D. the Emperor again ordered Rāo Amarsingh to accompany Shāh-Zādā Murād towards Kābul and awarded him a robe of honour, a silver caparisoned horse and an elephant.<sup>2</sup> But after five months, when Jagatsingh, son of Rājā Bāsū, rebelled, the Emperor ordered Shāh Zādā Murād and Rāo Amarsingh to leave Kābul and go to Paithan via Siālkōt to suppress the rebellion.<sup>3</sup> After about seven months when Jagatsingh accepted the allegiance of the Emperor, the Shāhzādā and Amarsingh both returned to the Imperial Court<sup>4</sup>.

In the meantime the king of Persia had mobilised his army to capture Kandhār. As soon as this news was received, the Emperor raised the Mansab of Rāo Amarsingh to 4000 Zāt and 3000 horse and awarded him a robe of honour and gold caparisoned horse,<sup>5</sup> and ordered him to accompany Dārā Shikōh to check the advance of the Persian army. But as the king of Persia died, he returned with Khān Daurān Nasrat Jang in October 1642 A. D.<sup>6</sup>

Sometime after this event Rāo Amarsingh fell ill and could not attend the Imperial Court. But when after recovery he attended the court Salābat Khān the Shāhī Bakhshī being jealous<sup>7</sup> of the Rāo uttered some harsh words,<sup>8</sup> which the Rāo

1 Bādsbah Nāma, Vol. II, p. 145

2 do do Vol II, p 228

3 do do Vol II, p 240.

4 do do Vol. II, p. 285

5 do do Vol. II, pp 293 294

(This Mansab has also been mentioned in Bādshāh Namā, Vol. II, p 721).

6 Bādshāh Nāma, Vol. II, p 310

7 It is already stated that the Rāo received Nagaur from the Emperor in Jāgīr and as the boundaries of Nagaur and Bikaner were adjoining a boundary dispute arose on a trifling matter between the servants of Rao Amarsingh and of Kararsingh, the ruler of Bikaner. But as Rao's servants were unarmed at the time, Kararsingh's men, who were well armed killed many of them. When this news reached Rāo Amarsingh at Agra he sent words to his servants to avenge the death of their brethren. In the meantime Rājā Kararsingh, who was in the Deccan, also wrote a letter to Salabat Khān the Shāhī Bakhshī and persuaded him to help the cause of Bikaner. The Bakhshī therefore issued orders to appoint a Shāhī Amīn to inquire into the dispute and forbade both the parties to take any further action into the matter. This was the main cause of animity between the Shāhī Bakhshī and the Rāo (Bādshāh Nāmā, Vol II, P 382.)

8 It is stated in the chronicles that Salabat Khān addressed the Rao as 'Ganvar' (rude) as is also evident from the following couplet.—

उण मुखते गगो कह्यो, इण कर लई कटार ।

वार कह्य पायो नही, जमदद होगद पार ॥

took as an insult to himself. This was enough to enrage the brave Rāthōr, who, setting aside the etiquette of the Imperial Court as well as ignoring the presence of the Emperor, thrust his dagger and pierced the heart of Salābat Khān, thus killing him at the spot.

We learn from the chronicles that at that time Amarsingh lost himself so much in anger that he advanced towards the Emperor and attacked him also with his sword, but it struck the throne instead, and the Emperor, escaping death, took to his heels and entered the ladies apartments.<sup>1</sup>

Seeing this, Khalil-ulla-Khān and Arjun Gaud<sup>2</sup>, two of the attending nobles, attacked the Rāo, but when they could not face the enraged brave Rāthōr successfully some six or seven other Mansabdārs and mace bearers also joined them. Though Rāo Amarsingh faced them bravely yet, being encircled by

(Le) as soon as Salabat Khān uttered the letter 'ā' the Rao took out the dagger and before the Khān could utter the word 'ar' (rude) the dagger of the Rāo went through the heart of the 'Bakshi.'

'Bādshāh Nāma' describes the valour of Rāo Amarsingh in the following words —

"A young man like Amarsingh who surpassed all the other Rājputa of the well known families in nobility and valour and for whom the Emperor thought that he accompanied with other Rājput nobles, will die in a great battle fighting against the enemy and will achieve good fame". (Vol II, P. 251).

Col Tod writes.—"Amra was conspicuous for his gallantry, and in all his father's wars in the south was ever foremost in the battle."

(Annals & Antiquities of Rājasthan (Edited by Crooke), Vol II, P. 975).

1 Col Tod writes — "He absented himself for a fortnight from court, hunting the boar or the tiger, his only recreation. The emperor (Shāh Jāhān) reprimanded him for neglecting his duties and threatened him with a fine. Amra proudly replied that he had only gone to hunt, and as for a fine he observed putting his hand upon his sword, that was his sole wealth."

"The little contrition which this reply evinced determined the king to enforce the fine, and the paymaster general, Salābat Khān, was sent to Amra's quarters to demand its payment. It was refused, and the observations made by the Sayyid not suiting the temper of Amra, he unceremoniously desired him to depart. The emperor, thus insulted in the person of his officer, issued a mandate for Amra's instant appearance. He obeyed, and having reached the Amm-khas, or grand divan, beheld the king, "Whose eyes were red with anger" with Salabat in the act of addressing him. Inflamed with passion at the recollection of the injurious language he had just received, perhaps at the king's confirmation of his exclusion from Marwar, he unceremoniously passed the Omrah of five and seven thousand, as if to address the king, when with a dagger concealed in his sleeve, he stabbed Salabat to the heart. Drawing his sword, he made a blow at the king, which descending on the pillar, shivered the weapon in pieces. The king abandoned his throne and fled to the interior apartments."

(Annals and Antiquities of Rājasthan (Edited by Crooke), Vol II, pp. 976-977.)

2 Col Tod has written him as the brother in law of Rāo Amarsingh.

(Annals and Antiquities of Rājasthan (Edited by Crooke), Vol. II, p. 977.)

those nobles—like Abhimanyu a young hero of Mahābhārat was laid low.<sup>1</sup> This event took place on the 25th July 1644 A.D.<sup>2</sup>

Hearing the death of their master, fifteen brave Rājput̃s of the Rāo, who were present in the fort at the time attacked the Emperor's servants and within a short time after wounding two imperial officers and six mace bearers, were themselves killed.

When this news reached the camp of the Rāo and was known by the neighbours Chāmpāvāt Ballū and Rāṭhōr Bihārī Singh<sup>3</sup> joined the retainers of Rāo Amarsingh and got ready to kill Arjun Gaud. But before they could put their idea into action they were surrounded by an Imperial detachment and shared the fate of their master after laying low a number of Imperial officers.<sup>4</sup>

Col. Tod writes:—

"The Bokhara gate by which they gained admission was built up, and hence-forward known only as "Amarsingh's gate", and in proof of the strong impression made by this event it remained closed through centuries, until opened in 1809 by Capt. Geo. Steell of the Bengal Engineers.<sup>5</sup>"

1 Bādshah Nāmā Vol. II pp. 380-381.

The Rāo was cremated on the bank of the Jumna at Agra. Two of his Rānīs became 'Satis' with him there, three got themselves burnt afterwards at Nagaur and one at Udaipur.

The cenotaphs which were built to commemorate them or the Rāo's descendants are still standing at Nagaur.

In some chronicles it is stated that the corpse of Rāo Amarsingh was thrown in the Jumna.

Col. Tod in his Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan writes—"and his wife, the princess of Būndī, came in person and carried away the dead body of Amra, with which she committed herself to the flames" (Vol. II, p. 978).

2 In 'Bādshāh Nāmā' the date of this event is given as H. S. 1054, Salkha, Jamādī ul Awwal, Thursday (Vol. II, p. 380).

3 Previously both of them served Mahārājā Gaj Singh (the father of the Rāo) and Rao Amarsingh himself, but at present were in the Emperor's service.

In the chronicles of Marwar we find the name of Kūmpāvāt Bhāvasingh in place of Biharsingh.

Col. Tod writes—"To avenge his death, his retainers, headed by Balu Champavat and Bhao Kumpawat, put on their saffron garments and a fresh carnage ensued within the Lal Kila—The faithful band was cut to pieces."

(Annals & Antiquities of Rajasthan (Edited by Crooke) Vol. II, pp. 977-978.)

4 Bādshāh Nāmā, Vol. II, pp. 383-384.

5 Annals & Antiquities of Rajasthan, (Edited by Crooke) Vol. II, p. 978.

Col. Tod further states—

"Since these remarks were written, Captain Steell related to the author a singular anecdote connected with the above circumstance. While the work of demolition was proceeding, Captain Steell was urgently warned by the natives of the danger he incurred in the operation, from a denunciation on the closing of the gate, that it should thereafter be guarded by a huge serpent—when suddenly, the destruction of the gate being nearly completed, a large cobra-de-capello rushed between his legs, as if in fulfilment of the anathema. Captain Steell fortunately escaped without injury."

(The south gate of the Agra Fort is known as that of Amar Singh).

(Annals & Antiquities of Rajasthan, (Edited by Crooke) Vol. II, pp. 978-979)

Sometimes after the death of Rāo Amarsingh the Emperor bestowed a Mansab of 1000 Zāt and 700 horse on Rāyasingh, the elder son of the Rāo,<sup>1</sup> who gradually rose to rank in the Mughal Court.

In 1659 A.D. when Aurangzēb defeating Shujā near Khajwā made him flee from the field, the former, to avenge himself on Mahārājā Jaswant Singh I, raised the Mansab of Rāo Rāyasingh to 4000 Zāt and 4000 horse, honoured him with the title of 'Rājā' and gave him the State of Jodhpur.<sup>2</sup> But his plan was frustrated by the said Mahārājā.

In 1676 A. D. when Rāyasingh died the Emperor (Aurangzēb) bestowed a Mansab on his son Rāo Indrasingh.

When Mahārājā Jaswant Singh I died in 1678 A. D., the Emperor, to avenge himself on the deceased, granted Indrasingh the title of 'Rājā' and the administration of Jodhpur State.<sup>3</sup> But this time the loyal nobles of the late Mahārājā did not allow him to succeed.

Indrasingh rose to a Mansab of 5000 Zāt and 2000 horse. In 1716 A. D. Mahārājā Ajitsingh of Marwar deprived him of Nagaur but in 1723 A. D. Emperor Mōhammad Shāh, being displeased with the Mahārājā, re-granted the Jāgīr of Nagaur to Indrasingh. At last in October 1726 A. D. Mahārājā Abhaya Singh snatched the 'Paraganā' of Nagaur from Indrasingh and awarded it to his younger brother Rājādhirāj Bakhat Singh.

At the time of Indrasingh's death at Delhi in 1732 A. D. he held provinces of Sirsā, Bhatnēr, Pooniā and Baihanīvāl<sup>4</sup> as a mark of Imperial favour.

1 Bādshāh Nāmā, Vol. II, p. 403.

2 Alamgir Nāmā, p. 288.

3 Ma'āsir-i Alamgirī, pp. 175-176.

4 These facts are corroborated by a letter, dated the 4th October 1732 A. D., of the minister of Rājādhirāj Bakhat Singh addressed to the agent of Mahārājā Abhaisingh of Marwar at the Imperial Court.

## 5. False charges against Maharaja Jaswantsingh I of Jodhpur and one of his queens

[Read at the fourth History Congress held at Lahore in December 1940.]

---

On hearing about the illness of Emperor Shāh Jahān when princes Aurangzēb and Murād marched towards Agra in 1658 A.D., prince Dārāshikōh, with the consent of the ailing Emperor, deputed Mahārājā Jaswant Singh I, the ruler of Jodhpur to check their advance. But unfortunately, almost all the imperial nobles intrigued with prince Aurangzēb, and therefore the Mahārājā could not get any information regarding the movements of the opponents, until the armies of both the princes (i.e. Aurangzeb and Murād) joined near Dēpālpur and finally moved towards Ujjain.

Later on, in a pitched battle between the Mahārājā and the two princes Qāsimkhān, the commander of the Imperial forces, and fifteen other Muslim nobles with their associates, pretending shortage of munitions stopped firing of their guns and slipped away from the field.

Under these circumstances the Mahārājā was obliged to face the enemies with only seven Hindu nobles. But in the course of the fray when the Mahārājā himself got wounded, and many of his warriors had fallen and further resistance became impossible, Rāthōr Ratansingh, the Rājā of Ratlām, took over the command to save the life of the Mahārājā, the leader of the Rāthōr clan, and with repeated and earnest requests made him retire in spite of his reluctance to do so.



We quote here some authorities in support of the above fact:—

1. Ishardās writes in his “Fatūhāt-i-Ālamgīrī”:—

“Jaswant wanted to ride into the struggle and get slain, but Mahēshdās, Āskaran and other Pradhāns seized his bridle and brought him away” (see p. 21 b).

2. Mīr Muhammad Māsūm writes in his “Tārīkh-i-Shāh Shūjāī”:—

“The Mahārājā was wounded and fell down from his horse. His devoted Rājputṣ wanted to take him to a safe place. He forbade it, saying——. They did not listen to him, but removed the wounded man full of severe pains”. (see p. 50 b)

3. Āqilkhān writes in his “Vāqayāt-i-Ālamgīrī”:—

“The Rājā, in spite of his receiving two wounds, stood firmly and encouraged the Rājputṣ as far as possible” (see p. 31).

4. Manucci writes in his “Storia Do Mogor”:—

“The Rājā never ceased to fight most desperately until at length he saw himself left with only the smallest remnant of his force”. (See Vol. I p. 259).

5. Francois Bernier writes in his “Travels in the Mughul Empire”:—

“Jaswantsingh displayed extraordinary valour, disputing every inch of ground with skill and pertinacity. With regard to Qāsimkhān, although it cannot be denied that he deserved the celebrity he had hitherto enjoyed, yet upon the present occasion he approved himself neither a dexterous general nor a courageous soldier: he was even suspected of treachery, and of having concealed in the sand, during the night that preceded the battle, the greater part of his ammunition, a few volleys having left the army without powder or ball. However this may be, the action was well supported and the passage vigorously, opposed.—It was then that Qāsimkhān ingloriously fled from the field, leaving Jaswantsingh exposed to the most imminent peril. That undaunted Rājā was beset on all sides by an overwhelming force, and saved only by the affecting devotion of his Rājputṣ, the greater part of whom died at his feet. Fewer than six hundred of these brave men, whose number at the commencement of the action amounted

to nearly eight thousand, survived the carnage of that dreadful day. With this faithful remnant, the Rājā retired to his own territory." (See pp. 38—39).

6. Col. Tod writes in his "Annals and Antiquities of Rājasthān":—

".....as soon as the battle joined, when the Moghul horse deserted and left him at the head of his thirty thousand Rajputs, deemed, however, by their leader and themselves sufficient against any odds." "Jaswant, spear in hand, mounted his steed Mahbub, and charged the Imperial brothers; ten thousand Muslims fell in the onset, which cost seventeen hundred Rathors,——-. Aurang and Murad only escaped because their days were not yet numbered. Mahbub and his rider were covered with blood, 'Jasa' looked like a famished lion, and like one he relinquished his prey." The bard is fully confirmed in his relation of the day, both by the Moghul, historian and by Bernier," (See Vol. II, pp. 980—981, edited by Crooke).

7. Sir Jadunath Sarkar writes in his "History of Aurangzeb":—

Raisingh's flight had already uncovered Jaswant's right flank, the fall of Iftikhar Khan exposed his left. Meantime his van had almost entirely melted away; part of it had perished around Mukund Singh in his heroic charge; of the rest, the Chandravat Rajputs and Bundelas had fled, and the Musalmans under Qasimkhan, who had kept aloof from the fighting, prepared to run away as they saw Aurangzeb's host advancing on them. Only one course was left to a Rajput general under such circumstances, he must charge into the thickest press of the enemy and die amidst a heap of the slain. And this Jaswant wanted to do. He had fought valiantly for four hours and by firmly keeping his own ground he had so long saved the Imperial Centre, the pivot on which his whole army rested. In spite of two wounds, his voice and example had cheered the Rajputs. But now Aurangzeb from the front, Murad from the left, and Safshikankhan from the right, were converging on him like a tumultuous flood, to envelop his small remnant of clansmen. Such a combat could have only

one issue: victory was impossible but a hero's death—no less dear to the Rajput heart—was within his reach. He wanted to drive his horse into the advancing enemy's ranks and get slain. But his generals Askaran and Maheshadas Gaur, and Goverdhan, and other ministers seized his bridle and dragged his horse out of the field. Mughal princes might cut each others throats, but why should the head of the Rathors and the hope of Marwar give up his life in their domestic quarrel? With a few Rathors, mostly wounded—the sole remnant of his gallant band the vanquished general took the road to Jodhpur." (See Vol. II, pp. 20-21).

Now in the presence of so many proofs, how a sane man can rely on the version of Khāfīkhān (Mōhammad Hāsham), who writes in his book called "Muntakhibullubāb":—

"Every minute the dark ranks of the infidel Rājput̃s were dispersed by the prowess of the followers of Islām. Dismay and great fear fell upon the heart of Jaswant, their leader, and he, far from acting like one of the renowned class of Rājās, turned his back upon the battle, and was content to bring upon himself ever lasting infamy. Qāsimkhān and other imperial nobles were also obliged to follow him". (See Vol. II, p. 18).

The language used by Khāfīkhān is itself a proof of his malignity against the Hindu Mahārājā and therefore it is apparent that he simply tried to divert the charge of treachery and cowardice from one of his co-religionists to a Hindu ruler.

As regards the charge of pride or delay in action brought against Mahārājā Jaswant I by Col. Tod in his "Annals and Antiquities of Rājasthān" as under:—

"The battle which ensued.....was lost by the temerity of Rathor commander-in-chief, who might have crushed the rebellious hopes of Aurangzeb, to whom he purposely gave time to effect a junction with his brother Murad, from the vainglorious desire to conquer two princes at once. Dearly did he pay for his presumption, for he had given time to the wily prince to sow intrigues in his camp, which were disclosed as soon as the battle joined." (See Vol. II, p. 980).

we quote here two passages from Bernier's travels which themselves will repudiate the above charge:—

(1) "But Shah Jahan privately suggested the same measures of caution and forbearance, which were practised in the case of Sultan Suja". (See p. 37)

(2) "It appears certain, indeed, that he (Aurangzeb) was at this time totally incapable of opposing any effectual resistance, and that Qasimkhan and the Raja might have obtained an easy victory.... The two commanders, however, were compelled by their secret orders quietly to take a position on the banks of the river, and to content themselves with disputing the passage". (See p. 38).

Further Sir Jadunath Sarkar also writes in his "History of Aurangzeb":—

"Jaswant had been charged by Shah Jahan to send the two rebellious princes back to their own provinces with as little injury to them as possible, and to fight them only as a last recourse." (See Vol. II, p. 5)

These lines also support Bernier's version.

Later comes the charge of folly or obstinacy, whatever we may call it, against one of the queens of the Mahārājā. *Francois Bernier* writes:—

"I may here relate the disdainful reception experienced by the valiant Jaswantsingh from his wife, a daughter of the house of Rana. When it was announced that he was approaching with his gallant band of about five hundred Rajputs, the melancholy remnant of nearly eight thousand, at the head of whom he had fought with noble intrepidity, quitting the field from necessity, but not with dishonour, instead of sending to congratulate the gallant soldier on his escape, and console him in his misfortune, she dryly commanded that the gates of the castle should be closed against him. "The man is covered with infamy," she said, "and he shall not enter within these walls. I disown him for my husband, and these eyes can never again behold him. No son-in-law of Rana can possess soul so abject. He who is allied to his illustrious house must

imitate the virtues of the great man: if he cannot vanquish he should die." The next moment the temper of her mind took another turn. 'Prepare the funeral pile', she exclaimed, "The fire shall consume my body. I am deceived, my husband is certainly dead; it cannot possibly be otherwise;" and then again, transported with rage, she broke into the bitterest reproaches. In this humour she continued eight or nine days, refusing the whole of that time to see her husband. The arrival of her mother was attended, however, with a beneficial effect: she, in some measure, appeased and comforted her daughter, by solemnly promising, in the Raja's name, that as soon as he should be somewhat recovered from his fatigue, he would collect a second army, attack Aurangzeb, and fully retrieve his reputation.

This anecdote may serve as a specimen of the spirit, which animates the women of this country. I might mention several instances of the same kind,....." (See pp. 40-41).

We find almost a similar story in Khāfikhān's "Munta-khib ul-lubāb", but there the place of the Shīshōdanī Rānī, who according to Bernier, belonged to Rānā's family has been given to Hādī Rānī, said to be the daughter of Hādā Chhatrasāl (See Vol. II, pp. 44).

Col. Tod has also quoted this story from Bernier. But the well known historian of the Rānās of Udaipur and the author of 'Virvinōd,' relates this story with Hādī Rānī and not with the Shīshōdanī Rānī of Jaswant. (See Vol. II, pp. 824-825).

Moreover, though no such event is traced in the old chronicles of Būndī, yet Sūrajmal, the bard of Būndī, who being specially prejudiced against the Rāthōr rulers of Jodhpur, could not restrain himself from tarnishing the glory of a well known ruler of Jodhpur, and giving false credit to a Būndī princess, which was not at all her due. In his "Vamsha Bhāskar" he writes:—

"The day on which Jaswant, fleeing from the battle field arrived at Jodhpur had been allotted to his Hādī Rānī and therefore he entered her apartment. The Rānī, coming to know of the flight of her husband ordered the cooks to stop the rattle of the metal utensils, got removed all the weapons from her apartments, covered her ivory bangles with cloth, and put off all the jingling ornaments and thus she received her lord.

But when he asked the reason of her covering the ivory bangles she replied—"Perhaps the rattling of metal, the sight of weapons and ivory, and the jingle of ornaments may frighten you my lord and thus interrupt us in our meeting." The Rājā was much ashamed to hear these words". (See pp. 2698-99).

Manucci writes this story in his *Storia Do Mogor* as under:—

.... "Things remained thus for some years, until Aurangzeb, who had then become king, offered himself as a mediator to restore friendship between them .. .. As a mark of respect to the king's requests, she reluctantly consented. Nevertheless, she never forebore from showing the rajah a wry face as a token of her disapproval, which she persisted in with much rancour. Once the Rajah wanted to eat a melon, and along with it the serving maid presented a knife. Thereupon Raniji suddenly fell upon the maid and seized her by the hair, beating and thumping her, saying: 'Knowest thou not the courage of this runaway, that when he sees a bit of iron of any sort he swoons?' 'This was her behaviour for the rest of her life.' (*Storia Do Mogor* Vol. II, P. 261-262).

*These baseless and conflicting stories show that Bernier or some one else, who heard about the brave deeds performed by the Rājput ladies all over Rājputānā and specially at Mewar, invented such a story and the later writers followed him blindly with some modifications.*

It is quite clear that though the Imperial Muslim nobles, as well as some Hindu Mansabdārs left the battle field and a large number of the Mahārājā's own warriors were killed, he went on facing the princes bravely even after being wounded more than once, but was forcibly removed from the field by his kinsmen and ministers. Moreover the fight was a domestic quarrel among the princes and did not effect Marwar, as is stated by Sir Jadunath Sarkar and quoted above, hence there seems to be no reason for a sane Rājput wife to adopt such a foolish attitude towards her husband. The different versions found in different books also prove its fabrication. Dr. Ōjhā has also discredited this story in his *Rājputānekā-Itihās*, (Vol. IV, part I, p. 436)

## 6. Letters exchanged between Emperor Aurangzeb and his son Prince Mohammed Akbar.

(Read at the XX Congress International Des Orientalists held at Brussels in September 1935 as well as at Second Indian History Congress held at Allahabad in October 1938 and published in its proceedings, pp. 355-360)

---

After the death of Mahārājā Jaswant Singh I, at Jamrūd in 1678 A. D., the Emperor Aurangzēb annexed Marwar and the Rāthōr nobles were obliged to keep their newly born ruler, Mahārājā Ajitsingh, concealed in the mountains and raise the banner of revolt against the oppressor. When the pressure of these Rāthōrs grew intolerable the Emperor himself reached Ajmer and sent his son Prince Mōhammed Akbar to quell the rebellion. But soon Durgādās, Sōnag and other chiefs of Rāthōr nobility prepared Akbar to usurp the throne of Delhi, like his own father, and proclaim himself the Emperor of India on the 3rd January 1681 A. D.

It was a great shock to the Emperor, as at that time he was camping with a very small army and so he tried to deceive his son by sending him the following letter:—

### *Translation of the letter.*

"Dearest son, light of the eyes and dearer than life being blessed with special favours should know—Almighty knows well that we loved him better than all his other brothers. Our benevolent self had always kept his health, wealth, prosperity and comfort at heart. But due to his unworthiness he has fallen into the trap of the deceitful Rājput and being driven away, like Adam from the lap of his mother and the side of his father, is now wandering in the forests and mountains of misery and is contemplating to execute malicious plans and conspiracies.

Learning the mournful news of his roaming about in wilderness and discomfort, we are greatly pained and have lost the charm of our own pleasures. Fie! it is a great pity that leaving aside the regal dignity, that simple and inexperienced boy neither took pity on his own self nor his wife and children and has given himself over to beastly and cruel Rājapūts and is rolling here and there like a ball fallen into the hands of rude people.

Father has a natural love for his sons. Though this son has committed great faults, yet we do not want that he be treated according to his deserts.

“If the son is a heap of ashes yet he is the collyrium of his parents’ eyes”.

Done is done. But even now, if on showing him the right path, he repents for his misdeeds and returns in our service the pen of pardon will be struck through the records of his faults and those gifts and favours, which he could not have even dreamt before, will be bestowed on him.

Though for the bestowal of those favours his presence in person is not essential, yet his evil reputation is now widely known and every young and old has heard about his follies, it is necessary that once he should present himself in the court and efface this black spot from his forehead.

How Jaswant, the leader of these Rāthōrs, behaved with Dārāshikōh and how far he helped him is so well known that it requires no repetition. That son who has built castles in air on the promises of these Rāthōrs will reap nothing else but repentance.

He should bear all this well in mind and may wisdom and light guide him”.

*Prince Mohammed Akbar's reply to his father.*

“Mōhammad Akbar, the youngest son, humbly informs his father, who is revered in both in this world and the next that the mandate, which was addressed to the youngest son for

---

1 The matter given in inverted commas in both the letters re produced here is in complete in the original letters



the special purpose, was received in good time and on auspicious occasion. After humble submission its ink has been anointed in the eyes of wisdom as collyrium and by knowing its favourable purpose eyes of the heart were enlightened.

In reply to each and every instruction, inscribed by the paternal pen, a few words are written which are true and if judged impartially, will be found not far from justice.

You have written that you had loved him ( the youngest son) more than all the other sons, but his own unworthiness ignored this great generosity and has thrown himself in the whirlpool of folly.

Emperor of spiritual and temporal world! may he be safe, as the duty of a son is to serve and please his father, likewise the duty of a father is to bring up, educate and guard the health and life of his son. Praise be to God, uptill now I have left no stone unturned in service and obedience, but how can I enumerate the favours of Your Majesty. As one from a thousand or as if a drop from the ocean it is brought to the notice that to help and side with the youngest son is the foremost duty of a revered father always and everywhere, but Your Majesty, leaving aside the love of all the other sons, have bestowed the title of " Shāh " upon the eldest son and declared him the heir-apparent. How this action can be justified ?

Every son has got equal right in his father's property. Which religion permits of preference of one over the others? There is another true and omniscient Emperor, in whose workshop of power and wisdom there is no place for false logic. To elevate or degrade rests upon His will, which is not devoid of prudence. But what to speak of Your Majesty's religious mindedness, justice and wisdom, which are an open book to all.

'Let us see whom the beloved Almighty loves and favours'.

Your Majesty is the originator and preceptor of this path. How can this path which has been chosen by Your Majesty be called wrong ?

'When my father sold the garden of paradise for 2 grains of wheat,<sup>1</sup> shall I not be called unworthy of him if I do not sell it for a grain of barley'.

'Worthy son is he who follows in the footsteps of his Sire'.

If one wants to prosper like his father he should learn to act like him.<sup>2</sup>

Your Majesty! man has always faced difficulties and dangers. Mighty monarchs like Taimūr<sup>3</sup> and Akbar<sup>4</sup> had gained their objectives after surmounting numerous difficulties.

'He who is not prepared to face difficulties will never gain any pleasure.'

It is proved by history that he who bears no hardship of darkness cannot qualify himself to taste nectar and he who faces no troubles cannot taste the fruits of pleasure, as there is no flower without thorn and no treasure without serpent.

'He who kisses the blade of sword embraces the goddess of the kingly fortune.'

When every hardship is followed by prosperity, by the grace of Almighty, there is every hope that in a few days the fulfilment of desires will be within sight and the state of perplexity and wandering may change into success and pleasure.

Your Majesty hints that to what extent Jaswant, the leader of the Rāthōrs, helped Dārāshikōh is well known and that the promises and words of the Rāthōr clan are not to be relied upon, may be quite correct. But Your Majesty has not

1 According to Mōhmedan belief God created Adam and kept him in paradise instructing him not to eat the fruit of knowledge (wheat). But Adam disobeyed His command. Being displeased God hurled him down in this mortal world

The well known Persian poet Hāfiz of Shiraz has composed a poem expressing the idea—If I shall not do something more than what my father has done I shall be called an unworthy son. Prince Akbar has quoted this couplet in his letter here declaring "When my father has done such things, either I must do something more or give myself up to be called an unworthy son".

2. This is from Sbeikh Sādi of Shīrāz the well known Persian poet.

3. The word 'Sāhib Qirān' used for Taimūr here means—the Lord of happy conjunction of stars or a fortunate and invincible hero

4. The word 'Arsha Ashiyān' used for Emperor Akbar here means nestling at the foot of the divine throne.

reached the depth of the facts, because Your Majesty has no brains. In fact, Dārāshikōh had a dislike for this clan and therefore he met just what he deserved.

Had he been friendly with these people from the very beginning he would not have been reduced to such an extremity.

Emperor Akbar—peace be on him, strengthening the ties of alliance with them, conquered the whole of India and on their strength made his empire firm. This is the very race with whose help Mahābatkhān obtained control over the Emperor Jahāngīr. The bravery of Rājput̃s cannot be easily forgotten, as only three hundred of them performed great deeds of valour, like Rustum, befitting their tradition, even when Your Majesty, himself was adorning the crown and throne at the capital.<sup>1</sup> Jaswant was the same who had disgraced Your Majesty more than once even in your campaigns against enemies and Your Majesty seeing no way of avenging the insults deliberately overlooked the matter. That was the same Jaswant, whom Your Majesty kept away by various promises and pretexts from joining Dārāshikōh and that was the very cause of your victory, over your brother.

Praise be to their loyalty who sacrifice their heads for their prince and even do not hesitate to put their lives at stake.

O Emperor of India! many princes and nobles are in search of Seva<sup>2</sup> since the last 3 years, yet it is only first day for them. All this does not cause surprise because ministers are helpless, nobles untrustworthy, soldiers inefficient, clerks worthless, merchants paupers and the people down-trodden. The Deccan, a land like heaven, has become deserted and abandoned as a forest and a mountain. Burhānpur—the abode of pleasure, which is like a mole on the cheek of the earth, gives a spoiled and deserted appearance. Aurangābād which bears Your Majesty's name and hence is an important city among others, shivers like quick-silver by the massacres and plunders of the enemy's forces. The administrators enjoy at home and the

---

1. The three hundred Rājput̃s carried away their infant prince Ajitsingh to Marwar against the wishes of the Emperor.

2. Well known Maharattā knight Shiyāji, who died on 5th April 1680, but probably the writer here might have meant Sambhū his son and successor.

people are at the mercy of the enemy.<sup>1</sup> Where such atrocities prevail, there is no wonder if the inhabitants of the place find themselves unable to praise and bless their king. High persons of old nobility and respected people live in obscurity, while the work of administration and the strings of advisors are in the hands of low born and wicked persons. Cotton cleaners, weavers, soap-sellers and sweepers wield power.

Persons dressed in loose garments, to hide their treachery and deceit, hold the net of the satan in the shape of a rosary and preach religion. While Your Majesty considering them friends, advisors and ministers, like Gibrāel<sup>2</sup>, Michāel<sup>3</sup> and Isrāfil<sup>4</sup>, have delegated your powers in their hands.

Those knaves, who sow wheat but sell barley, getting opportunity declare a feather of a pigeon as that of a red duck and a straw a mountain.

'In the reign of king Ālamgīr, the champion of the faith, soap-sellers have become law givers and religious heads'.

'Carders and weavers take pride in knowing the secrets of the Emperor's court'.

'Rogues wield such powers that scholars wait at their doors'.

'Fools exercise such great authority as was never dreamt of by the wise'.

'God forbid, in these unsettled times horses are kicked by asses'.

Your Majesty's orders are thrown to the winds. Justice and wisdom have disappeared. The officials of the kingdom have become merchants and traders. They buy positions with money and sell them to fulfil their base desires.

He who eats salt breaks the salt-cellar. The time is not far away when the foundation of the kingdom may collapse.

1. Mahārāṭṭa army.

2. Gibrāel—an angel of God.

3. Michāel—another angel

4. Isrāfil—The angel of death, who is to blow the last trumpet.

When such conditions exist and there seems no hope of change in Your Majesty's policy, the kingly duties force me to clear the country of Hindustān by removing rubbish and thorns spread in the shape of rogues and oppressors and to uproot lawlessness by promoting the wise and learned. By doing so, the creation of God, after being free from anxiety and oppression, engage themselves calmly in their own pursuits and the fame which is real and eternal may everlast in the world.

How good it would be, if Your Majesty develops the desire of leaving this work in the hands of your youngest son and yourself start on a holy pilgrimage of Meccā and Madīnā to gain eternal bliss and make the world ever grateful and thankful.

Your Majesty has lost a greater part of your life in coveting the worldly objects, which are more unreal than dreams and more unsteady than the shadows of the clouds. Now the time has come when you should do something for the next world in order to atone for the past sins, which were perpetrated in your prime of life, to satisfy the greed of worldly desires, by your outrageous conduct towards your revered father and noble brothers.

'These sixty years are wasted in sleep. Yet try to make a better use of the rest'.

Besides this the trouble taken by the paternal pen in thrusting some more advices, deserves admiration.

'What good have you done to your father which you expect from your son'.

'You tender advice to others, but better try to hear yourself first whatever you have to say to others.'

'When you cannot cure yourself keep away from advising others.'

I regard it a stroke of good fortune that you advise me to return to you. But the memory of treatment meted out to your father and brothers, since early days of your youth, creates a just fear and suspicion in the mind of one, who, has become target of anger without sufficient cause and that fear and

suspicion is not groundless. But if your gracious Majesty take the trouble to come here this suspicion will be dispelled and peace and pleasure reign in their place.

‘We are unable to reach that elevated door, but if kindly grace steps forward it will be more appropriate.’

On Your Majesty’s arrival when the mind will be appeased hearty obedience to the kindly commands will be deemed a good fortune.

In this unknown State.....

‘Kill or grant pardon, my head lies at your door; I am not to give commands, but am at your mercy!’

With greatest respects. May the sun of kingship ever shine’.

A good deal of information is gained from these letters about the conditions prevailing at that time and the causes of the rise and fall of the Mughal Empire.

---

## 7. A Letter of Maharaja Ajitsinghji relating to the Emergency Administration of Marwar.

*Published in 'New Indian Antiquary,' Bombay Vol. I No. 7  
(October 1938) pp. 444-449.*

---

On the death of Maharaja Jaswantsingh I, in 1678 A. D. the emperor Aurangzēb annexed Marwar. But after 28 years of continual fight his son Mahārājā Ajitsingh re-captured Jodhpur, the capital of the State, as soon as the Emperor Aurangzēb died, in 1707 A. D., in the Deccan. After this his son and successor Bahādur Shāh also invaded Marwar and compelled Mahārājā Ajitsingh to leave the State administration in the hands of the Mughal officials and to accompany him against his brother Kāmbaksh. But as soon as Bahādur Shāh crossed the Narbadā, Mahārājā Ajit returned to his capital and driving away the Mughal garrison took the reins of the administration in his own hands.

In 1713 A. D. Emperor Farrukhsiyar, who ascended the throne of Delhi after Jahāndār Shāh, sent an army under Sayyad Husainalikhān against Marwar. As soon as this news reached Jodhpur, Mahārājā Ajitsingh went towards Tilwārā in the western part of Marwar for war preparations and sent his trustworthy and loyāl noble Chānpāvat Thākur Rāo Bhagvāndās to Jodhpur with a letter containing a number of detailed instructions to be carried on.

This letter will give an idea of the condition prevailing then and the manner in which the affairs of the State were managed at the time of emergency and will also throw light on the administrative qualities of Mahārājā Ajitsingh of Marwar.

(महाराजा अजितसिंघजीके स्वहस्तसे लिखी पत्रके ऊपरकी पंक्तियाँ.)

तथा अजराह नीवाजसरै देसरी खीजमत फरमाय बीदा कीया है नै नसीयत बीगतवार फेरिसत फुरमावै सो फेम राख काम कर्णो हुकम है सही ।

(मुहर का लेख)

भी हजूर छत्रपती महाराजाधिराज महाराजा श्रीअजीतसिंहजी देव विजयते ।

.....पती भूप तामरस....पख....पर राजत रा.....हरि अवे शिव सूर विनायक, ऐ सूर पंच सदा फल दायक ॥

(महाराज के हस्ताक्षरोंमें)

“हुफम है”

फरमाण अलीसांन दसकत खास मोहर खास ईनायत पातमाही ।

जील सुभानी ॥

( पत्र )

सिद्ध श्री अनेक सकल सुभ ओपमा विराजमानानां श्री हिंदूपत पातसाह छत्रपती महाराजाधिराज महाराजा श्रीअजीतसिंघजी महाराज कंवार श्रीअमैसिंघजी देव वचनात तथा निवाजसरै गढ़ राव भगवानदास जोगीदासोतनुं पायनखत गढ़ जोधपुरनुं सारी बात रा जावतारै वासतै बीदा कीया सो श्रीहुकम ममारक रे माफक जावतो करसी ।

बीगत—

१. जोधपुर हीज रेणो

२. अजमेर मेडतै नागोर खबरदारी राखणी आदमी भावे इतवारी बांभण साह कायथ सो सावधान रहीजो आदमी चावा के छाना नीसां होय सो जावतो करणो ।

३. श्रीजी न करै पीण कदाच काई आर्यवणै तो श्रीहजूरनुं अरज लिखणी ईणारे भरोसे न रहणो ने कासीद तथा मातघर आदमी मेलणो नै श्रीहजूर नै अरज लिखणी सो महासिंघरी मारफत आज पोहचै जाय ईणोनुं हीज ईनायत होसी ।

४. अरजदासत सीरकार रा कासीद साथे आई करै नै सुणी हुकीकत लीखणी नै कांमरी अरज लीखणी नै श्रीजी हजूरसू पीण फुरमाण भैंलो हीज हमेसा ईनायत होसी ।

५. कांमकांज में सावधान रहणो ।

६. कांम मामलै पांच आदमियांसु जोई राखणो आपैणांसु तथा गोढवाड सीरोही नागोर वाला तेडीया आवै ।

७. गढ़ ऊपर संचो राखणो नै तोपां सारै चढावणी ।



८. गढ रो पेसो जायतो राखणो म्हे आया पोहचां जीतरै कायम रहै नै म्हे खबर हुवां श्रीजी करै तो आयां तो वेगा पीण दीन बीस पचीस तो खरा ।

९. काँगल थारै नांवरो ने मुतसदीरो सको ने भेलो लीखणो ।

१०. गोयदास ने दयालदास ने हुकम हुवां छै सो थानुं ईसरो सारो करता रहैसी नै कीणीवैत ईण ऊपर अतरांजी होसी तो हुकम ईणानुं नै थानुं ईनायत होसी सो ईणारी मारफत पे कहै जीण भांत करजो ।

११. अजमेर सुं हरकिणी वहनै जोधपुर आदमी आवै काजो तथा मुजा वाकानेस तो मेडतावालां था जायतो राखणो ने श्रीहजूर सुं पीण हुकम ईनायत होसी आघो आवणै न देसी पीण कदास आवै तो दखल घीना हुकम मत देघो ने खाण ने पीण मत देघो ने कनाचोत कोई रीजोलो होय तो रातरा बीस तीस असचार मेलेणां कै पौला सो जाय रातरा खूद ने मारने परा जाय नै पडै सुद्धैरै मूटी घाँहैर चढावजो ने मुलै तो बीसलपुर जायतो रहै ।

१२. काँकलो गुढा में होय जाय पीण जोधपुरमें नावै हुकम छै कठाहीरो सैहर नजीक नावै ।

१३. पेहमदावाद रो ही जायतो राखणो ।

१४. उदैपुर पीण जायतो रहै खबर आई करै कुण गयो रहै ।

१५. दाय आवै तो घाणोरों घालां सुं जायतो रहै ।

१६. हकीकत सुणो सो वाकानेस ने पोंईचाजो सो लीखसी ने थानै हीज लीखणी होय सो ये लीखजो ।

१७. टको पैदा होय ने श्रीजी हजूर ने चालै कै दीली नुं चालै सो कै लीयो न लीयो रयायत जामवाजी जीणरो फैमरौखणो ।

१८. हरैकोर किणीरी न करणी ।

१९. पे सैलुक सुं चाले तो भली वान छै ने नही तो कहजो वैतै माफक ।

२०. श्रीजी हजूर सुं ओलेभो आवै तो चमकजो मती दलेलैयंका काम मे रहैजो नै पेसो, कोई जरूर जाणसां तो महासिंघ री मारफत ने श्रीजी दरबार री तरफ दोनुं एक हुकम आवै तो उण माफक जायतो राखजो ।

२१. दीलमें दलेली राखजो ।

२२. सीयांसांढारो जायतो राखणो चांगीरैद काँकड छै तैठे ।

२३. कैठनी फौज मेलेणी देवल सौर्धल राठेधरै ।

संवत् १७७१ रा भाद्रवा सुद ५ सुं ॥ तलवाडै

१० कागज ।	११ तुम्हारे ।	१२ किसीतरह ।	१३ ऐतराज ।	१४ होगा ।
१५ खबरनवीस ।	१६ आने ।	१७ दोगे ।	१८ पर ।	१९ कमी ।
२० कमीना=नालायक ।	२१ मेजने ।	२२ पैदल ।	२३ सुबश्को ।	२४ अनुसंधानकारीदल ।
२५ ग्रास ।	२६ यात्रीदल ।	२७ रहा ।	२८ मरजो ।	२९ धाणेराम ।
३० दिह्री को जानेवाले या नगर में आनेवाले सामान पर धूंगी ली या नहीं इसका पूरा ध्यान रखना ।	३१ मुलाहिजा ।	३२ किसीका ।	३३ ठोकतौर ।	३४ मौके के ।
३५ मुलाहिजा=विश्वास ।	३६ सम्मानप्रप्तका ।	३७ चारों तरफ ।	३८ सीमा ।	३९ वहां ।
४० मेजनी ।	४१ देवल-राजपूतों पर ।	४२ सीवल-राजपूतों पर ।	४३ राठघडै गांव पर ।	

## (ऊपर के वेष्टन का मज़मून)

अजराह नीवानसरे ईलकाब इनायत नीज परमभगत परायणानां सुकोइपु सदा परधानानां  
स्यामर्धरेमेपु । वजीर आज़म जुमदुतुलमुलक मदारलमहाम राय भगवानदास ।

४८ स्वकीयेपु । ४९ स्वामिधर्म पालनेवाले ।

50 Ohāmpā, one of the younger brothers of Rao Jodhaji the founder of Jodhpur, was a well known warrior His eighth in descent Rao Bhagwardas to whom this letter was addressed, served Maharaja Ajitsinghji during the occupation of Marwar by the Mohemmadans His loyal services had been summarised by the Maharāja himself in the following couplet.

भगवानो जोगानशौ, सक सांरत सिरताज ।

कियो बिखो मरुधर ममे जियां भुंजा कुलनाज ॥

(i.e.) Bhagvandas, son of Jogidas who is the leader of all the brave nobles fought the enemies of Marwar and kept the honour of his clan un tarnished

His ninth descendant was Rao Bahadur Thakur Mangal Singhji, C I E., a noble soul, who served the Jodhpur Darbar loyally and faithfully as a member of the State Council His eldest son the present Thakur of Pokaran is Rao Bahadur Thakur Chaim Singh, M A LL B, (who lately retired from the membership of the Council) and who enjoys the hereditary privilege of occupying the first seat on the right side row of the nobles of Marwar Darbār

*Translation*

*The top lines written in Maharaja Ajitsinghji's own hand-writing run as below:—*

“We have sent you as a special favour to serve the country and command you to carry out carefully the detailed instructions issued by us.”

*Then there is a royal seal which contains:—*

“Glory be to Shrī Huzūr Chhatrapati, Maharājādhirāj, Mahārājā Shrī Ajitsinghji Dēva.

Hari, Ambā, Shiva, Sun and Gaṇēsh—may these five deities always bestow favours.”

*Then there is a mark of approval in his own calligraphy and another three lines which go as under:—*

“It is our Command.

“This royal mandate under our own signature and royal seal is issued under the shadow of God.”

*Translation of the letter.*

“By order of the—blessed, adorned with many auspicious qualities, protector of Hindūs, emperor, sovereign ruler, king of kings, Mahārājā Shrī Ajitsinghji and his heir-apparent Abhaisinghji Rāo Bhagvāndās, son of Jōgīdās, has been sent to Jodhpur, our capital, as a mark of special favour, to look after all the State affairs and act according to our auspicious command.

1. He should remain at Jodhpur.

2. He should watch over the affairs of Ajmer, Merta and Nagaur, and be observant of Brāhmans, Mahājans and Kāyasths even if they are reliable, and find out the purpose of the people who leave the place openly or secretly.

3. May God forbid, even then, if anything untoward happens he should write to us and should not depend on others, but send a messenger or trustworthy man with a written report, which will be submitted to us through Mahāsingh and its reply too will be communicated through him.

4. He should send his reports of current rumours and matters related to the administration with State messengers and the orders from us will always be communicated to him and Mahāsingh jointly.

5. He should always be cautious in his duties.

6. He should, for the safety of the State, keep friendly relations with others, so that when need be they may come to our help from our land and from Gōdwād, Sirōhī and Nāgaur.

7. He should stock all necessary things in the fort and mount guns on all strategic points.

8. He should manage the affairs of the fort in such a way that it may stand the siege of the enemy till the time of our arrival. God willing, we hope to reach early on receipt of information, yet it may take at least twenty or twenty-five days.

9. Letters from other officials as well as from you should be sent together.

10. Gōyanddās and Dayāldās have been instructed to keep you in touch from time to time and if there will be any objection to their action simultaneous orders will be issued to both of you through them, then you should carry out their fresh instructions.

11. If a Qāzī (Law giver), a Mullā (religious preacher) or a newswriter comes from Ajmer on any pretext he should be kept away from the people of Merta. We shall also issue necessary instructions on such occasions. But such a man should not be allowed to approach nearer and if he comes at all you should not allow him to take possession and refuse rations. Moreover, if any wicked person dares to approach, you should stealthily get him killed at night by sending twenty or thirty mounted or foot soldiers and then the next morning institute a false search and investigate the matter. Special care should be taken of Bisalpur.

12. Carvans may pass through Gudhā but not through Jodhpur. It is our command that it should not come nearer to any town.

13. You should also guard the affairs of Ahmadābād.
14. You should watch the affairs at Udaipur and inform us of the departure and arrival of the people there.
15. If necessary, keep friendly with the people of Ghānerāo.
16. Whatever you hear communicate it to the news-writer, so that he may write it to us and whatever you think more important you should write yourself.
17. Take care of customs duty and see whether it has been duly charged on goods imported in Marwar or exported to Delhi. No partiality need be allowed.
18. None should be shown undue favours.
19. If they carry on well, all is for the good, otherwise take them to task according to circumstances.
20. If we censure your work do not lose heart. Whenever we would like to make a necessary change in the policy, we shall send you same instructions through Mahāsingh as well as directly, at the same time, and then you should make changes in your management accordingly.
21. Be always confident at heart.
22. You should keep watch on border lands all round the country.
23. You should arrange to send detachments on Dēval and Sindhal Rājput and Rāḍdharā town."

Dated 5th day of the bright half of Bhādaun, Samvat 1771 (3rd September 1714 A. D.). Camp Talwārā."

*Reading on the cover.*

"On account of special favour the titles conferred on you are—our devoted, loyal, trusted, premier and faithful noble, Chief Minister, (Jumdutulmulk) centre of important affairs and (Madārulmahām) the best in the country Rāo Bhagvāndās."

---

8. A Letter of Maharana Sangramsingh II addressed to  
Maharaja Ajitsingh of Marwar.

[Published in (Dr A. C.) Woolner Commemoration Volume pp. 206 208]

---

Mahārājā Ajitsingh, the posthumous son of Mahārājā Jaswantsingh I of Marwar was born, at Lahore, on the 4th day of the dark half of Chaitra in Vikrama Samvat 1735 (19th February 1679 A. D.).

Mahārājā Jaswantsingh I, being an independent-minded ruler, was a hindrance to the bigotry of Aurangzēb and though the emperor could not openly show his displeasure towards him, and tried to keep him calm by frequently bestowing on him honours and responsibilities of the administration of the countries far away from his motherland, yet he cherished a secret desire of revenge in his heart.

This was the main cause why as soon as Mahārājā Jaswantsingh I breathed his last at Jamrūd, on the 10th day of the dark half of Pausha in V. S. 1735 (28th November 1678 A. D.) emperor Aurangzēb took possession of Marwar, revived 'Jaziā' and ordered building of the mosques and demolition of Hindū temples.

Further on the birth of Mahārājā Ajitsingh when the loyal Sardārs of Marwar requested him to return the Rāthōr State of Marwar to the newly born ruler, he on the one hand tried to keep them in the dark by putting forward one or the other pretext and on the other hand began to hasten his occupation of Marwar for ever.

No sooner was the intention of the emperor realised than did these Sardārs of Marwar resolve to take away their infant ruler secretly from Delhi and free him from the clutches of the emperor. Any how they brought him to Marwar, his ancestral state, at the risk of their lives. But as the country was by now in full occupation of the Mughals, they were obliged to seek shelter in the mountains, hiding the infant prince at some unknown and impregnable place.

The infant Mahārājā remained there for about 8 years and for 20 years his loyal Sardārs fought with Mughals to drive them away from the country. The Mahārājā himself on maturity took the lead in this struggle. Though he took back Jodhpur, the capital of Marwar, on the 5th day of the dark half of Chaitra in V. S. 1763 (12th March 1707 A. D.), yet he was not completely out of danger for some years to come. However in a dozen years the conditions were reversed, for in Bhādon of V.S. 1775 (August 1718 A.D.) Farrukhsiyar, the then emperor of Delhi himself was obliged to seek the help of the Mahārājā. But owing to the fickle mindedness of the emperor, the Mahārājā soon lost his confidence in him and making an alliance with the Sayyad brothers put Rafi-ud-darjāt on the throne of Delhi.

This new emperor under the guidance of Mahārājā Ajitsingh soon stopped the 'Jaziā' and other taxes levied in places of Hindū pilgrimage.

We quote below a letter of Mahārānā Sangrāmsingh II of Mewar which will show that Mahārājā Ajitsingh who having once been victim of the anger of the emperor of Delhi was brought from there in disguise and concealed in the mountains, in the course of time became one of the three king-makers of the Mughal empire.

पत्र की नक़ल

( नीची तरफ़ )

१—स्वस्ति श्री बीजो सुषाने महाराजा [ घिराज मदा ]-

२—[ रा ] जजी श्री महाराज श्री अजीत [ सिद्धी ....

३—(३) देपुर या राणा संग्रामसिंह जिलागत [ मुज्जर ]

४—याचको जी अठारा समाचार मला है जी रावजा

- ५—कागद समाचार सदा कहावजोजी राज ठाकु [ र ]  
 ६—हो बडा हो हेत मया राखो हो तीथी वीसेस [ रखा ]—  
 ७—वजोजी थो राज रो घर है उठा अठारा [ एक वा ]—  
 ८—त कर जाणजोजी जुदायगी कखी बात [ न ]—  
 ९—लेखवोजी.....  
 १०—अप [ च ] राजरो कागद आयो तथा राज ली [ खी फ— ]  
 ११—खलसेर कोता अंदेसरे कहे म्हां है बुलाया था  
 १२—सो सैदा थी ने माथी ओरतरे वीचारी थी जणी—  
 १३—मे अमोरल उमराव दीखण थी बुलावे ने.....  
 १४—साह रफीअलदरजान तघत बैठया ने

( उलटी तरफ )

- १५—हिंदुस्थान रो जेजीयो छुडायो ने तीरथांरो अ—  
 १६—टकाव थो सो मोटायो लीख्या सो सगली हकी—  
 १७—कत घांच्यां थी घणी खुस्याली हुइ सो राज स—  
 १८—रोखो अठा पेहली कोई हिंदुवां माहे .....  
 १९—हुयो ना अकुं हेगो ईश्वर ईसा मोटा.... ..  
 २०—ना घणी घणी ऊपजावे ईणी चातम.... ..  
 २१—है बडो नफा हे सो ईसा दीन तुरकां रा अ. ....  
 २२—था सोवे आपणा आसीरत हुआ.....[ह]  
 २३—कीकत लीखी सो ई चारु हिंदुस [था] नरो धोज.... ..  
 २४—जो उणाहोज थी हे ने.....पण  
 २५—कर ठेठ थी जांणे हे सो आपां हे .....  
 २६—दरकार हे ने कोता अंदेस तुरक  
 २७—री बात आयो ही हलकी नीजर आ [ई.....वि]  
 २८—[ना] वीचारे काम न करेगा ने हलका [जा] गा ने अ [ठा]  
 २९—री बात सदा राजरा घररी हे ज्यूही जांणे काम चा-  
 ३०—करी फुरमावेगा राज करे आखा हिंदुस्था[न में]  
 ३१—नचीताई है म्हे तो घणा नचीता हां [घणो कांई]  
 ३२—लीखां संवत् १७७५ वर्षे वेसाए वदी ११

(सीधी तरफ आड़ी लकीर मे महाराणा की स्वहस्तलिपि मे)

- १—श्री [राज] राजेश्वर जो हजुर मुजरो मालम ब्हे श्री [जी] रा प्रताप  
 २—थी....[मो] टी फते कीई जणी....खी लखी सा [अयोरी] बात  
 सारा हींदुसथाने  
 (उलटी तरफ आड़ी लकीर में महाराणा की स्वहस्तलिपि में)  
 ३—कलस चढ्यो—ईसी मोटी बात राज थीज वणै सबज.....री  
 ४—वाते नचीता [हां].....ईतरे राज जोग है ।



## (PURPORT OF THE LETTER)

Mahārājā Ajitsinghji at Delhi should accept the compliments from Mahārānā Sangrāmsingh of Udaipur. We all are doing well and you should inform us about your own welfare. You are great. You would continue showing more and more intimacy. Consider this state your own and do not see any difference in any matter. Your letter received. You wrote that the short-sighted Farrukhsiyar called you and tried to harm you together with the Sayyads. On this you called Amīr-ul-umrā from the Deccan and by putting Rāh-ud-darjāt on the throne (of Delhi) got the Hindustān freed from 'Jaziā' and the restrictions imposed on the sacred places. I am very glad to learn all this. No one like you had taken birth among the Hindūs uptill now nor is any expected in future. May God give you more success. This is a great gain to us all. Until this day the Mohemmadans were more powerful but now they seek our support....(1.23-25).....The short-sighted Mughal had even lost his prestige once before. He would not do any thing in future without careful consideration as he has lost his prestige. You should consider this place as your own house. Please let me know if I may be of any service to you. On account of you all India is safe and specially we ourselves. What more should we write?

Dated 11th day of the dark half of Vaishākha Samvat 1775.

(Horizontal line in Mahārānā's own hand-writing on obverse of the letter)

The king of kings should accept my compliments. You wrote that by the grace of God you have achieved a great victory. This has———

(Horizontal line in Mahārānā's own hand-writing on reverse).

made your fame well-known all over India. You are the only person who can accomplish this. We are safe in your presence. You are fit to do all this.

---

## 9. A letter of Maharaja Ajitsingh relating to the death of Emperor Farrukhsiyar.

[ Read at the Ninth All India Oriental Conference held at Trivendram in December 1937 and published in its proceedings and transactions, pp 839 842. ]

In 1713 A. D. Emperor Farrukhsiyar, who had seated himself on the throne of Delhi, sent Sayyad Husain Ali Khān at the head of an army against Jodhpur. When this news reached Jodhpur the Mahārājā went towards Tilwārā (Western part of Marwar) for the war-preparations and appointed his premier noble Chanpāvāt Bhagvāndās, with detailed instructions, to look after the administration of the country. But soon a treaty was concluded and Farrukhsiyar recognised Mahārājā Ajitsingh as the lawful ruler of Marwar.

In 1718 A. D., displeased with the growing power of the Sayyad brothers, Emperor Farrukhsiyar sent for Mahārājā Ajitsingh, but before he saw him some courtiers found an opportunity to poison his (Emperor's) ears against him; and the king, being thus displeased with the Mahārājā, wanted to get him murdered. The events which took place since the arrival of Mahārājā Ajitsingh at Delhi to the accession of Rafiuddarjāt and the causes which compelled the Mahārājā to join in the assassination of the Emperor can best be known from the translation of Mahārājā Ajitsingh's own letter, to his loyal official, Sobhavat Dayāldās, given below:—

( स्वयं महाराजा के हस्ताक्षरों में लिखी पंक्तियाँ । )

( हृ ) थ पकड तखत — — —

हमै म्हे घरे बेगा पधारां कुं

तु ( खुस्याजी ) करे हुस्म वै सही

( मोहर का लेख । )

(द्वय प) ति श्री राजराजेश्वर महाराजाधिराज  
महाराजा श्री अजीतसिंह देव विजयते भानुतेज सरूपेण महीमध्येषु राजते  
हरि श्रंवे शिव सूर विनायक पे सुर पंच सदा फलदायक  
(महाराजा की सही।)

हुकम है

(पत्र।)

स्वांरूपां श्री अनेक सकल सुभ ओपमा विराजमानानां  
श्री राजराजेश्वर महाराजाधिराज महाराजा श्री अजीतसिं-  
घजी महाराज कंधार श्री अभैसिंघजी देव वचनात सीकदार  
दयालदास दीसे सुप्रसाद यांचजो।

तथा अरजदासतां तथा उवाकारी फरदां श्री हजुर नीजर  
गुदरी हकीकत सारी तपसीलवार मालुम हुई।  
तथा पैजां तो म्हांनु फरकमेर ओर मनसोंवै माथे जुलाया था  
सु अठै आया जरै जैसिंघजी कोता अंदेस थका फरकसेर रै  
कांने लागा सु म्हांनु नीजर फेरदी न आगे सैदा सु पीण इण  
तकररी नीजर ओरतरै थो हीज जरे नयाव अवयलाखाजी नै  
मै बीचार नै नयाव हसनअलीखांजी नु दखण सु ताकीद  
फर जुलाया सु फा। वद १४ अठै आया जरै मै नै दोनु  
नयावां सजाह दहराई जो फरकमेर लायक पातसाही रै  
नहीं इणां रा फेज ने तरे नोपट ज वुन ? छै ईण नु उठाय देवां नै  
ओर हर कोई बाहदरसाहारा पोतां मे थापां आ सजाह ठेहेराय नै  
फा। सुद २ कीजो पेरीयो नै फा। सुद १० बुधवार फरकसेर नु  
पकड़ कैद कीयो नै माह रफीयतकदर रै वटै रफीयतदरजात  
नु केद मांही सु काद नै तपन बैसाय पातमाह कीयो नै श्री  
धीजी रा प्रतापकर जेजोयो पीण मै जुडायौ नै नीरथां  
रो पीण अटकाय थो मु ही दुर करायो पे बारै ही वातां आज  
तक हींदु कीणा सु न हुई सु श्रीजोरा प्रताप अनुग्रहि सु  
मै कीयो छै ये इणां पातांरी धंणी खुशाली फरजो।

तथा चेमास सुद १० फरकमेर रै राजे तसमो रैचने  
मागियो। तथा जेठ वद ११ अदीतवार रै दोन प तमाहाजी  
सु मै दैमरी मीय कीयो सु पातमाजी इतरो दीयो तांगरी  
पिगत—सीरपाय। घोटो पलांग जडाव रो। मोती कांत  
रा भारो कीमत रा पातमाहजी हाथा सु कांतां मे घाली-  
या। सीरपेच जडाव पातमाहाजी हाथा सु बांधीयो।  
तरवार जडाव। हाथी। हथणी-आगे कीणी अमीर नु  
पातमाहां दीया नहीं माहजादां रा दस्तुर माफक म्हांनु  
दीया। तुमनतांग बहो मगनव छै माहजादां रै हुब ओर  
कीणी अमीररै आज तक न हुयो सु म्हांनु दीयो।

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः  
श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः



॥ श्रीगणेशाय नमः ॥  
श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

श्रीमहाराजस्य आज्ञांशः

A letter of Maharaja Ajitsinghji of Marwar relating to the assassination of Emperor Farrukhsyar.

तथा पातसाहाजी वीदा करतां कहो ऐक चार थे जरूर  
मीलनै चालजो सु मतलब ओठै फेर रआयत करसी  
सु हकीकत पाड़ां सु लीपसां हमै बैगा देस पधारां छां थे  
घणी खुस्याली करजो ।

तथा फरकसेर सु पेहेले दीन म्हे मीलीया तरे ऊणहोज  
धीरीयां जेसिघ मीया सु बात करने म्हासु चुक कीयो पढ़ै  
दुजै फेर घावडीया मांह राखनै म्हांनु बुलाया था तीजै फेर  
सीकार मे दगो विचारनै बुलाया था चोथे फेर नावाडे बेसाण ने  
दगो बीचारीयो थो पढ़ै बागमै सोर र ? बीछायो थो ने बगतरपो-  
स घरकंदाज राखनै म्हांनु बुलाया था फेर भांत भांत सु दगो बी-  
चारीयो थो सु म्हांरै ता श्री हीगुलाजजी हमैसा साहाय छै नै  
जेसिघरै तथा मोयारै मुडै धुड पडी सु जेसिघ रा तो कमाई  
ईसडी थी म्है मारता नै आबिर बगेर देस मांह सु काढनै आबिर  
ओर कोई वेठाण ता पण ईस्वर सांमो देखनै जेसिघ नु म्है जी-  
वा बचायो पेहेला तो अठेहीज मारता था पढ़ै फरकसेर थका  
अछा सु नाठो सु पाछै फौजां वीदा कीवी तरे म्है बीचारीयो  
जेसिघ रै माजनै उप्र नीजर म्हांनु राखणी नही म्है हीदुसयां-  
न रा सीरदार छां ईणनु जीवा बचावणो ने ठीकाणो पण ईण  
नु दैणो तरे नबायां सु सलाह करनै फौजां मोकुफ राखी नै  
आबिर बगेर उतन मनसबो म्है दीयो ने बीदर दीखण मै छै,  
आबिर सु कोस सो सात छै, तठै फोजदारी दैने वीदा क्रियो सु  
उठै जावसी म्है बीचारीयो हाथी री असवारी करनै पढ़ै छांटो  
असवारी न बीचारीजै दीजी रो पातसाह फरकसेर तिण नु  
म्है उठाय केद कीयो ने दुजो खातर मै आयो सु केद मांह सु  
काढनै म्हे पातसाहा कीयो तरे जेसिघ री कीसी गीणंत छै  
आबिर पेकवार तो आगे बेसाणीयो थो नै दुजीवार हीमाहं  
तो जीवा बचायो नै आबिर बगेर उतन मनसब म्हे दीयो  
ने प्रौ । केसरीसिघ नु म्हे जेसिघजी री दीलासारे उवासवै  
मैलीयो छै सु जेठ सुद १ रो करार फुरमायो छै सु श्री हजूर  
मै अरज आवसी श्री हीगुलाजजी रा प्रसाद सु श्री दरबार  
रो बोल उपर हुओ चाहौ थो सु सारा थोक कीया थे खु-  
स्याली जाणजो हुकम छै ।

सं॥ १७७५ रा जेठ वद ११ सु॥ जांहनाबाद

*Translation.*

*Top lines written in Maharaja's own hand-writing.*

Holding his hand (we seated him) on the throne. Now we  
are soon returning home. You should feel happy. Written  
under our command.

*Contents of the Royal Seal.*

By the grace of almighty goddess Hingulāj, glory be to sovereign ruler, King of Kings, Mahārājādhirāj, Mahārājā Shri Ajitsingh Dēva who shines like the sun on the earth.

Viṣṇū, Ambā, Shiva, Sun and Vināyak—may these five deities always bestow favours.

*Approval of the letter in Maharaja's own calligraphy.*

It is our command.

### *Letter*

By order of nobleself, graced with all the good qualities King of Kings, Sovereign ruler, Mahārājā Shri Ajitsinghji and his heir-apparent Shri Abhaisinghji, the City Magistrate Dayāldās should note their favours.

Your requests and the reports of the events were submitted to us and the detailed account became fully known.

In the beginning, Farrukhsiyar had sent for us with some other motive, but during the time of our reaching here (Delhi) short-sighted Jaisinghji poisoned his ears and set him against us. Farruksiyar had already been hostile with the Sayyads and therefore we and Abdullākhān, after taking stock of the situation, sent for Husain Alī Khān to come post-haste from the Deccan. He reached here on the 14th of the dark half of Phāgun (7th February 1719 A. D.) and the two Sayyad brothers and we thought it advisable to depose Farrukhsiyar, and seat any of the grandsons of Bahādurshāh on the throne, as the former is quite unfit to be a king and his manners are mean and debased. Accordingly on the 2nd of the bright half of Phāgun (10th February 1719 A. D.) the fort was surrounded by troops and on Wednesday, the 10th of the bright half of Phāgun (18th February 1719 A. D.) Farrukhsiyar was imprisoned and in his place Rafiuddarjāt, the son of Rafiulkadar, after being released from prison, was placed on the throne and proclaimed king. Further by the grace of God we got the jaziā (the tax levied on the non-Muslims) abolished and restrictions on the holy places removed.

These twelve successes, which we have achieved by the grace of God, were never acquired by any Hindū uptill now and therefore you should feel it a cause of great satisfaction.

On the 10th of the bright half of Vaishākh (18th April 1719 A. D.) Farrukhsiyar was dispatched by fastening a cord round his neck and on Sunday, the 11th of the dark half of Jēth (3rd May 1719 A. D.), when we obtained the permission from the Emperor to return to our country, he honoured us with the following things:—Robe of honour, horse with studded saddle, priceless pearls, which the Emperor himself put in our ears, studded "Sarpēch" (a head ornament), which was also tied by the Emperor by his own hands, a studded sword, a male elephant, a female elephant, not bestowed on any noble but the princes of royal blood only ere this, was awarded to us and "Tumantōgh" a great rank, which too was not conferred on any other noble ere this except on princes only, was conferred on us.

Besides this the Emperor asked us not to leave before seeing him once again and it is concluded that he will bestow more favours, which will be communicated to you later on. Now we are coming soon to our country and hence you should feel happy.

Further when we saw Farrukhsiyar for the first time he after consulting Jaisingh (of Āmbēr) and Miyān (Mīrjumalā) devised means to get us killed. A second time he sent for us keeping murderers concealed inside the chamber. For the third time he summoned us and wanted to kill us during the hunt. A fourth time he calling us at a lonely place wanted to finish us. Afterwards he, spreading gun-powder in the garden and appointing sharp shooters, clad in armour, sent for us. In short he contrived by various means to make short work of us. But as the Goddess Hingulāj always guards us the mouths of Jaisingh and Miyān were filled with dirt. Jaisingh deserved all this for his misdeeds. We would have killed him and depriving him of Āmbēr seated some one else there on the "Gaddi", but for the sake of God we saved his life.

At first we intended to finish him here, but he had already fled away in the life-time of Farrukhsiyar. So a detachment was sent in pursuit, but however on a second thought, we, being a great noble of Hindustān, deemed it proper to overlook malicious deeds of Jaisingh and to save his life and state. Accordingly after holding consultations with the Sayyad brothers we recalled the detachment and giving him Āmbēr and 'Mansab' sent him to Bidar to take command of the forces there. The place in the Deccan is fourteen hundred miles away from Āmbēr and he will soon leave for it. We thought that after mounting on an elephant the other conveyances are below our dignity and as we could dethrone and imprison Farrukhsiyar and after releasing the other one of our choice from prison put him on the throne, this Jaisingh does not deserve our attention. Once before we aided him to take possession of Āmbēr and this second time too we saved his life and gave him—Āmbēr— his native land, and 'Mansab.'

We have sent Purōhit Kēsari Singh to assure Jaisingh and have taken words for the 1st of the bright half of Jēth (9th May 1719 A. D.) when report will be submitted to us.

By the grace of Goddess Hingulāj Darbār's words deserved supremacy and they have achieved the same. You should feel satisfaction. Written under our command.

11th day of the dark half of Jēth, Samvat 1775 (4th May 1719 A. D. )

Camp—Jahānābād (Delhi).

---



## 10. William Irvine and Maharaja Ajit Singh.

[ Published in Indian Antiquary, Vol. LV III, (1929 A D ) pp. 47-51 ]

William Irvine was born on the 5th July 1840, at Aberdeen. He joined the Indian Civil Service in A. D. 1863, at the age of 23, and retired in 1888, at the age of 48. After this, in England, he commenced writing his history of the decline of the Mughal Empire entitled *Later Mughals*. This work is in two volumes, and covers the century from the death of Aurangzēb in 1707 to the capture of Delhi by the English in 1808. But the author died in 1911, leaving the work unfinished and, though the first draft was revised from time to time, only chapters II to VI, section 24, could be published in his life-time, and to these he gave his finishing touches. Chapter I (*Bahādur Shāh*), and chapter VII (*from the fall of the Sayyid brothers in 1720, to the death of Rustam Alī Khān in February 1725*), bear marks of his revision and corrections, though not in a complete or final form, as even in them he left many gaps to be filled up, and query marks for verification or correction. Beyond this his draft remained unrevised.

Thus the burden of completion of the book, after Irvine's death, devolved upon the well known Mughal historian Jadunāth Sarkār, who, having ably edited the book, got it published.

The above lines will give an idea of the work *Later Mughals*, which is thus the fruit of the combined effort of two learned scholars, namely Messrs. Irvine and Sarkār; more presumably so, is the subject of our enquiry, falling, as it does, under chapter VII of the book.

In the following paragraphs we reproduce section 29, chapter VII, vol. II, of the book, headed "Murder of Ajit Singh by his Son."

"We shall conclude this section with the death of Rajah Ajit Singh. Tod admits that the bards and chroniclers pass over the event with a mere mention, one of them going so far as to leave a blank page at the critical point of his story. But in another part of Tod's book, we have a detailed narrative of the crime.<sup>1</sup> In any case, that Ajit Singh met a violent death at the hand of his second son, Bakht Singh, is admitted by the Rajputs themselves, and even by their ardent champion Colonel Tod." (Tod, I, 698, II, 88).

"According to their story, Bakht Singh, after saying goodnight, concealed himself in a room adjoining the one in which his parents were sleeping. When all was still he entered their room, seized his father's sword, and plunged it into him. The wife was awakened by feeling her husband's blood on her breast. Bakht Singh escaped. Ajit Singh's body was cremated on the 7th June 1724, when eighty-four wives and concubines sacrificed themselves on his funeral pyre. A dispute about the succession at once arose between the sons on the spot. On the 25th July 1724, Abhai Singh, then between twenty-one and twenty-two years of age, obtained through the intervention of Samsam-ud-daulah the title of *Raja Rajeshwar*, with the rank of 7,000 *zat* (7,000 horse); and was allowed to depart for Jodhpur to take possession of his father's succession. (Tod, I. 699, K. K. 974, Khush-hal 1044 b.)

"The fact of Ajit Singh's murder by his son, Bakht Singh, is not denied by any one; but a divergence of opinion exists as to the incentives to the deed. Tod's informants told him that Bakht Singh acted at the instigation of his elder brother, Abhai Singh,<sup>2</sup> then at Dehli, and in the power of the Emperor. The murderer's reward was to be the appanage of Nagor and its five-hundred and sixty-five townships. To account for

<sup>1</sup> Tod, I, 699. This passage shows Tod at his weakest as an historian. His fastening of Ajit Singh's murder upon the Sayyids is a gross chronological error. Hardly less absurd is his assertion that Ajit Singh ever refused "sanction to the nefarious schemes of the Sayyids." He was their friend and partisan up to the end.

<sup>2</sup> Wadd, 130, assigns the same reason as Tod for the murder. Cf. M. U., III, 755.

Abhai Singh's unholy desire we are told that his ambition had been stirred by the Machiavellin Sayyids, eager to wreak vengeance upon Ajit Singh for his opposition to their dethronement of Farrukh-siyar. Now let us apply some of the simplest critical tests. Can the offered reward be looked on as sufficient to impel Bakht Singh to an act of parricide? He may not have been a very clever man, but he was hardly such a simpleton as to incur the infamy of such an act, (1) for the benefit, not of himself, but of a brother, and (2) for the grant of an appanage which, by universal Rajput practice, would have been his as a matter of course whenever his father died a natural death. But coming finally to external tests, what is there left of the story? We find that its very foundation vanishes. The assassination of Ajit Singh took place in June 1724; one Sayyid had been assassinated on the 8th October 1720, and the other, after being defeated in battle and made a prisoner on the 14th November 1720, died in prison on the 11th October 1722. Obviously they could not have been in 1724 the instigators of Abhai Singh. Further, it is impossible, after even the most elementary study of the period, to ignore the fact that Ajit Singh, instead of opposing, helped the Sayyids to the utmost in getting rid of Farrukh-siyar. Tod's story is thus a mere legend, which falls to pieces directly it is examined; nor, as he admits, does his usual resource, the rhyming chronicles of the bards, afford him here any countenance. And Tod himself (II, 113) confesses that "but for that one damning crime, Bakht Singh would have been handed down to posterity as one of the noblest Princes Rajwara ever knew." Conceding the truth of even a part only of this glowing eulogy, is it not more unlikely than ever that such a paladin could have become the miserable tool of an ambitious brother, with no greater incentive than the offer of an appanage already his by family custom? Is it not rather to be believed that the father did something which the son felt was an attack on his personal honour?

"Although coming from Muhammadan sources, there is another version (Kamwar) of the facts, which, destructive though it is of any respect for the character of the "great Ajit," is much more satisfactory than that put forward by

the champion of the Rajputs. It is one that furnishes a sufficient motive for the dreadful deed, and thus satisfies better the conditions of the case. We are told that soon after Ajit Singh had made his peace and returned to Jodhpur, he fell in love with the wife of his middle son Bakht Singh and was guilty of an incestuous intercourse. Overcome with shame and touched in the tenderest point of his honour, Bakht Singh sought his opportunity of revenge. One night when Ajit Singh, drunk and stupefied, was lying fast asleep, his son stabbed him to death. As a contrast to Tod's dithyrambs, we may here give the Muhammadan view of the Rājā's character. He was exceedingly wanting in good faith, a breaker of his oath, one who had slain unfairly many of his relations and dependants. Among his evil deeds was the abandonment of Farrukh-siyar to his fate, in spite of his relationship through his daughter; nay he took an active part in that Emperor's dethronement. In the end he attained the reward for his misdeeds.

‘He who sows the seed of evil and hopes for good,  
Racks his brain uselessly and imagines a vain thing.’

Thus Irvine concludes his twenty-ninth section. We have to think over two main points of this opinion. Firstly, was Bakht Singh entitled to the appanage of Nāgaur with its 565 townships<sup>1</sup> according to the custom of the family, as Irvine alleged? To me the supposition appears almost an impossibility, because Mahārāja Ajit Singh had twelve sons. Had each of the eleven younger princes been allowed as big an appanage as that of Nāgaur, the heir apparent, Abhai Singh, would not have been left space enough to set his foot upon, outside the gates of the Jodhpur fort even. Moreover the district of Nāgaur was not at that time in possession of Mahārājā Ajit Singh himself. Though Mahārājā Ajit Singh had occupied Nāgaur having expelled Indrasingh, grandson of Rāo Amarsingh, in V. S. 1773 (A. D. 1716) yet in V. S. 1780 (A. D. 1723) Jai Singh, Rājā of Jaipur, by order of the Emperor, came with the imperial army and put Indra Singh again in possession of Nāgaur. After this, on the accession of

<sup>1</sup> Tod mentions 555 townships under Nāgaur, as is proverbially known, to this day, in Marwar.

Mahārājā Abhai Singh to the throne, the Jāgir of Nāgaur being restored to him in V. S. 1782 (A. D. 1725) he occupied it by force and in the month of Kārtik of the same year, it was granted to Rājādhirāja Bakht Singh independently. How far Mr. Irvine's writing is true, under these circumstances, may be questioned

History tells us that being terror-stricken with the formidable trio that installed kings on the throne of Delhi according to their sweet will, Muhammad Shāh arranged, on the one hand, to get rid of the two Sayyid brothers, and on the other, with the connivance of the Rājā Jai Singh of Jaipur and Bhandārī Raghunāth of Jodhpur, he overawed Abai Singh. And through him he enticed Bakht Singh, his younger brother, with the title of Rājādhirāja, and the State of Nāgaur, and thus prevailed upon him to murder Ajit Singh, who was now the only surviving thorn, out of the trio, aching at the Emperor's heart. Had it not been so how could the perpetrator of such a heinous crime as parricide, have got the title of Rājādhirāja and an independent State like Nāgaur?

The second point pertains to the histories written by the Mohemmadans.

Mr. Irvine mentions within brackets the name of Kamwar as his authority for "another version" of the facts, which shows that the aforesaid queer ground for the murder of Ajit Singh has been borrowed by him from *The Tazkirat-us-Salatīn-i-Chaghtayya* of Muhammad Hādī Kamwar Khān.

Though the said history is not at present with us, yet in the VIIIth volume of Elliot's *History of India*, at pages 17-18 there is a reference to that work. It shows that its first part commences with an account of the origin of the Mughals, and of Chingiz Khān and goes down to the death of Jahāngīr. The second part, which is said to be the more important, and useful, begins with the death of Jahāngīr and ends with the seventh year of Muhammad Shāh A.H. 1137 (A.D. 1724=V.S. 1781). The writer himself admits that he had written this history without any royal order, and without the assistance of any of the nobles of the time, under various hardships and difficulties.

From the writings of Kamwar Khān, borrowed by Mr. Irvine, it is quite evident that he was maliciously disposed towards Mahārājā Ajit Singh, for which other grounds are also not wanting, as would appear from the following:—

Firstly, this Muhammad Hādī (Kamwar Khān) had remained in Aurangzēb's service, when he must have well experienced the antagonism of Mahārājā Ajit Singh to Mohemmadanism. Formerly the helpers of the Mahārājā had, with a view to baffle the crooked policy of Aurangzēb, made the heir-apparent, Prince Akbar, to follow the example of his father.<sup>1</sup> Some years after the death of Aurangzēb, Mahārājā Ajit Singh himself, having joined with the Sayyid brothers, had got the Emperor Farrukh-siyar deposed, and murdered, and had subsequently placed Rafī-ud-darajāt and his brother Rafī-ud-daulāh (Shāh Jahān II) on the throne, like mere tools in their hands. On the death of these Muhammad Shāh himself acquired the throne through this triq, in recognition of which he had to confer on Ajit Singh, the Subedārī of Ajmer and Gujarāt. But eventually, fearing the influence of the trio, Muhammad Shāh managed, at first, to get the Sayyid brothers killed, and afterwards Mahārājā Ajit Singh. Under these circumstances there is no wonder if a Mohemmadan writer of the Emperor's Court, with a view to bring a powerful Hindu Mahārājā's name to ill repute, and to screen the faults of his co-religionist Emperor, should ascribe such a foul reason for Ajit's murder. Moreover had this story not been the brewing of Kamwar Khān's own brain, the other Mohemmadan contemporary writers of the court, as also the writers of other Native States<sup>2</sup> would never have missed the opportunity of dwelling upon the affair at some length.

Shāh Navāz Khān (Samsām-ud-daulāh) has written a history named *Ma'asiru'-l-umara*, which contains history of the nobles of Imperial Court from the time of Akbar to A. H. 1155 (A.D. 1742). It is clearly stated in this history that when the

<sup>1</sup> After the death of Mahārājā Jaswant Singh the Emperor had seized Mārwar, from his infant successor, Mahārājā Ajit Singh, thereupon the Rāthōr Sardārs of Mārwar had revolted. To quell them, the Emperor had sent out his son Akbar. The Rāthōrs set him against his father promising to acknowledge him as their Emperor. (*Bharat ke Prachin Rajvamsa*, vol. III, p. 209.)

<sup>2</sup> The writers of the Rājput States of the mediæval age observed it as a sort of principle to give publicity to any weakness which they happened to notice in the affairs of another Native State. Such instances in the history of the Native States are not infrequent.

eldest son of Ajit Singh came to the court he got his father killed by his younger brother, being misguided by nobles of the court who offered him some temptation. Muhammad Shafī Wārid has written a history entitled *Muāt-i-uāridat* about which he says "from the year 1100 A.H. (A.D. 1689, V.S. 1746) to A.H. 1152 (A.D. 1739=V.S. 1796) the greater portion of what I have recorded I have myself seen, and that which I heard from trustworthy persons I took the utmost pain in sifting and inquiring into, and whatever statements I had the slightest doubt about I discarded. But from the commencement of the war of the late Sultān Muhammad Āzam Shāh up to the present time (i.e., from A.D. 1717 to 1739), or for twenty-two years, I have seen everything with mine own eyes." Mr. Irvine himself admits in the footnote No. 2 to page 115 of the 2nd volume of his book, that Wārid "assigns the same reason as Tod for the murder." Besides this, in the *Muntakhabu'l-lubab* of Khāfi Khān, which contains a history from A.D. 1519, up to the fourteenth year of Muhammad Shāh's reign, no such reason is ascribed for the murder of Ajit Singh, which has been very briefly noticed by that writer.<sup>1</sup> And this appears to be quite proper also, because the writer in order to evade reference to his co-religionist Emperor's evil doing, might have thought it proper to observe complete silence about the affair.

We fail to understand how Mr. Irvine, in the face of such reliable and authentic versions by contemporary writers, had admitted as correct the private and unauthorized history written by Kāmwar Khān.

As for parricide, the offence was not unprecedented among royal families. Kīrat Singh, the younger son of Mīrzā Rājā Jai Singh, had poisoned the latter at the instigation of Aurangzēb, for which he was granted the *jaqir* of Kāmā. Is this event not quite on all fours with the one under discussion? Rānā Kumbhā of Mēwār was murdered by his son Udai Singh. Rājā Savāi Jai Singh of Jaipur had killed his son Shēr Singh. Bāgh Singh of Khētrī killed his son who was adopted unto the Jagīrdār of Sultānā, and amalgamated that *jaqir* in his own estate. In the house of Tāimūr such offences for the sake of

<sup>1</sup> Khushāl Chand in his *Nadīr-uz-zamānī* has also perhaps observed the same course. This book was written about A.D. 1740

power and territory had become almost a rule of the family. Similarly King John of England had got the rightful claimant, Arthur, murdered, and Richard III had got his two nephews killed. Many more such instances can be found in the world's history. The propriety of ascribing a slanderous reason for an offence, which, as shown above, has not been uncommon among princes of the land, is questionable. Moreover the idea of Mahārājā Ajit Singh's character borrowed by Mr. Irvine from the Mohemmadan writers, holds no water when examined from an historical point of view. They denounce the Mahārājā as "wanting in good faith," "breaker of his oath," "who had slain unfairly many of his kinsmen and dependents," and "had abandoned Farrukhsiyar." Had Ajit Singh ever broken faith with the Sayyad brothers? Had he not saved Savāi Jai Singh of Jaipur in spite of his ill actions, as he was a relative, from perishing in the fire of the wrath of the Sayyad Brothers?

No mention is traceable<sup>1</sup> in any history of Ajit Singh having killed any relative or dependent. On the other hand, Tod speaks of his loveable nature in the following words, "so much was Ajit beloved, that even men devoted themselves on his pyre."<sup>2</sup>

No doubt the fact remains that Mahārājā Ajit Singh had revenged himself fully for the wrongs done to him during his minority by the Mohemmadans. It is therefore that a Mohemmadan writer, out of jealousy, has falsely imputed such a conduct to the Mahārājā, without thinking over the actual facts.

As for the dethronement of Farrukhsiyar, it is evident from the autograph letters of the Mahārājā, and also from history that on the one hand the Emperor, immediately on arrival of the Mahārājā at Delhi, suspected him of his having joined with the Sayyad brothers, and on the other, Savāi Jai Singh of Jaipur, in order to maintain his own position, had commenced poisoning the Emperor's ears against Ajit, in consequence of

<sup>1</sup> There is only one instance in Ajit's history which may be cited against him. He had removed the famous Durgādās from the administration on his regaining his authority, and Durgādās had gone out of Marwār. But we come across such facts also in history, which show that the misunderstanding between them was not unjustifiable.

<sup>2</sup> Tod's *Rajasthan* (1880), vol. I, p. 637.



which the Emperor had thoughtlessly begun his intrigues, seeking the life of Ajit. Being pressed by such circumstances, he was obliged to side with the Sayyads. A letter bearing on the subject has already been published in the May number of 1925 of the Hindī monthly magazine *Madhuni*

The reader will judge for himself how far the faults imputed to Ajit Singh are justifiable in the light of the above facts.

In support of the foregoing we give an extract<sup>1</sup>, throwing light on the subject, from Mr. Forbes' *Rasmala*, a history of Gujarāt:—

“When Ubhai Singh from fear of the Padishah, wrote to Wukhat Singh to put his father to death, the Padishah gave him the Edur Parguna as a present.”

A letter of V.S. 1784 from Rājā Savāi Jai Singh of Āmbēr addressed to Mahārānā Sangrām of Mēwār published in the *Rasmala*<sup>2</sup> just after the above narrative, also goes a great way towards bearing out the above fact.

Before concluding this note, and at the same time expressing our sorrow for the death of Mr. Irvine, we would like to suggest to Dr. Jadunāth Sarkār to think over the matter and to let us have his free and unbiased opinion on the subject, and also if there be a chance for the issue of a fresh edition of the book, to rectify the mistake or to add correcting notes as may be necessary.

---

1 *Rasmala*, Vol II, Chapter 10, p 125

2. *Ibid*, p. 127.

## Maharaja Ajit Singh of Marwar.

[ Published in the Journal of Indian History, Madras Vol XII, No 1 (April 1933, ) pp. 85-89 ]

In the second volume (chapter 7, section 29, pp. 114-117) of the book named "Later Mughals" written by Mr. William Irvine and edited by Sir Jadunāth Sarkār, it is stated:—"As Ajitsingh fell in love with the wife of his middle son Bakhat-singh, the latter stabbed him to death." The only authority quoted for this version is "Tazkirātussalātīn-i-chagatāī" of Muhammad Hādī Kamvarkhān.

A criticism on the above, headed "William Irvine and Mahārājā Ajit Singh" published by me in a Hindī Magazine named "Mādhuri" (March 1928) as well as in the "Indian Antiquary" (March 1929, Vol. LVIII) shows that the emperor Muhammad Shāh after murdering the two Sayyad brothers resolved to assassinate Mahārājā Ajit Singh. The reason for this is quite clear as this trio were the most influential figures of the day, and Muhammad Shāh himself being placed on the Mughal throne by this trio was really afraid of them. Therefore to get rid of the said Mahārājā the Emperor first procured the help of Bhandārī Rāya Raghunāth of Jodhpur through Savāī Rājā Jaya Singh (the ruler of Jaipur), and then inducing the heir-apparent Kunvar Abhaya Singh, by threats and temptations, obtained a letter from him, in the name of his younger brother Bakhat Singh to get his plan fulfilled. This was the only reason that Bakhat Singh was given the fiefship of a large district like Nāgaur<sup>1</sup> and an extraordinary title of "Rājādhirāj."

1. The Emperor first gave this district to Mahārājā Abhaya Singh in V.S. 1782 (A. D. 1725).

The fact that Mahārājā Ajit Singh was murdered at the instigation of the Emperor is clearly admitted by the contemporary Mohemmadan writers like Shāh Nawāz Khān (Samsā-muddaula) and Muhammad Shafī Vārid in their respective books named "Maāsirul-Umarā' and "Mīrāt-i-Vāridāt".

If one sees the prefaces written by Kamvar and Vārid in their respective histories he will find that the former faced great difficulties while collecting the material for his book owing to the lack of help coming from any quarter, but the latter compiled his book after thorough investigation. Further for the events in the latter's history from A. D. 1717 to 1739 (V.S. 1774 to 1796) the author admits himself as an eye witness, and, as the murder of Mahārājā Ajit Singh took place in A.D. 1724 (V. S. 1781), the statement of Vārid is naturally more reliable than that of Kamvar.

Is it not strange that in spite of all this a scholar like Sir Jadunāth Sarkār, even after perusing all the facts laid before him long ago, cannot feel bold enough to decide the matter one way or the other, but has fallen for the last 2 years between the horns of a dilemma in re-examining the manuscripts of Kamvar's history? I therefore think it necessary to put some more facts, in support of my view, which I hope will enable the learned scholar to decide the matter at an early date.

In the old chronicles of Mārwar it is stated:—"As Mahārājā Ajit Singh was murdered at the instigation of the Emperor his younger sons Ānand Singh, Kishōr Singh and Rāya Singh, soon after his cremation, left Jodhpur and revolted against their elder brother Abhaya Singh to form an independent territory in Mārwar. They were also joined by some of the nobles of the State. But when after long attempts no success was achieved, Ānand Singh and Rāya Singh took possession of Īdar which was then in the Mansab of Mahārājā Abhaya Singh; and the Mahārājā on his part, considering the restoration of peace in Mārwar necessary, did not openly interfere in the matter." From that time Īdar has been ruled by the descendants of Ānand Singh.

The same chronicles also mention — "According to the wishes of the Emperor Muhammad Shāh, Savai Rājā Jaya Singh of Jaipur and Bhandari Raghunath of Jodhpur induced Rāj Kumār Abhaya Singh to get his father murdered by his younger brother Bakhat Singh. This was the only reason that, when after ascending the throne<sup>1</sup> of Māiwai, at Delhi, in V S 1781 (A D 1724), Mahārājā Abhaya Singh was prepared to start for Muttra to marry the daughter of Savai Rājā Jaya Singh of Jaipur, the Sardars (nobles) of Māiwai, to put an obstacle in his way, pressed him first to pay a visit to Jodhpur. But when no heed was paid to their request some of them left Delhi for their respective Jāgirs, without his permission, while others joined his rebellious brothers Ānand Singh, Kishor Singh and Ray Singh."

The letter of Mahārājā Abhaya Singh, dated the 10th day of the bright half of Bhādon V. S 1781 (18th August 1724), addressed to Abhaya Karan son of the well known Rāthōr hero Durgādās, also supports the above fact. It contains the following — "Abhayakaran the son of Durgadas may know the pleasure of Rāj Rajeshvar Mahārājādhiraj Abhaya Singh. Some persons have left our attendance without obtaining permission and perhaps they may misrepresent the matter to you. But you being loyal to your master, should not pay any heed to their call, and, seeing this letter, present yourself in our court after making due arrangements there. This is the command. Dated Bhādon Sudī 10, V S 1781, Camp Jahanābad (Delhi)."

The chronicles of Māiwai further state — "To revenge the death of their late Master, the Sardars of Māiwai soon began to influence Mahārājā Abhaya Singh against Bhandari Raghunāth. Though owing to the ministry of Raghunath, all the important offices of the State at that time, were under the Bhandāris yet the new Mahārājā was obliged to order their imprisonment and in compliance with this order some of

<sup>1</sup> At the time of Abhaya Singh's coronation the Emperor bestowed on him the title of "Rājeshvar" ("Abhayaraja," cf. after 6 stanzas 11-12). This may also be a reward for his help in silence about the conspiracy of the former.

them, who resisted, were killed. But even this action of Abhaya Singh could not appease the Sardārs, so the Mahārājā was compelled to put in custody Rāya Raghunāth himself while at Muttra.

In Vikrama Samvat 1782 (A. D. 1725) when the Mahārājā seeing the agitation subsided released Bhandārī Raghunāth and his brother Khīnvasī, the Sardārs raised a fresh unanimous protest against this action and pressed him to reimprison them."

This shows that the Emperor Muhammad Shāh got Mahārājā Ajit Singh murdered with the help of Savāi Rājā Jaya Singh of Jaipur and Bhandārī Raghunāth of Jodhpur, and, for this heinous crime, the Sardārs of Mārwar became his (Raghunāth's) bitter enemies. This was the reason which agitated the Sardārs and made them retire to their respective Jāgirs without the permission of the new Mahārājā and compelled him to imprison Rāya Raghunāth twice.

Further this was the only cause which afforded an opportunity for Ānand Singh, etc., the younger sons of Mahārājā Ajit Singh, to revolt against their eldest brother as well as to get the help of some of the Sardārs in establishing their independent rule at Īdar, one of the "Mansab" Jāgirs of Abhaya Singh.

These are the internal affairs of Mārwar which prove the version. Now I shall try to quote from some of the original documents, collected by me, in this connection, to support the same theory.

There is a letter<sup>1</sup> dated the 4th day of the bright half of Kārtik, V.S. 1782 (29th October 1725 A.D.), written by Savāi Rājā Jaya Singh of Jaipur to Mahārājā Abhaya Singh of Jodhpur, in which the writer after pressing Mahārājā Abhaya Singh to proceed to Ahmadābād states:—"Your Highness wrote about the money for expenses and the Jāgīr for which a request has been submitted (to the Emperor) and his reply on receipt will be communicated to you later on."

1 This original letter was shown to Sir Jadunāth Sarkar at Patna.

Another letter, dated 2nd day of the bright half of Mangsir (Agahan), V.S. 1782 (11th November 1725 A.D.), of the same Savāi Rājā of Jaipur addressed to Mahārājā Abhaya Singh contains:—"And a letter of Rāya Raghunāth has been received by Purōhit Budhrām instructing him to obtain the orders from the emperor's court regarding the Jāgīr. He has shown this original letter to me. But as Sarbuland Khān and the Gurjabardārs have informed the emperor that the Mahārājā has not yet started (for Ahmāda-bad) the emperor has become displeased and does not answer to any request made for Jāgīr or money for expenditure. I, therefore, write Your Highness to start at once as soon as this letter is received and after reaching the second or fourth stage inform the Emperor of the fact through Gurjabardārs so that Your Highness' Jāgīr may be sanctioned. It is not advisable to make the Emperor annoyed."

Letter,<sup>1</sup> dated the 13th day of the bright half of Āshvin, V. S. 1784, (17th September 1727 A. D.), of Rajādhirāj Bakhat Singh contains:—

"And Bhandārī Anūp Singh informed me about the Governorship of Ahmādābād which the Darbār wants to get. You should inform His Highness that that Governorship is not so valuable now-a-days as the southern people have gained power *and the raids of the Kōlis have increased in the province.* When Navāb Sarbuland, who went with such a large army, could not control it, how would "Bābāji"<sup>2</sup> who will go only with his own army, do that. At present I see no gain in the Governorship. It will be disgraceful if after accepting the job control becomes impossible. Perhaps there may be some other motive in it which I cannot grasp. Further you have written that the arrangement of the Jāgīr has been done satisfactorily but it requires one lac of rupees, for preliminary expenses, which is lacking. You should, therefore inform His Highness that if there is a delay of ten days the crop will be lost and even after that without paying the money nothing could be done. So, if no other arrangement for the money is possible the

---

1. Only last half of this letter has been found.

2. Elder brother

districts be mortgaged with banker and necessary arrangements made. In no case should there be any delay in obtaining the orders for the grant of districts."

These references show that the Emperor Muhammad Shāh to get his desire fulfilled, might have promised,<sup>1</sup> in addition a hand-some Jāgīr to Abhaya Singh through Savāi Rājā Jaya Singh and Bhandārī Raghunāth but could not bestow it for certain reasons. This led the Mahārājā to delay his departure for Ahmadābād and to press Savāi Rājā Jaya Singh and Rāya Raghunāth to get the Emperor's promise fulfilled. This action still more displeased the Emperor. At last the Mahārājā had to obey the Imperial command but he soon arranged for the above Jāgīr, promising a lac of rupees to the officials.

This letter of Bakhat Singh also informs us that, at the time, there was a talk of the bestowal of the Governorship of Ahmadābād on Mahārājā Abhaya Singh.<sup>2</sup>

I hope Sir Jadunāth Sarkār, in addition to the facts laid before him in 1928 and 1929 will consider these fresh references, and I am confident, will be able to realise that Kamvar's statement is incorrect.

---

1. My idea was that the Governorship of Gujrāt was also promised at the time but the letter of Rājādhirāj Bakhat Singh mentioned above shows that, in fact, the point was raised in V. S. 1784 (1727 A. D.)

2. "Maāsirul Umārā" also supports it. (Vol. III. Page 756).

## 12. Mr. Forbes and the house of Jodhpur.

[Published in Indian Antiquary, Vol. LVIII (March 1929) p. 60]

Alexander Kinloch Forbes was born in July 1821. He came out to India in 1843 under orders of the East India Company and lived in Gujrāt for a considerable period, during which he collected the history of that province and wrote the book named "*Rasmala*" in two volumes. On page 123 of the 2nd volume of his history he writes that "[on the death of Ajit] the Ranees prepared to become satees; they took with them Abhyesingh's younger brothers, Anandsingh, Raeesingh and Kishorsingh, *in order that their eyes might not be put out according to the Jodhpur custom.*"

We are at a loss to understand on what historical facts the writer has based this idea. History tells us that all the younger offshoots of the Jodhpur family have regularly been granted *Jagirs* from the State, in consequence of which about 2270 villages of Mārwar are at present in possession of His Highness' brethren and Sardārs including those of the Mallāni District, while only about 770 villages are in fiscal possession of the State. Under these circumstances it is open to question how far the writer is justified in making such a remark.

As for the princes, Ānandsingh, Rāyasingh and Kishōrsingh, the history of the period shows that they had commenced their rebellious attempts even in the life time of their father Mahārājā Ajitsingh.

It is stated in the history of Mārwar, that when the Emperor made a grant of Nāgaur, in the name of Indrasingh, in Vikram Samvat 1780, and the latter got possession of the



place, Mahārājikumār Ānandsingh was deputed by the Mahārājā to take back Nāgaur; but arriving at Dīdwāna he himself raised up a fresh revolt, with a view to encroach on the country here and there and was pacified with much difficulty. Autograph letters and other correspondence, bearing on the subject, are to this day preserved by descendants of the State officials of the time.

In spite of all this, Ānandsingh and Rāyasingh received signal help from their brother Mahārājā Abhayasingh in acquiring the principality of Īdar. This fact is borne out by the *Report*<sup>1</sup> dated 21st September 1821, of Major Miles, political agent, Māhī Kānthā, which runs as follows :—

“In Samvat 1785 Anandsingh and Raisingh, two brothers of the Raja of Jodhpur, accompanied by a few horses from Vanoo and Palanpur and the Kooles of Gudwara, took possession of Edur without much difficulty. They are said to have had an order from Delhi, but the truth seems to be that they were invited by the state of the country and most likely assisted by the Marwar Prince, who at that period held the Subedari of Ahmedabad.”<sup>2</sup>

Kishōrsingh had been granted a separate estate by his father in his lifetime. From a *Sanad* issued by Kishōrsingh in V. S. 1806 it appears that even after 25 years of the death of his father the estate continued to be in his possession and no interference was made in it by his eldest brother Mahārājā Abhayasingh. This *Sanad* is preserved up till now by the descendants of its grantee.

It is hoped that from the above facts the fictitiousness of the above mentioned statement in the “*Rasmala*” is proved beyond doubt.

---

<sup>1</sup> *Rasmala*, Vol II, P. 125, footnote No 1

<sup>2</sup> In spite of this, the rebellious nature of these princes made them forget these obligations, and they still did not cease to annoy the Mahārājā

### 13. Another Letter of Maharaja Abhayasinghji of Marwar.

(Read at the fifteenth session of the Indian Historical Records Commission held at Poona in December 1938, and published in its proceedings, pp. 124-126)

#### *(Introduction)*

At the time when the campaign mentioned in this letter started, Emperor Mōhammad Shāh was ruling in Dehli, but the Maharattā intruders were gaining ground in Gujrāt and the power of Sarbuland Khān or 'Mubārizul Mulk,' the Imperial Governor of Gujrāt, was reduced to such an extent that not only he was obliged to pay a tribute called Chauth (fourth part of the revenue) to them, but also the districts of Barōdā, Dabhōī, Jambūsar, etc., yielding a revenue of about rupees 30 lacs, were annexed by them.

We learn from a letter of Mahārājā Abhayasinghji, dated 12th day of the bright half of Kārtik, Vikram Samvat 1787 (10th November 1730 A.D.), that out of the districts of Gujrāt, 28 were held by Pīlū and remittance of their income to the Imperial Governor depended only on the sweet will of the former. Pāvāgaḍh was under Chimnāji and Chāmpānēr under Kanthāji. Apart from all this, the Maharattās also levied several other taxes called Dēshmukhī, Pēshkashī, Darōbast, etc., in the province.

When such conditions were prevailing the Emperor Mōhammad Shāh sought the help of Mahārājā Abhayasinghji of Mārwar and appointed him the Imperial Governor of Gujrāt.

The letter of 12th day of the bright half of Kārtik, referred to above, states that at the time of the appointment of the

*[The page contains handwritten text in Devanagari script, likely from a historical document or manuscript. The text is written in black ink on aged paper. At the top, there are several lines of text, followed by a circular stamp or seal. Below the stamp, there is a large, stylized signature or heading. The main body of the text consists of multiple paragraphs, some of which are separated by horizontal lines. The handwriting is cursive and characteristic of older Indian scripts.]*

[illegible]

A letter of Maharaja Abhayasinghji of Marwar relating to the capture of Ahmedabad.

Mahārājā as Governor of Gujrāt, the Emperor gave him 15 lacs cash, 40 guns, 200 maunds of gunpowder and 100 maunds of lead.

After this appointment Mahārājā Abhayasinghji returned to Mārwar, raised an efficient army, mostly of Rāthōr Rājputs, took his younger brother Rājā-Dhirāj Bakhatsinghji along with him and marched towards Ahmedābād *via* Jālōre, Pālanpur and Siddhpur.

How the Mahārājā encountered the enemy and in what way Sarbuland (Mubārizul Mulk) was compelled to submit will be known from the following letter of the Mahārājā, dated 2nd day of the dark half of Kārtik, Vikrama Samvat 1787 (16th October 1730 A.D.).

(स्वयं महाराजा के हस्ताक्षरों में लिखी पंक्तियां ।)

। तथा श्रीजी रा प्रताप तु बडी फते हु-  
। ई छै ईए वातरी घणी पुमाली  
। कीजो ने अे समाचार सगला नवा-  
। व नु केजो ने केजो मै तो पातसाई घ-  
। दगी पोचायी ही ? उए मे  
। कमी नी राखी छै ने अवे करणा अरुत-  
। यार पातसारो ने नीवाव रो छै ओर ह-  
। कीकत हुसी सो फुरमासां हुकम छै ॥

( मुहर मे का लेख । )

महामाया श्री हिरुजाजप्रसादात् छत्रपति श्री राजराजेश्वर  
महाराजाधिराज महाराजा श्री अमैःसिंह देव. विजयते भानु-  
तेजस्वरूपेण महीमव्येषु राजते  
हरि अवा शिव सूर विनायक ये सुर पंच सदा फलदायक

( महाराजा की सही । )

हुकम छै

( पत्र । )

॥:॥ स्वारूप श्री श्री राजराजैस ( वर म- )  
हाराजाधिराज महाराजा श्री अमैस—  
घजी देव बचनात भा। अमरसीव प्रो ।  
वरधमान दीसै सुपरसाद बांच जो।  
तथा अमै हकीकत पे दरपे लीखी थी सो जा-  
णी होली गाव अडालेच पधार मीया नै कु-

हाडीयो सो उगरे दीनारी जयुनी कर मगरही सुं  
 काई बात चित मैं न आई अर लोग भेलोकर ल-  
 डाई सारु तयार हुयो तरे आसोज सुद ५ कुच फर-  
 माय सेहर सुं उगोणी तरफ कोस १॥.....?  
 गांव हांसोल रे घाट सावरमती उपर डेरा कीया  
 नै नदी उपर डेरा करण सुं मीयां देसत खायनै कु-  
 चकर स्याही बाग नै मैमद अमीखां रे बाग डेरा  
 कर भीतड़ा नै नदीरा नालां रो अइतलो लीयो  
 नै तोपखानांरी मोरचा बंधीकर बेठो तरे उठै  
 मोरचा लागण री जायगां न दीठी सो आसोज  
 सुद ७ उठारा डेरां सुं कुचकर सेहर सु आथवण  
 भदर रे कोट रे मुकाबले नदी उपर फतैपुरे डेरा  
 फुरमाय नै नदी उपरलां सारां पुरां मोरचा का-  
 यम कीया नै उण ही बेलां भदर नै सेहर पनाहा  
 रा मोरचां सुं तोपां रहकलां री लड़ाई सरु हुई सो  
 मांहला कोट वारै अठो री मार सुं मायो वारै  
 काढ सजीया नहीं तरे मीयां मैमद अमीखां रा  
 बाग सुं फेर पात्रो कुचकर मांयलां री मदद सा-  
 रु खानपुर रा अराकांनी आण पड़ीयो सो दीन  
 ३ सुधी तो मोरचां री लड़ाई हुई सो मीयां रो क-  
 वीलो भदर मै थो सु गोलां री मार सुं भाग नै रस-  
 तमखां री हवेली मै जाय पेठो तरे मीया दीठो हीमै  
 भदर छुटै नै सेहर भीले तरे आसोज सुद १० सन-  
 वार मीयां सारी फोज ले असवार हज्जार ८ नै पा-  
 ला हज्जार १० सुं सौरकार रा मोरचां उपर— — —  
 सो मोरचां रो साथ सांवडो थो सु वेढ हुई तठै आदमी सो  
 पांच मीयां रा कांम आया नै सौरकार री तरफ रा पीण  
 आदमी पनरे थोस कांम आया कीतराक घायल हु-  
 या तीण उपर हजुर मै अरज मालूम हुई तरे म्हे नै रा-  
 जाधीराज असवार हुवा सो चलाय नै मीयां उपर  
 गया सु मीयां मुंढा आगे तोपखानो देनै पुरां रो अ-  
 इतलो लीयो नै तोपां री मार जादै करी तरे सको उ-  
 मरांवां सुं सलाह बीचार अणी तीन कर घोड़ा  
 उठाय मीयां उपर न्हांसीया सो तोपखानो पुठ पाडै  
 दीयो नै मीयां सुं मुकायलो हुयो सो घडी ४ माहो-  
 माह सखरो लोह आगो नै पडै मीयां रा पग छुट्टीया  
 सो कोस १॥ सुधो भाग नै कासमपुरे जाय पेठो नै  
 भीतड़ां रो अइतलो पकड़ीयो ईतरे पुठ दारीयां।  
 ही पोहता सो जाय पुरा नै घेर लीयो सो मेहजीद—  
 रो अइतलो पकड़ीयां घडी २ फेर लड़ीयो साथ सा-  
 रो भागतां मारयो गयो नै असवार असी रे आ-

सरै कनै रहा तीके ही घायल तरै दीठो बसुं नही सो  
 फेर उठा सु भागो सो नदी पार होय आपरे डेरं जा-  
 य पेठो सेल अलेयार सेहर में सु मदत आण पो-  
 हतो छो सो आवतो ही मारीयो गयो ईतरे दीन आथव  
 गयो तरै डेरं पधार दाखल हुवा मीयां रो लोग मारीयां  
 तीण रा घोड़ा लसकर में लुट आया तोप रेहकला लैनै  
 आघो आयो थो सो दरबार में आया बड़ा बड़ा ज-  
 मातदार वगैरे कर मीयां रा आदमी हजार तथा वा-  
 रेसो मारीया नै आदमी सौ सात आठ घायल ग-  
 या श्री ईश्वर रा चाहा सु नै पातसाहजी रा ईरवाल सुं  
 बडी फतै हुई नै सारी बातां बोखवाला हुयो असवारी  
 रा खासा घोड़ा रे मटका ३ तीर दोय लागी तीर ३ चीलेतरे लागी कारगर न हुवा खेर  
 हुई सीरकार री

फोज में लोग काम तो माफक आयो पीण लोग जखमी ज्या-  
 दै हुयो श्रीजी रे तेज परताप सुं सको रे खेर हुई छै तुं सा-  
 री बातां खुस्याली करै नै सारी हकीकत नवाब सु जाहर  
 करै उठै नवाब नै पीण परवाहरा लीखीया पोहता होसी  
 राजाधिराज रे गोलो लागो सु ईश्वर रा परताप सु पा-  
 छां जाय पड़ीयो नै तीर ३ हलका सा सीले फोड़ नै छीबी-  
 या नै ओर तो टोप सील मै घणा छीबीया पीण लागी  
 नही राजाधिराज रै पीण असवारी रा घोड़ा रे मटका ३  
 नै तीर छै पीण ईश्वर रा परताप सुं खेर हुई थे लीखी-  
 यो थो ईण सु कजीयो कीयां नै सम्रावार कीयां पातसाह  
 रजामंद होसी नै चाहा माफक मतालव सरजाम होसी  
 सो पातसाह रा हुकम माफक हरांमखोर नै सम्रावार की-  
 यो छै हीमै अखलीयार पातसाहजी रो छै तीण सीबाय डेरं  
 पधारीया पछै मीया रो बीसटालो गुसई बीठलरायजी  
 री मारफत आयो तरै तो बात कबुल करी नही तीण उपर पात-  
 साही लोग सारां न सीरकार रा मोटा मोटा उमरावां नै  
 मीयां रो बीसटालो आयो छै सो इण रो जबाब पाछां सुं  
 लीखां छां फेर दुजै दीन सारी तयारी कर असवार हुवा  
 था सो मीयां डेरं वारै न आयो दक्कनै बेस रहो सो  
 मीया मै काई हलावत रही न छै अे समाचार सारा न-  
 वाब सुं जाहर करजो नै सीरकार रो लोग काम आयो  
 तीण रो चोपानीयो मेलीयो छै सो जाहर करजो नै पा-  
 तसाहजी नै सारी हकीकत तरजमो करनै मालुम क-  
 रजो नै नवाब नै कहजो काम री दोखवाला करण में  
 कमी न राखी छै अठा आगै तो नवाब रो करायो काम  
 होसी—

। सं॥ १७८७ रा काती बद् २ मु॥ अहमदाबादरे पुरे फतैपुरे

*(Translation.)**Top lines in Maharaja's own handwriting.*

That by the grace of God a great victory has been gained. For this you should feel happy and convey the information to the Nawāb (Shamsāmuddaulā) and tell him that we have left no stone unturned in serving the Emperor, but now is the turn of the Emperor and the Nawāb to appreciate our efforts.

If there is some fresh event it will be communicated. It is our command.

*Seal.*

By the grace of almighty goddess Hingulāj, glory be to sovereign ruler, king of kings, supreme prince, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasingh Dēva, who shines like the sun on the earth.

Hari, Ambā, Shiva, Sun and Vināyak—may these five deities always bestow favours.

*Approval in Maharaja's own calligraphy.*

It is our command.

*Letter.*

By command of the illustrious, king of kings supreme prince, Mahārājā Abhayasinghjī Dēva, fortunate Bhandāri Amarsingh and Prohit Vardhamān should note his favours. Ere this every event has been communicated to you one after the other, which you might have noted. On reaching the village Adālēch, we sent word to the Miyān (Sarbuland Khān), but owing to his misfortune and pride he could not comprehend it and collecting a number of men prepared himself to give battle. Under these circumstances on the 5th day of the bright half of Āsōj (5th October 1730) we left the place and encamped on the bank of the Sābarmatī river, at the village Hānsōl, about 3 miles east of the city. Seeing us encamped on the bank of the river Miyān (Sarbuland) got frightened, left the place, took shelter of the walls and rivulets and posting his guns at the strategic points encamped at Shāhī garden and Mōhammad Amīn Khān's garden. Finding no satisfactory stronghold there we marched on the 7th day of the bright half of Āsōj (7th October) towards the west of the city and encamped on

the river at Fatehpur in front of the Bhādar Fort, occupied all the strategic points on the hamlets near the river. Soon the artillery of the enemy commenced firing from the Bhādar Fort and the city walls, but owing to the volley of our guns the besieged enemy could not raise his head to find out our position. On seeing this the Arākānīs of Khānpur marched back from the garden of Mōhammad Amīn Khān to help the besieged garrison. For three days both sides continued fighting from their strongholds, but the Miyān's family, who were in the Bhādar Fort, were forced by the shells of our guns to leave the place and take shelter in the house of Rustam Khān. When the Miyān realised that the fall of Bhādar was imminent and the city was to pass in the hands of the opponents, he on the 10th day of the bright half of Āsōj (10th October) came out with all his army of 8 thousand horse and 10 thousand foot and attacked us. But there were enough men to answer him. In the battle which ensued 500 men of the Miyān were laid low while on our side 15 or 20 men lost their lives and a number wounded.

When we received this information, we and Rājādhīrāj (Bakhatsinghji) led our army against the Miyān. On this the Miyān posted his guns to the fore-front and himself took shelter behind the hamlets. When the guns of the enemy began to cause havoc, we, after holding consultation with all our nobles, and dividing the cavalry in three divisions, attacked the enemy, and leaving behind the line of his artillery fought a hand to hand battle with the Miyān's men. This fierce battle lasted for about one and a half hour, in which the Miyān was forced to quit the field and fleeing away for 3 miles entered Kāsimpur and took shelter in the houses there. But we too followed him on his heels and besieged the town. There again he took shelter in a mosque and put up a defence for about 50 minutes. But as nearly all his army was annihilated while fleeing and only about 80 horses remained with him, who too were wounded, he considered himself unsafe and again took to flight from the place, crossed the river and re-entered his former camp.

Soon Shēkh Alayār Khān led a contingent from the city to render help, but was killed in this action. By that time it was evening and we returned to our camp. The horses of the Miyān's cavalry, whose riders were killed, were brought to



our camp along with the artillery which he took with him to fight us. In all one thousand or twelve-hundred of his men, including persons of position, were killed and seven to eight hundred wounded. By the grace of God and good luck of the Emperor a great victory was achieved and every thing set right.

Our own charger received three sword-thrusts and two arrow-wounds. Three arrows flew past touching him, but by good luck left no fatal effect. In our army though the number of killed was small, yet that of wounded was fairly large.

By the grace of God every one has been favoured with luck. You should make rejoicings and acquaint the Nawāb with every happening. He might have also received our letters sent direct.

A shell hit Rājādhirāj but by the grace of God could do little harm. He also received three slight wounds from arrows which could penetrate his armour. Some more arrows hit his helmet and armour but could not penetrate them. His charger also received three sword-thrusts and six arrow-wounds, but by the grace of God he was saved.

You wrote that by fighting and punishing the Miyān the Emperor will be pleased and will grant our desired object. Therefore according to his commands we have punished the disloyal governor and now everything else depends on the Emperor.

After we reached our camp, we received terms of surrender from the Miyān through Gusāin Bīṭṭhal Rāyaji, but we paid no heed to them. Now he has sent these terms to all the Imperial Officers as well as to our big nobles, for which we will send a reply later on.

Next day, we again marched, after making necessary arrangements, but the Miyān dare not come out of his camp and remained there hidden. Courage has deserted him now.

Convey all this information to the Nawāb. A list of men killed on our side has also been despatched which you should bring to his notice. Submit all this information to the Emperor after translation and inform the Nawāb that in fulfilling the task we have left no stone unturned and now every thing else is left to him.

Dated 2nd day of the dark half of Kārtik, Vikram Samvat 1787 (16th October 1730 A.D.).

*Camp Fatehpur,  
Suburb of Ahmedabad.*

---

## 14. A letter of Maharaja Abhayasinghji of Marwar relating to the Gujrat affairs.

(Written for the XVIII Session of the Indian Historical Records Commission to be held at Mysore in December 1941, A. D.)

### (Introduction).

The letter, dated 10th November 1730 A. D. was written by Mahārājā Abhaya Singh, from Ahmedabad, to his ambassador at the Mughal court. It discloses the devastated condition of Gujrāt as well as the weak administration of the Mughal Court, and commands the ambassador to ask Nawāb Khān Daurān, the minister of the Emperor Muḥammad Shāh, for the early despatch of men and money in order to bring the affairs of Gujrāt under control.

The letter which is preserved in the Sardar Museum, Jodhpur, measures 5'  $\frac{1}{2}$ " x 9".

( स्वयं महाराजा के हस्ताक्षरों में लिखी पंक्तियां )

— — — — —  
अबै परवानारा समाचार नवा-

1. व नु जीउ रा जीउ केजे ने नवाव कयो थे...
1. थारी ने मारी आबरु अक है सो अबे वचन रो ..
1. ला है तीण सु आठा ईनारी खरची ने तईना-  
थ सीताव मेले ने खरची सताव मेले नहीं तो पछै अठे ओर नु  
[सर] बीलदखां दाही तो होय ने रयो को ही जा  
— — — — — ने केजो हुकम [है]
1. तथा थे अरज लीखती गुजरात सताव पधारे जीउ कांम नीकले सो गुजरात  
पीण पधारिया छाने ने काम पिण ईसडो कीयो है आज ताई न हुयो ने अबे थारी व-
1. दगी रो मुजरो है आठ महीनां री खरची जागीरां ने तईनाथ अ काम सताव करी-  
अपी थारी मुजरो है थारे धाव नीवाजस है तीण कर सदा खुसाल रेजो ॥

( मुहर में का लेख )

महामाया श्री हिंगुलाज प्रसादात् कृपति श्री राजराजेश्वर  
महाराजाधिराज महाराजा श्री अभैःसिंह देवः विजयते भानु-  
तेजस्वरूपेण महीमध्येण राजते । हरिं श्रवे शिखरविनायक  
ये सुर पंच सदा फलदायक

( महाराज की सही )

हुकम है

( पत्र )

- ॥.॥. स्वस्ति श्री राजराजेश्वर महाराजधिराज महारा-  
ज श्री अभैःसिंहजी देव वचनात् मं॥ अमरसिंह प्रे॥-[व-]  
रध मान दीसे सुपरसाद वाचजौ—
- ॥ तथा । परवानो आगे ईनायत हुवै है जीण माफक सारो  
कांम सरांजांम कराजौ ओर खरचो दीसा आगे हुकम ईनाय-  
त हुवो छौ सु नवाब सु रद बदल करनै कांम पैस पोचायो  
हुसी फेर ताकीद रो खत मेलीयो है सु देजौ नै खरचो रो जतन  
करजौ मुदार सारो खरचो उपर है नै अठै खरोप मै कुं वा-  
की रहो नहीं नवाब सारो दको उघायौ जीण रजावंदी दी-  
यो सु लीयो ने मारकुट ही लीयो परगनां ईजारदार छा तीही  
ईणतरे लीयो सु खरीप री या हकीकत है कोठो वगैरै है [ सुतो ]  
घोपार चले तरे पईसो आगे सु लोक आगदान होसो [ तरै ]  
आवसी ने नवाब जाणसीज पालसो जागीर सारो जबत  
कीयो है सु अठे पईसारी जायगा नहीं है ये सारी हकीकत क-  
हजौ ने फेर पातसाही दीबांन वगैरै है तां कना वासलात रो का-  
गद कराय मेलां छां ने अठे जमीत है ने खरच है सु नवाब सुं  
पीण छीपीयो न है दस घारे लाख रो दर माहो है ने पातसा-  
ही तरफ सुं तो सारा पनरे लाख आया ने चालीस रेहकला  
दोय सै मण दाह सो मण सीसौ ने तईनायो में अजमतुला-  
खां नु मेलीयो सु खरचो अठा सुं दीयां जावां छां उठारा सुरजां [म]  
री खरचो री आ हकीकत थो ने कांम ईसडो भारी उठायौ जीण  
जायगा सीरधीलदखां सरोखो आदमी छो ने कीरोड रुपिया पा-  
तसाहजी दीया ने उतरा तईनात था सो हो मीयां सेहर मै वे-  
ठो रहो ने गनीम मुलक भारीयो खराब कीयो पीण घारै न नी-  
कलीयो ने नेमबाज आय नै चोथ दीवी सु गनीम री आसुर-  
त है चोथ हीज उपर मुकदमो नहीं धडोदो डयोहो जांनुसर वगे-  
रे तीस लाख री जायगा सु दरोबसत गनीम रे हैठै सुरत २८ प-  
रगनां सु पोछु रे नीचै कु हाथ उपाडीयो कदे दै कदे न दे पावोग-  
ढ चीमना रे नीचै छे चांपानेर रो कीलो कंठा नीचै छे जमीदारी  
पकड नै वेठा है चोथ देसमुखी पेसकस ने कीतरीक जायगा द-  
रोबसत ईण तरै रो फेल है उठा रो उ सरंजांम थो ने धीच मे सी-

रवीलंदखां रो आ हरांम जदगी थी ज पातसाह रो हुकम जोप  
 आभी होय वेठो छौ कीणवासतै ज आज १५ वीस वरस हुवा जां  
 जायगा सोबायत छै सु सारा जायगा पकड वेठा छै कोइ गयो  
 तीण ने दखल न दीयो टण्ठके रा छै जां मारदीया सु ओ रग पा-  
 तसाह रो वणरहो छै ईण पीण उणीज तरे जांणीयो ने फेर  
 बाजै हरांमजादां रो से पीण थी ने तोपखानौ सरंजाम जमीत  
 वेसने गुजरात सखीखां कीलो ने पातसाही रो सलुक अे सारी  
 वातां उपर नीजर देने वेठो छै सु उठारै सलुक ने सरांजाम दे-  
 खतां तो उ जाणतो जुं हीज थो पीण मै आ वात कबुल कीवी ती-  
 ण उपर नीजर राखने सरंजाम तोपखाना रो दारु सीसा वगैरे  
 रो सारो सीरकार सुं कीयो ने जमीत तो ईसवर रे परताप सुं  
 छै हीज सु ईसडी करडी अगेज नै अैक घर रो जमीत सुं ईत-  
 रो काम सरंजाम कीयो पातसाही लोग मै एक बरोमखां छौ  
 सु अतवार २०० सुं छौ बाकी ईतरो धाट मारो घर सुं सरंजाम  
 कीयो दस पत्तरे लाख रुपैया करज गांणो गांठो कर लोक ने दो-  
 या नै मीयां ने सजावार कीयो सु ईसडो काम ईण पातसाही मै  
 न हुयो सु कर दीखायो बाईस सोवां रो वंदोवसत कर दीयो  
 सीरवीलंदखां सरीसो आदमी थो तीण नै खारज कर तोपखानो  
 ले काढीओ सु घणी आजीज कनै नीकलीयो लोक भला भला तो  
 सारा मारीया गया ईणरो उ तोर छौ ज चालीस लाख तलवरा दे-  
 सी जरे सेहर देसुं ने गनोमां सुं बुलाया था ओर ही सो तरदुद की-  
 यो थौ सु तरवार रो फुट ईसडी दीठी सु सो भुल गयो नै आही  
 ज कहै ज थो माहाराज मैरी तरसीर माफ करै नै आगलै ईकला-  
 स उपर नीजर देनै मेरा दान जनुंन था तद मै अैता हंगांम  
 कीया हजुर कै लोगां नै मेरे ताई लाडाया सु मैने कीया था सु पा-  
 या अय मेरा जीय वगसै इण हाल सु नीकलीयो सु काम तो  
 आहौ हीज कीयो छै हमै ईगतार पातसाहजी रो छै सु ओतो कां-  
 म मै अगेज कीयो छै तीण उपर सीरकार सुं खरची सरंजाम क  
 र नै पेस पोचायो उठे खरची रो तईनांथा रो कीणी वात दीसा न  
 लीखीयो कीण वासतै ज नवाब उं जाणसी ज अरि जांणरी मर-  
 जी नही तरे म्हांनुं लीखे छै तीण वासतै न लीखीयो पीण नवाब  
 नै आवात जोग नही सु ईसडा मुकदमा उपर जतन न करे आ  
 तो मांहेरे घर रो जमीत थी ने फेर मरण मारण जुं अगेज की-  
 यी तरे काम पेस पोहतो पीण ओर कोइ होय तो ईण खरची  
 सरंजाम सुं खराब होय नै पातसाही काम खगव हो तो ने बी-  
 जा पीण सोवांरो वंदोवसत नै पातसाही रो खराबी ईणज त-  
 रे हुई छै सु नवाब सारी वात दांता छै नै म्हे तो सारो काम नवा-  
 ब रे भरोसै कबुल कीयो छै पीण थोजी ही वंदोवसत पात-  
 साही गो नगाय नु करणो छै तीणसुं खरची ने तईनायां रो कां-  
 म सीताय कराय बीदा करावसी गनोम रो मुकदमो नगा-  
 य सुं दीपो न छै आठ महीनां रो सरंजाम करगौ अखसर

असाह तांही रो जतन करणो ने चीनां मार्गयां गनीम पेस  
 न आवै तीण सु अलसर दरमहो पांच लाख रो राखणौ ती-  
 ण सु आठ महीनां रा चालीस लाख रा सरंजाम करणौ नै  
 गुजरात मै रबी तो कुं न छै खरीप री या हकीकत छै फेर सीर-  
 वीजदलां उतरो टकां हजुर सु पायो मुजरु लूटीयो खालसौ  
 जागीर जबत कीयो नै हमार नीकजीयो तैरे दोढ वरस रो  
 सीपाई री तलय रही नै भार बरदारी न जुडे तैरे दारु सीसो  
 वेच नै सरंजाम कीयो सीरकार मै दारु सीसो न थो सु हजा-  
 र घीस पचीस रो लीयो ओर ही लोकां लीयो सु सेहर री मुज-  
 फ री आ सुरत छै जीको सेहर वारे ही न नीकलायो ने जमीत  
 पीण सारकार जीतरी नही फेर खरीप पीण लीवी तो ही ईण  
 हाल सु नीकजीयो सु गुजरात ईण हद नै पोहती छै अै समा-  
 चार सारा नयाय रे दील नसीन कीजो नै कहजौ जै गनीम रो  
 बंदवसत करण री मरजी होय तो सारो जतन करसो  
 ने गनीम रै गुजरात री चोथ रो कंठा चीमन रै कजीयो छै सु दी-  
 नुं ईण तरफ आसी नै मालुम हुयो छै उजैण नै मेमदरां घो-  
 दा हुयो छै सु छतीस लाख खरची रा दीया नै सीरकार मै त-  
 ईनाथ हाडा दुरजनसाल भदोराया वगैरे रो ठेहराव छै सु  
 उ मांगै छै सु नयाय सु कहजौ आं माहजौ उठो नै वीदा न  
 करावै नै कुरसंघ वगैरे वीदा हुया छै तानै ताकीद सु  
 चलाय दैजौ मुकदमो सारो गनीम रो ईण तरफ छै जमी-  
 दारी छै सु उठावणी छै आवात सारी दीजनसीन करजौ  
 नै तनवा आग्ली सीरकार री गुजरात उपर थो सु गुज-  
 रात मै तो कुं न छै नै पनरे लाख लोकरो चढीया छै सु तला-  
 स कर तनखा रुपियां रो सांभर उपर करावजौ नै हाल रो  
 आठ महीनां रो सराजाम कराजौ नै सीरकार री बाकी री  
 जागीर राजाधिराज री जागीर सीरकार रो राजाधिराज  
 रो ईजाफो कीताव वगैरे आगे हुनम ईनायत हुयो छै तीण मा  
 फक नयाय सु ताकीद कर साताय पेस पोहचवाजौ नै ओर  
 रीसनदोलै आगे पातसाह कनै भूठी घात कही तीण उपर  
 थे नयाय री नीसां कीयो नै नयाय पातसाह री नीसा की-  
 यो पातसाह उण नै माहुज कीयां रो अरज लीखी सु हमै ता  
 पातसाह रै सारी घात नीजर मै आई नै बाजै सीरकार रा  
 बदखायां रे मुढे धूड़ पड़ी पीण आज पातसाही रो रंग  
 इसडो ही ज छै तथा फतेपुर जुमरु भडोद वगैरे हमार जेसंघ  
 जी लेण रो तलास कीयो छै सु सीरकार री जागीर मै जेजौ नै  
 न समै तो उणां नुं तईनाथ कराय जेजौ उणां हेडै पडण न  
 पावे राजगढ मसुदो खरतो भीणाय वगैरे रो तो आगे हुक  
 म हुयो ईज छै सु सीताथ कटाय जो सुरत रा मुकदमां रे-  
 ई अरज लीखी छी सु मुसतबीयां नुं ने मुतसदी नुं वीदा की-  
 या छै वणरी पीण अरज आई छै दोड देसी नही तो सजा या-

र हुसी नै उठा ताजक खरच है तीणरी खरची री अरज ली-  
 खी थी सु मुतसदीयां तुं फुरमाथो है सु सरजांम कर दैसी  
 हुकम है—  
 संवत १७८७ रा काती सुद १२ सु॥ साहीवाग

(Translation).

*The lines on the top and margin written in the Maharaja's own hand.*

.....You should inform the Nawāb precisely what is written.

Nawāb had remarked that in our honour lies his honour. The time has now come to make good his words, and so arrange for men and money to be despatched immediately. Send money atonce, otherwise it will be difficult for us to remain here under conditions in which Sarbulandkhān lived.

Convey this to the Nawāb. It is our command. Further you wrote us that we should atonce leave for Gujrāt, so that our object may be gained. We have accordingly, arrived in Gujrāt, and succeeded in performing an unparalleled deed which has not been performed by any one else before. Now it is your turn to render service. Your services will only be appreciated on your making arrangements for the 8 months' expenditure (to be now incurred), Jāgīr and getting the deputation of military assistants. You have our royal pleasure, so you may live in peace.

*Inscription of the Royal seal.*

By the grace of almighty goddess Hingulāj, glory be to the sovereign, king of kings, paramount sovereign Mahārājā Shri Abhayasingh Dēva, who shines like the sun on the earth.

Hari, Ambā, Soor (sun) and Vinayāka—may these five deities always bestow favours.

*Approval of the letter by the Maharaja in his own calligraphy*

It is our command.

*Letter.*

By command of the illustrious, king of kings, paramount sovereign, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasinghji Deva, Bhandārī Amarsingh and Purōhit Vaidhmān should note his favours. We had already favoured you with a letter and everything should be carried out according to it. We had written in the afore-said letter for the arrangement of money which we hope might have been arranged after discussion with the Nawāb. A fresh reminder has again been despatched, which you should hand over (to the Nawāb), and press him for money. Everything depends upon it. Nothing is left out of the Kharīff crop. Nawāb (Sarbuland) has squeezed every pie of the income, whether it was given willingly or under pressure. The district 'Ijārdārs' (lease holders) have also likewise collected the rent. This is the real condition of the Kharīff crop. As regards the income from customs, it can only be realised when the trade flourishes and that can only be collected when people will re-inhabit their homes. The Nawāb might also be knowing that there is no source of income left under this head as the whole of Khālsā and Jāgīr lands have been resumed. You should make him conversant with everything.

Further, we are sending the account of receipts after its preparation by the Imperial revenue officers etc., and the Nawāb is fully aware of the forces kept here and the expenditure required. Ten or twelve lacs per month are required here for expenses, while the Emperor provided us in all 15 lacs of rupees, 40 guns, 200 maunds of gunpowder and 100 maunds of lead. As regards assistants, only Azmatullākhān was sent, whose expenses also fell on our own pocket. Such was the poor condition of the equipment and finances when we undertook this difficult task.

A person like Sarbulandkhan was the Governor of the place, who, inspite of receiving a crore of rupees as well as a large number of military assistants from the Emperor, sat



*Approval of the letter by the Maharaja in his own calligraphy*

It is our command.

*Letter.*

By command of the illustrious, king of kings, paramount sovereign, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasinghji Deva, Bhandārī Amarsingh and Purōhit Vardhmān should note his favours. We had already favoured you with a letter and everything should be carried out according to it. We had written in the aforesaid letter for the arrangement of money which we hope might have been arranged after discussion with the Nawāb. A fresh reminder has again been despatched, which you should hand over (to the Nawāb), and press him for money. Everything depends upon it. Nothing is left out of the Kharīff crop. Nawāb (Sarbuland) has squeezed every pie of the income, whether it was given willingly or under pressure. The district 'Ijārdārs' (lease holders) have also likewise collected the rent. This is the real condition of the Kharīff crop. As regards the income from customs, it can only be realised when the trade flourishes and that can only be collected when people will re-inhabit their homes. The Nawāb might also be knowing that there is no source of income left under this head as the whole of Khālsā and Jāgīr lands have been resumed. You should make him conversant with everything.

Further, we are sending the account of receipts after its preparation by the Imperial revenue officers etc., and the Nawāb is fully aware of the forces kept here and the expenditure required. Ten or twelve lacs per month are required here for expenses, while the Emperor provided us in all 15 lacs of rupees, 40 guns, 200 maunds of gunpowder and 100 maunds of lead. As regards assistants, only Azmatullākhān was sent, whose expenses also fell on our own pocket. Such was the poor condition of the equipment and finances when we undertook this difficult task.

A person like Sarbulandkhan was the Governor of the place, who, inspite of receiving a crore of rupees as well as a large number of military assistants from the Emperor, sat

र हुसी नै उठा ताजक खरच है तीणरी खरची री अरज ली-  
 खी थी सु मुतसदीयां नुं फुरमायो है सु सरंजाम कर दैसी  
 हुकम है-----  
 संवत १७८७ रा काती सुद १२ मु॥ साहीवाग

(Translation).

*The lines on the top and margin written in the Maharaja's own hand*

.....You should inform the Nawāb precisely what is written.

Nawāb had remarked that in our honour lies his honour. The time has now come to make good his words, and so arrange for men and money to be despatched immediately. Send money atonce, otherwise it will be difficult for us to remain here under conditions in which Sarbulandkhān lived.

Convey this to the Nawāb. It is our command. Further you wrote us that we should atonce leave for Gujrāt, so that our object may be gained. We have accordingly, arrived in Gujrāt, and succeeded in performing an unparalleled deed which has not been performed by any one else before. Now it is your turn to render service. Your services will only be appreciated on your making arrangements for the 8 months' expenditure (to be now incurred), Jāgīr and getting the deputation of military assistants. You have our royal pleasure, so you may live in peace.

*Inscription of the Royal seal.*

By the grace of almighty goddess Hingulāj, glory be to the sovereign, king of kings, paramount sovereign Mahārājā Shri Abhayasingh Dēva, who shines like the sun on the earth.

Hari, Ambā, Soor (sun) and Vinayāka—may these five deities always bestow favours.

*Approval of the letter by the Maharaja in his own calligraphy*

It is our command.

*Letter.*

By command of the illustrious, king of kings, paramount sovereign, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasinghji Deva, Bhandārī Amarsingh and Purōhit Vardhmān should note his favours. We had already favoured you with a letter and everything should be carried out according to it. We had written in the afore-said letter for the arrangement of money which we hope might have been arranged after discussion with the Nawāb. A fresh reminder has again been despatched, which you should hand over (to the Nawāb), and press him for money. Everything depends upon it. Nothing is left out of the Kharīff crop. Nawāb (Sarbuland) has squeezed every pie of the income, whether it was given willingly or under pressure. The district 'Ijārdārs' (lease holders) have also likewise collected the rent. This is the real condition of the Kharīff crop. As regards the income from customs, it can only be realised when the trade flourishes and that can only be collected when people will re-inhabit their homes. The Nawāb might also be knowing that there is no source of income left under this head as the whole of Khālsā and Jāgir lands have been resumed. You should make him conversant with everything.

Further, we are sending the account of receipts after its preparation by the Imperial revenue officers etc., and the Nawāb is fully aware of the forces kept here and the expenditure required. Ten or twelve lacs per month are required here for expenses, while the Emperor provided us in all 15 lacs of rupees, 40 guns, 200 maunds of gunpowder and 100 maunds of lead. As regards assistants, only Azmatullākhān was sent, whose expenses also fell on our own pocket. Such was the poor condition of the equipment and finances when we undertook this difficult task.

A person like Sarbulandkhan was the Governor of the place, who, inspite of receiving a crore of rupees as well as a large number of military assistants from the Emperor, sat

idle in the city, while the enemy devastated the province, and he (Sarbuland) dare not come out (to face them), but being over-powered paid Chauth (fourth part of the revenue). This shows the strength of the enemy. They are not even satisfied by the levy of Chauth, but Barōdā, Dabhōi, Jambūsar etc., yielding a revenue of 30 lacs, have also passed under their control. Sūrat including 28 districts is under the sway of Pīlū and any remittance of their revenue depends on his sweet-will.

Pāvāgarh is held by Chimnā, and the fort of Chāmpānēr is under the possession of Kanthā. They pretend to be lords of the land and collect Chauth, Dēshmukhi, Pēshkashi and administer some of the places also. Such is their audacity.

This was the condition prevailing in the province when Sarbulandkhān, by proving himself untrue to his salt, disobeyed the orders of the Emperor, and severed all his connections with him. The reason was that for the last 15 or 20 years, the Subēdārs of various provinces have thrown off the yoke of allegiance and have not conceded the control of their province to any one whom the Emperor was pleased to send. The mighty have dominated the weak. This is the condition of the empire.

He (Sarbuland) also viewed it in the same light and was also backed by some miscreants. He thought himself safe relying on his huge artillery, munitions, number of soldiers, a fort like Gujrāt and the tottering condition of the Imperial court. Looking to the weakness and the chaos at the court, it might have turned out as he had imagined, but we, on our part, taking into consideration that we have under-taken the task, collected artillery, gunpowder, lead etc. from our own purse, and as by the grace of God, we already possessed the forces we fulfilled this difficult task with the help of our own men only. Among the Imperial officials, only Karīmkhān joined us with 200 horse, while the rest of the show was staged from our own purse. We paid off 10 to 15 lacs of rupees to the forces by mortgaging our own jewellery and brought the Miyān (Sarbuland) to book.

The task which could not be performed till now in the present regime has been accomplished (by us) and we gained control over the administration of 22 districts. A man like Sarbulandkhān was defeated and driven away, after being deprived of his artillery, and he quitted the place after many entreaties. All of his big officials were put to the sword, yet he was so proud and arrogant to hand over the city to us only on condition of the receipt of 40 lacs of rupees as his dues. He also invited the enemy (Maharāṭṭās) and used all other tactics, but so felt the blow of our sword, that he lost his wits and begged for pardon saying—"Mahārājā, considering the old ties of friendship existing between us, kindly forgive me for the follies committed by me. It was due to my bad luck that I created so much fuss. Some of the Imperial nobles instigated me to oppose you and I reaped what I sowed. Now I may please be spared my life". This was his plight when he left the place.

We on our part have rendered sterling service and now it is for the Emperor to appreciate it. As we had undertaken to fulfill the task, we completed it by arranging for men and money from our own purse. We never pressed him for money and military assistance etc. at that moment, thinking that the Nawāb might not take it as an excuse for our unwillingness to proceed to Gujrāt. This was the main reason why we did not write to him in this connection. But it is not fair on the part of the Nawāb that he should sit silent over such a matter. Relying on our own forces and putting our lives at stake we have successfully completed the task, but had anybody else undertaken this task, he would have been utterly ruined by lack of men and the money and the Imperial cause would have also suffered. The laxity in the control of other provinces as well as the weakness of the Empire is due to such negligence.

The Nawāb is wise enough in every respect, and we, relying upon his word, had undertaken this task. As the Nawāb has the burden of the control of other affairs of the Empire so it is incumbent on him to arrange for the despatch of men and money at his earliest. The Nawāb knows every-thing about

the enemy. To arrange for the upkeep of the force for a period of 8 months i.e. up to Āshādh is essential, and the enemy if not fully crushed will again raise his head. This is the reason why we have to keep a force at an approximate cost of Rs. 5,00,000 per month and accordingly will require rupees 40 lacs for the coming period of eight months. In Gujrāt the winter crop has been damaged and the condition of the crop of the rainy season has already been narrated.

Further, Sarbulandkhān, who had received a huge amount from the Emperor and in addition plundered the province and resumed Khālsā and Jāgīr lands, when departed from this place, left  $1\frac{1}{2}$  years salary of his forces in arrears, and as he could not arrange for the transport he managed for it by selling gunpowder and lead. As we too were short of gunpowder and lead, we purchased these things worth rupees 20 to 25 thousands. Others also purchased the same from him. This is the plight of the city and the province. He who dare not even come out of the city, did not maintain a force as large as ours and collected all the dues of the rainy season crop quitted the place in such a paucity of funds. This shows the devastation of Gujrāt.

You should impress upon the Nawāb all these facts and make him aware that if he wants to check the activities of the enemy, he should arrange for all these requirements. A dispute about the Chauth between Kanthā and Chimnā is going on, hence they both will return here. It has come to be known that Muhammadkhān has left for Ujjain, and has been given rupees 36 lacs to meet his expenses. Besides this, as per his wish, he has been promised the services of Hādā Durjansāl Bhadōriyā etc. to assist him. The Nawāb may therefore be informed not to despatch any one of them (Bhadōriyā etc.) to that side and acquaint Chhatarsingh, etc. who have already left the place to reach here as early as possible. The enemy seems to advance towards this side, and the Zamīdārī system is to be abolished. Explain all these facts to the Nawāb. Our previous dues were to be recovered from the revenue of Gujrāt, but nothing is left here and we owe rupees 45 lacs to the creditors, so try to get the amount of our pay charged to the revenue of Sāmbhar and also manage for the fresh sum

required for 8 months. Further remind the Nawāb to carry out early the orders already issued regarding the rest of our Jāgīr, Rājādhirāj's Jāgīr, extra Jāgīr for ourselves and Rājādhirāj, and the grant of title. Formerly, when Roshan-uddaullāh put up a false complaint (against us) to the Emperor, you satisfied the Nawāb, who in his turn convinced the Emperor and the Emperor wrote (us) about his faith in our loyalty. Now the Emperor has realised the true facts, and the mouth of some of our enemies have been filled with dust. But at present, the condition of the Imperial court is as it is.

Jaisinghji is at present trying to get Fatepur, Jhunghanu, Jhārōd etc. in his Jāgīr, but you should endeavour to get them included in our Jāgīr. In case you fail to do so atleast get them leased to us, but in no case they should pass in his (Jaisingh's) hands. As orders regarding Rajagarih, Masudā, Kharwā, Bhināi etc. have already been issued, so get their compliance immediately. You sent us a request about the affairs of Sūrat, therefore we have despatched Musatkikhān and the Mutsaddī, who have written to us that either the enemy will vacate the place or he will be punished. As they have also mentioned about the money for their expenses required there, so we have instructed the officials to arrange for it accordingly. It is our command

Dated 1787 V. S. 12th day of the bright half of Kārtik  
(10th November 1730 A. D.)

Camp Shāhibāgh (Ahmedabad).

---

## 15. Maharaja Abhayasingh of Marwar and the Nizam.

(Read at the sixteenth session of the Indian Historical Records Commission held at Calcutta in December 1939 and published in its proceedings, pp. 211-214.)

The letter of Mahārājā Abhayasingh of Mārwar submitted here, throws some interesting light on the underhand tactics to which the Nizām resorted in order to create an ill-feeling between the Pēshwā and the Mughal Court as also on the diplomatic genius of Mahārājā Abhayasingh.

The Nizām and the Pēshwā were jealous of each other's power. The former was the foremost soldier of the time. But being defeated by the Pēshwā Bājī Rāo I, he intrigued with Trimbak Rāo Dābhādē, the Maharattā Commander-in-Chief, with a view to reducing the influence of his rival. About the beginning of 1731 A.D. Bājī Rāo I decided to invade Gujrat. *But as soon as he reached Ahmadābād in February* Mahārājā Abhayasingh, the new Governor of the province, so put diplomatic pressure on him as to win him completely over to the side of the Emperor.

How the Mahārājā set the Pēshwā against other invaders of Gujrat and how the Nizām tried to deprive the Pēshwā of the imperial favours—will be known from the contents of the following letter.

( स्वयं महाराजा के हस्ताक्षरों में लिखी पंक्तियां । )

॥॥ श्री परमेश्वरजी साय है

। तथा श्रीजी रा प्रताप सु फते हुई है नीजामल-

। मुलक री कुमख साये भी सो ही मारीगी ने सगलो

। हरस कीयो है पीण ईण घात री खातर तस-

। ले बाजेराय री न हुई ने नीजाम अठो आयो तो म्हारे



। ने नीजाम रीई हुसी सो मे तो लीखण मै कमी न की  
। ने मांसु हुयो सो कीयो ने ईणां रा समाचारां सु तो ख-  
। रायो ज हुसी सो ईसुर रे ही उहीज ईणांरो करणो है सो  
तो कुतो हुसी जसमा गलां ? नावाव नु केजो ने काम काज  
नीवा—जाव लीजो हुकम है  
। तथा खरची खामखा मेलजो नीवाव नु केजो बीना खरची अक  
। भी दीन न चलसी ने अठे की पईसो न है तीणसु खरची नीबां-  
वनु कैने जरूर मेलजो ईण वात रो ज्यादा कासु फुरमावां  
खरची बीना काम बीगडसी ने मै तो रजपुत झां ईसुर करसी  
जीकु हुसी पीण मुलक पातसाजी रा सु जासी अे समाचार  
सगला केजो ग्वोलने ने काम करेने खरची दे तो रेजो नीतर  
अक साईत रेजो मती सीख मांगने उरा आजो हुकम है ॥

( मुहर में का लेख । )

महामाया श्री हिंगुलाजप्रसादात् छत्रपति श्रीगजराजेश्वर  
महाराजाधिराज महाराजा श्री अभैःसिंह देवः विजयते भानु-  
तेजस्वरूपेण महीमध्येषु राजते  
हरि ग्रंथा शिव सूर विनायक ये सुर पंच सदा फलदायक

( महाराजा की सही । )

हुकम है

( पत्र )

॥॥ सिधि श्री श्री राजराजेसुर महाराजधिराज महाराजा  
श्री अभैसिंहजी महाराज कंवार श्री रामसिंहजी देववचना  
त भा॥ अमरसिध प्रो॥ वरधर्मान दीसै सुपरसाद घाचजौ  
॥ तथा अरजदासत थांहरी आई हकीकत मालम हुई आगे नी  
वाय नै खत दीया है सु देनै सारी रद्द बदल की होसी तोकमराव  
डभाडा रै नै सीरकार री फोज ने बाजेराव रे लड़ाई हुई नै तीरमक  
राव ने नीमांज री फोज रो सीरदार मुगल मोमनयारखां मुल पंवा-  
र काम आया पंवार उदो चिमनो पंडत नीजाम री तरफ सुं हो ने पीलु  
रो बेटो पकडीया सीरकार री फते हुई तीणरा संमाचार तो नवाव ने  
कहा होसी पीलु कंडो अण्दराव वगैरे फोज नाडी पीलु नास नै ड-  
भोई मै पेटो है ने बडोदे पीलु रो भाई है सु दोनु जायगा फोजां ला-  
गी है सु सीताय खाली होसी ने कंडो नास ने नीजामलमुलक क-  
ने गयो है सु नीवाव ने कहनै पातसाह सु मालम करनै हुकम मे-  
लावजौ उणने तथी करे नै नीजाम ने हुकम पोहचै सु दरबार  
री मरजी माफक रहे कंडा पीलु वगैरे नु जायगा न देखै नै फोज नी-  
जाम री ही मारी गई है सु ईण कजीया उपर मत मबादा ? ईण तर-

फने आवे तो कजीयो होसी सु सारी हकीकत नीवाय ने. कहने पात-  
साह सु मालम कराय नाकीद लीखावजौ ने हमार बाजेराय पात-  
साही बंदगी पोहच नै कीवी छै सु सिरपाव फुरवांन हाथी ने राजा  
साहु ने फुरवांण सिरपाव ने हाथी ने चिमना ने सिरपाव मेलावजौ  
ने नवाय सु बात करने ईणरे मुनसब रो तजवीज कराजौ ने बडा-  
कांम बाबत मतालथ छै तारी नीवाय सु रद बदल करजौ कांम क-  
रण री मरजी होय तो सारी बात दुरस करजौ कांम पेस पोहचसी  
आगे श्री हजुर सु बाजेराय रा मुकदमै रे वासते लीखीयो तरे घा-  
त नीजर में बाजै आदमीयां रे कहै लीखीये सु नाई छी पातसाहजी ने  
नीवाय कहो बाजेराय उण तोर सु आयो छौ सु मालम होय छै ती-  
कमराय री देसत सु मीलीयो छै ईण सु बडा कांम री गरज नस-  
रे सु तीकमराय रो नीजांमलमुलक री फोज रो तो नीजर मै आ-  
यो ने बीजो ही पातसाह री मरजी होसी तो निजर में आसीहीज पी-  
ण नवाय ने खोलने कहजौ ज मै तो नवाय रे भरोसे सारो कांम की-  
यो छौ ने नवाय बात ईण तरे नांख दीवी छै सु नवाय री मरजी का-  
सु छै सीरवीलदयां रो मुकदमो छौ सु तो मै श्हांरो हर तरे पांच टका  
घर रा खायने पेस पोहचायो कीण वासते म्हाै कांम उठायो छौ जी-  
ण उपर निजर देने पेस पोचायो ने गनीम रे मुकदमै उपर नी-  
वाय नै तर्नाथां खरची दीसा ईतरो लीखीयो सु कुं जतन न हु-  
यो सु विचार देखे कांम पातसाही के मांहरे घर रो सु नवाय इत-  
री तगाफजी करे नै हमार गनीम रो तो हंगांम जादा हुयो दोनुं फो-  
जां आई उठारो जतन हुतो नीजर में नायो तरे कांम वीगडै तो ई-  
लजांम आयै कु न कहै उठासु जतन न हुयो तिण उपर तरोदुद  
कर ने बाजेराय ने पानसाही बंदो कीयो मिलायो तमेले दीलव-  
री हद तक करने कंठा पीलु घंगैरै री तंबी विचारी फोज सीरका-  
र री मजबुत तोपखानो बगैरै देने बिदा कीया ने ईणतरे माहो-  
माह फाडने फीसाद दुर करण री मनसोयो ठेहरायो सु जाणता  
था ईण बात सु घोहोत राजी होसी उठासु नवाय लीखीयो बाजे-  
राय नै तंबी करजौ ने यां ने नीकाल देजौ मदत मत देजौ सु नीजुं-  
म रा लीखीये उपर आ कहौ सु मांनु नवाय भलावे जीण जायगा  
मै ओरां रो कहौ लीखीयो पेस आणै आयात मनासब छै ज गर-  
जगोयां रो लीखीयो साच जाणै ने कांम री बात सु गाफल हुवै बी-  
चार देखो कंठा पीलु ने आठ बरस हुवा गुजरान री जंमीदारी क-  
र बैठा ने तारो उपर फीजै ने बाजेराय ने ईणतरे बंदगी मे आं-  
णीयो तीण री बात चीत मे न बैसे सु अै बातां नयाय ने खोलने  
कहजौ ज मै तो सारो कांम नवाय रे भरोसे कीयो छै सु नवाय  
बातरो जतन न करे तरे मांनु सोयो राखणो नही आज गुजरात  
रा सोण में फांहु छै सांमो देस सु पांच टका मंगाय ने खाया  
फां जागीर री राजाधिराज री जागीर रो कांम न हुयो हमार गनीम  
रो मुकदमो छौ तिण उपर ओ जतन कीयो सु ओ तो इबर रे

परताप सुं कांम रास आयो पीण उठारै भरोसै तो सो सरा-  
 यी हुवी छी नोजांम ने वाजेराव री तंघी दीसा जीखै मै वाजेराव ने फाड-  
 नै मनसोवा सु चाकर कर उणांरी तंघी सु वीदा कीयो ने उठासुं  
 ओ जीखीयो आयो उ पीला कंठा री मदन हुय नै आवै तरे पख की-  
 ण भांत छौडणो आवे सु मालुम हुवै छै म्हनिं उणां सुं लडावण  
 रो हीज मनसोवा छौ सु नोजांम री कुदरत कासुं सु आघो आवे  
 नै आवतो तो सम्भावार हीज हांतो ने फेर आंघण री बीचारसी  
 तो सम्भावार होसी पीण जीणां रे भरोसे कांम कीयो छौ जीणां री  
 काहुं तारीफ कीजै जीण सुं होमे ये पातसाहजी ने भरजी देजौ ने सा-  
 री हकीकत नयाव नै खोलने कहजौ जै नयाव री मरजी उठे  
 राखण री होय तो जीकु उठासु जीखै जीण माफक जतन करे नगव  
 बीचारे गुजरात रो ईसडो मुकदमो छै सु सुपारस ण्ये जारो  
 कांम नीकलै सु दरबार रा मतलयां रा कांम रा जबाब साल  
 ही नही सु आ मरजी होय जतन न होय तो ईगतीयार नग-  
 व रो छै ओ सोचो छै नीयाव री ख तर आवे तीण नै मेले ईग-  
 तीयार नयाव रो छै ने फेर कहजौ मै अठे छां सु नयाव कांम का-  
 ज तो कोई करे नही तो म्हनिं अवस खराब णिं करै कांम कर-  
 णो होय तो करदे नही तो मोनुं वधातुं सीख देवे हजुर जावां  
 सारी खोलनै कहजौ नै ईण मुकदमा उप्र सारी रद्वदल क-  
 र कांम ठीक करजौ नै कांम हुण न हुण री जीकाई हकीकत हो-  
 य सु वीगतवार भरज जीखजौ हुकम छै  
 संवत १७८७ रा चैत सुद १४ मु॥ अहमदाबाद

(Translation)

*Top and side lines in Maharaja's own hand-writing.*

May Almighty always protect us.

That by the grace of God we have achieved victory. The helping force of the Nizām-ul-Mulk, which too was with the enemy, has also been destroyed and all have turned well. But Bājī Rāo has not been favoured with thanks and assurance for his help. If the Nizām himself comes here we are prepared to deal with him (in the right manner). We have written as much as was adequate and have done as much as was possible. But the news received from the Nawāb would undo everything and if such is the will of God something of this sort must happen. You should tell everything to the Nawāb and settle everything.. ..

Also arrange to remit money soon. Tell the Nawāb that without money we cannot manage the affairs of the province even for a single day. Here there is no source of income, and

therefore inform the Nawāb and arrange to send money without fail. What more can we write in this matter? Without money every effort will be futile. We belong to the Rājput race and therefore believe that whatever the Almighty desires will happen, but the Emperor will lose the province. Tell him (Nawāb) all these facts plainly, and in case he is prepared to comply with our request and gives us the required money, you should stay at the court. If not you should take his leave and come back without wasting a single moment there. It is our command.

*Writings of the Royal seal.*

By the grace of Almighty Goddess Hingulāj, glory be to sovereign ruler, king of kings, supreme prince, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasingh Dēva, who shines like the sun on the earth.

Hari, Ambā, Shiva, Sun and Vināyaka—may these five deities always bestow favours.

*Approval of the letter in Maharaja's own Calligraphy.*

It is our command.

*Letter.*

By command of the illustrious, sovereign ruler, king of kings, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasinghjī,<sup>1</sup> and his heir-apparent Shri Rāmsinghjī, Bhandārī Amar Singh and Purōhit Vardhamān should note their favours.

We have received your letter and noted its contents. Before this we addressed letters to the Nawāb,<sup>2</sup> which you must have delivered to him and must also have therefore discussed the points with him.

There was a fight between the armies of Trimbak Rāo Dabhādē<sup>3</sup> and those of Bājī Rāo<sup>4</sup> and ours. Trimbak Rāo, Mughal Mōmīnyār Khān, the commander of the Nizām's<sup>5</sup> army,

<sup>1</sup> 1. Mahārājā Abhayasingh was the ruler of Mārwar and the imperial Governor of Gujrāt

<sup>2</sup> 2. The Nawāb or Khān Daurān was the minister of Emperor Muhammad Shāh.

<sup>3</sup> 3. Trimbak Rāo Dabhādē was the son of Khānde Rāo Dabhādē and succeeded him as commander in chief of Shāhū's army in 1730 A.D. He later joined the Nizām against the Peshwā Bājī Rāo I.

<sup>4</sup> 4. Bājī Rāo I was the son of Bālājī Rāo Vishwa Nāth Peshwā, whom he succeeded in 1720 A.D. and died in 1740 A.D.

<sup>5</sup> 5. Nizām-ul Mulk (Āsāf Jāh) Chinkulch Khān was the son of Ghāzī Uddīn Fīrōz Jang. He first served as the Governor of the Deccan, then of Mālwa and afterwards raised troops and conquered the Deccan by a clever use of intrigue and money. He was for some time, the prime minister of the Emperor Muhammad Shāh, but resigned the post and became a virtually independent ruler of the Deccan. He died in 1748 A.D.

and Mūlā Panwār were killed; Panwār Ūdā, Chimmnā<sup>1</sup>, and Pandit of the side of the Nizām and Pīlū's<sup>2</sup> son were captured, and we were victorious. You would have imparted these news to the Nawāb.

Pīlū, Kānthā<sup>3</sup>, Ānand Rāo and others have fled away with their armies. Pīlū fled to Dabhoī, and his (Pīlū's) brother is at Barōdā. We have despatched our armies to both these places, and hope to get them vacated soon. As Kānthā has fled to the Nizām-ul-Mulk, you should ask the Nawāb to inform the Emperor<sup>4</sup>, and get his orders issued to the Nizām with a strict warning, that he should comply with the commands of the Darbār (Mahārājā) and should not give shelter to Kānthā, Pīlū and others.

The army of the Nizām too is destroyed, and if he comes again to this place to avenge himself there will be a battle with him. Therefore, you should ask the Nawāb to bring all these facts to the notice of the Emperor and get his orders soon despatched.

This time Bājī Rāo has rendered meritorious services to the Emperor. So a robe of honour, a "Farmān" and an elephant should be bestowed on him as well as on Rājā Shāhū<sup>5</sup>, and a robe of honour on Chimmnā<sup>6</sup>. Further, after explaining everything to the Nawāb also arrange for the bestowal of a "Mansab" on Bājī Rāo. We also remind you of the important problem of our own "Jāgīr" and hope you will again discuss it with the Nawāb. If he is inclined to comply with our request settle the matter with him in such a manner that our mission may be brought to a successful end.

- 
1. Chimmnāji Damōdar was for some time the prime minister of Shambūji II of Kōlhāpur.
  2. Pīlāji Galkwāḍ was the founder of the present Gālkwāḍ dynasty of Barōdā and one of the two most prominent Maharāṭṭā officers in Gujrāt. He was killed by Mahārājā Abhaya-singh of Mārwār in 1732 A.D. and was succeeded by his son Dāmājī Gālkwāḍ.
  3. Kānthājī Kadam Bhāṇḍā was the other most prominent Maharāṭṭā officer of Gujrāt.
  4. Emperor Muḥammad Shāh Nasiruddīn ruled from 1719 to 1748 A.D.
  5. Shāhū, the Rājā of Satarā was the grandson of Shīvajī and he appointed Bājī Rāo I as his Pēshwā in 1720 A.D.
  6. I think the reference here is to Chimmnājī, the younger brother of Pēshwā Bājī Rāo I and not to Chimmnājī, who belonged to the opposite camp.

Some time back we wrote about the case of Bājī Rāo, but owing to the verbal or written misrepresentations, the Nawāb could not grasp the reality, and has informed the Emperor that Bājī Rāo, only being afraid of Trimbak Rāo, has joined us in this way and therefore he could not help us in any bigger task. But the part played by the armies of the Nizām-ul-Mulk and Trimbak Rāo has come to the notice of the Emperor, and if he wishes, other facts will also be brought to his (Emperor's) knowledge.

You should inform the Nawāb clearly, that we have done all this fully relying on him. Yet he has neglected it in such a manner. Let us know what the Nawāb wants. Even the expedition against Sarbuland Khān<sup>1</sup> was carried out at our own expense. As we had undertaken the task, it became our duty to finish it. We have written so much to the Nawāb for sending us men and money with a view to enabling us to face the enemy. But nothing has been done uptill now. He should consider well whether this mission, the progress of which he (Nawāb) has been delaying is of the Emperor or our own. These days there was a large concentration of the forces of the enemy, and both the armies arrived here. When we failed to see any provision being made by the Nawāb, (to meet the situation) we apprehended that in case there was any adverse result, it was we who would be blamed for it, as no one would say that the Nawāb did not do any thing in the matter. In these circumstances we tried hard to bring over Bājī Rāo to the side of the Emperor, and giving him every assurance despatched him with our own forces equipped with strong artillery to punish Kanthā, Pīlu and others. We have thus, created a split among them and managed to crush the rising.

We thought that the Nawāb would appreciate our action but instead of that he has written us to punish Bājī Rāo, drive him away, and give him no help whatsoever. It appears that the Nawāb has written all this at the instigation of the Nizām. Is it fair that the Nawāb should act on the advice of others when the task has been entrusted to us? He believes in what these sycophants write, and neglects the real facts. Only consider that though Kanthā and Pīlū usurped the land of

1. He was the Governor of Gujrāt, but was defeated and driven out by Mahārājā Abhaya Singh, the newly appointed Governor of Gujrāt in 1730 A.D.

Gujrāt for the last eight years, he (Nawāb) favours them and gives no weight to winning Bājī Rāo over to the side of the Emperor. Tell all these facts to the Nawāb plainly and inform that we have done all this with full faith in him. But if he does not care, we are not prepared to keep this province. What advantage can one have in Gujrāt these days? On the contrary though we have to bear all the expenses from the revenue of Mārwar, yet he (Nawāb) has neither done anything for our own 'Jāgīr' nor for that of Rājādhirāj<sup>1</sup>.

Recently the enemy threatened us again and therefore we managed the affairs in this way. By the grace of God, we were successful. But had we depended on the Nawāb, it would have been worse. He writes to the Nizām to punish Bājī Rāo, while we brought him (Bājī Rāo), whole-heartedly to our side and sent him to punish the Nizām. (Is it not strange that inspite of all this) the Nawāb has written to us in such a way? If Bājī Rāo is left alone, he would join Pilū and Kanthā. In such circumstances how can we leave him alone? It appears that though the Nizām wants to create misunderstanding between us and the Nawāb yet he has no courage to advance. Had he come forward, he would have been punished, and further, if he thinks of advancing against us, he shall be punished. But what should we say of the Nawāb on whose support we counted for completing this task.

You should now submit the case to the Emperor and put all these facts in detail before the Nawāb. If the Nawāb wishes to keep us here, he should manage according to our letters. He should also note, that the present condition of Gujrāt makes it imperative that he should give effect to our recommendations. Nothing has yet been done even about the 'Jāgīr' of Darbār (ourselves), and if he does not like or cannot manage it he may do whatever he thinks proper. Here is the province of Gujrāt and he may send any one he likes, as its Governor. Again tell him that inspite of our remaining busy here the Nawāb does not do anything in the matter and wants to ruin us for nothing. He should either do the work, if he so wishes, or give us leave for personally approaching the Emperor. Tell him everything plainly, discuss this case in all its aspects, settle the matter favourably and let us know everything about the favourable or unfavourable turn of the case. This is our command.

Dated the 14th day of the bright half of Chaitra (Vikram) Samvat 1787 (Shrāvanādi) (10th April 1731 A.D.). Camp Ahmedābād.

1. Rājādhirāj, Bakhat Singh was the younger brother of the Mahārājā.

## 16. Maharaja Abhaya Singh of Jodhpur and the tactics of the Nizam.

(Read at the third Indian History Congress held at Calcutta in December 1939 and published in its proceedings pp 1112—1115.)

When Mahārājā Abhayasingh, the newly appointed Governor, took charge of Gujrāt in 1730 A. D. the condition of the province was deteriorating. The Maharattā officers were ravaging the country without any opposition and the Imperial revenue also was left to the mercy of these marauders. Consequently the whole province was threatened with severe famine.

Under these circumstances, when Pēshwā Bājī Rāo I, arrived at Ahmedābād to plunder the province, the Mahārājā persuaded him to side with the Emperor and sent him against Trimabak Rāo—the Commander of the Rājā of Satārā. But the Nizām, who had joined Trimbak Rāo on account of his jealousy with the Pēshwā, tried his level best to misrepresent the whole affair at the Mughal court and divide the Pēshwā from the Emperor.

This second<sup>1</sup> letter of Mahārājā Abhayasingh, reproduced here, will show the real condition of the province at that time and the underhand tactics as adopted by the Nizām.

( स्वयं महाराजा के हस्ताक्षरों में लिखी पंक्तियां )

। . . . . ( प )

। तसाही अमलदस्तु ( र ).....

। इराम छे ने जोका व खे.....

। र करन ने पातसाही मुजक आया.....हुवंता हुक ( म )

। कीयो घो पीण नीबाव रे ने पातसारि खातरमा आइ.....

1. This is the second letter which was written by the Mahārājā, in this connection, on the same day.



। आई तो अवे फल हुसी सो नीजर आसी अवे स''  
। व नीवडसी मानु कीणी वात रो दोस न है समाचार  
। ती नीवाय ने केजो ने खरची सीताय मेलजो धानरो  
अत कसालो है ने सुतदात ? सुधो सो खाधो ने अवे तो  
वीना खरची सरम न रेसी तिणरो नवाय नु साफ केजो  
ने की न करे तो थे सीख कर आधजो हुकम है ॥

( मुहर मे का लेख । )

महामाया श्री हिंगुलाज प्रसादात् कृत्तपति श्री राजराजेश्वर-  
महाराजाधिराज महाराजा श्री अभैसिंहदयः विजयते भानु-  
तेजस्वरूपेण महामध्येषु राजते  
हरि श्रंवा शिखर विनायक ये सुर पंच सदा फलदायक

( महाराजा की सही । )

हुकम है

( पत्र । )

॥॥ सिधि श्री श्री राजराजेशुर माहाराजाधिराज माहा-  
राज श्री अभैसिंहजी माहाराज कंधार श्री रामसिंहजी  
देव वचनात भं॥ अमरसंघ प्रो॥ वरधमान दिसै सु प  
रसाद वाचजौ—

॥ तथा फुरवांन आगै ईनायत हुवो है सु उण माफक सारी  
रद बदल नवाय सुं करनै सारी वातां रो हुकम माफक जा-  
वतो करजौ तथा हमारु बाजैराव री अरजदासत आई  
थी तीण मै अरज लीखी छी ज मै तो श्री माहाराज रा वचन  
ने हुकम सुं तीमकराव वगेरे री लडाई मै पोहच नै पातसा-  
ही बंदगी कीवी नै श्री माहाराज रो फुरमायो पातसाह सुं हुजो  
न जाणीयो ने पोहच ने बंदगी कीवी ने हीमार नीजामलमुलक  
पातसाह रा हुकम नीजाम रा वंगस रा मारा बीजनस बा-  
जेराव ने मेलदिया ने कहायो ज पातसाह रो श्री हुकम है  
ने तु माहोमाह लडने गनीमांरी वात हलकी पाडै है सु आ  
वात कीण रै भरोसै करै है पातसाह रो तो तोनु पकडण रो तं-  
वी पोहचाण रो हुकम है श्री समाचारां सुं बाजेराव दो दले  
जादा हुवो ईणरे तरफ तरफ सुं खयर तो आगेहोज पोहती थी  
पीण तसजे दोलासा करने राखीयो ने हीमार विजनस खत  
वांचण सुं आजुर्दा जादा है ने वीसवास जादा पडियो है  
सु मरजी जाणरी राखे है ने नवाय ने तो आगे ही लीखीयो  
थी फरवांण मेलावजौ सु न पोहतो तिणसुं हमे फरवांण व-  
गेरे आगे लिखिया है तां माफक सिताय मेलावजौ ने तस-  
ले कर राखां छां पिण निजाम विसवास जादा घालीयो है सु  
दोरो रहसी नवाय निजाम रो ईतवार करै है ने ईणरी आ  
हकीकत है हीमार कंटो गयो है ने ईण तरफ आंचण री वी-

चारो तो मारियो जासी ये नवाब नै खोल ने कहजौ पवै पात  
साह नवाब ओर तरे न कहे तिण सुं सारी हकीकत खोलने  
कहजौ ईण तरे बाजेराव ने कहाइण सुं पानसाह रो  
कितरी खराबी हुई है पिण आजरो पातसाही मै चाकरी  
रो ईसडी हीज खबर है सारी हकीकत कहजो हुकम है  
संवत १७८७ रा चेत सुद १४—————मु॥ अहमदाबाद

### Translation

*Top and marginal lines in Maharaja's own hand-writing.*

..... but the Nawāb and the Emperor did not care for it. Now they will see the consequences, but they cannot blame us for the result. Communicate all this to the Nawāb and arrange for early remittance of money. Here is a great scarcity of grain. Whatever was available has already been consumed, hence we cannot pull on any longer without money. Inform the Nawāb of every thing clearly, and if he does not do any thing, get his permission and come back. It is our command.

### Contents of the Royal Seal

By the grace of Almighty Goddess Hingulāj, glory be to sovereign ruler, king of kings, supreme prince, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasingh Dēva, who shines like the sun on the earth.

Hari, Ambā, Shiva, Sun, and Vināyak—may these five deities always bestow favours.

*Approval of the letter in Maharaja's own calligraphy.*

It is our command.

### Letter.

By command of the illustrious, sovereign ruler, king of kings, supreme prince, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasinghji<sup>1</sup> and his heir-apparent Shri Kāmsinghji, Bhandārī Amarsingh and Purōhit Vardhamān should note their favours.

Some time back we had sent you a letter and therefore you should discuss the points mentioned therein with the Nawāb<sup>2</sup> and settle everything accordingly.

Recently we have received a letter from Bājī Rāo<sup>3</sup> in which he has stated that relying on the words and commands of the

1. Mahārājā Abhayasingh was the ruler of Mārwar and new Governor of Gujrat.

2. The Nawāb or Khān Daurān was the minister of Muhammad Shah at that time.

3. Bājī Rāo I became Peshwā in 1720 A. D. and died in 1740 A. D.

Mahārājā (us) he has served the Emperor<sup>1</sup> whole-heartedly, in the battle against Trimbak Rāo<sup>2</sup> and others. He made no difference in the commands of Mahārājā (us) and the Emperor, and has rendered good services. But the Nizām-ul-Mulk<sup>3</sup> has recently sent him the original orders of the Emperor communicated to him (Nizām), to Bangash<sup>4</sup>, and to us, and informed him that while such are the orders of the Emperor he is weakening the side of the invaders by fighting against his own men. On whose assurance is he doing all this? The Emperor has already ordered for his capture and punishment. This information has disheartened him (Bājī Rāo). Though he was already getting such news from different sources, yet we retained him by giving assurances. At present, after reading the original letters, he is perplexed, *relies more on this* news and intends to leave us. We had already written to the Nawāb to send a 'Farmān' (a letter communicating Emperor's favours), but the same has not yet been received. Therefore arrange immediately to dispatch the 'Farmān' etc., as was stated in our previous letter.

We are yet keeping him here by giving assurances. But as the Nizām is *gaining (his) confidence*, he would hardly remain here. Though the Nawāb relies on the Nizām to such an extent, yet he (Nizām) behaves like this. At present Kanthā<sup>5</sup> has gone (to the Nizām), but if he intends to come to this side, he will be killed. You should explain every thing to the Nawāb, so that afterwards he and the Emperor may not blame us. To avoid all this, bring every thing to the notice of the Nawāb. By disclosing the imperial secrets to Bājī Rāo the Nizām has done a great harm to the Emperor, yet the present Imperial court keeps such sort of information about the services of its officers. Tell every thing. This is our command.

Dated 14th day of the bright half of Chaitra (Vikram) Samvat 1787 (Shrāvanādi) (10th April 1731 A. D.). Camp Ahmedābād.

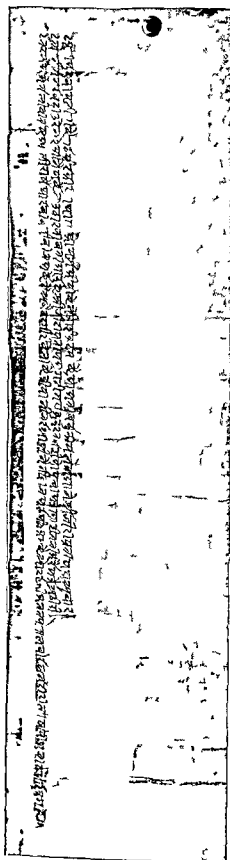
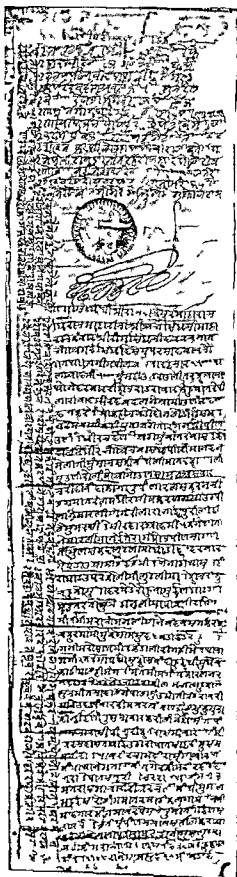
1. Emperor Muhammad Shāh ruled from 1719 to 1748 A. D.

2. Trimbak Rāo Dabbade was the commander in chief of Shāhujī's army and had joined the Nizām to reduce the power of Peshwa Bajī Rāo I.

3. Nizām-ul Mulk (Āsaf Jāh) Chhatkulich Khan conquered the Deccan by intrigues and money and in time became a virtually independent ruler of it.

4. Muhammad Khān Bangash, the Afghān soldier of fortune founded Farrukhābād as his capital and gradually acquired the territory from the modern Allahāb to the south eastern boundary of the present Cannapore district. He died in 1743 A. D.

5. Kanthabai Kadam Bhāṇḍē was one of the two most prominent Maharāṭṭa Officers in Gujrat.



सदीयारे नावे कागज आया था सो हा (जा)  
 त तपसीलवार सगली मालम हुई ने नवा-  
 य सु रदवदल अवल की थारो मुजरो हु  
 वे जागीर रा काम मतालथ सताय क [ रे इ- ]  
 ण मां तमांम थारो मुजरो छै नै मारै सगला दीख-  
 णीयां सु कजीयो पडीयो छै सो अरै मै तो चा-  
 करी मा पाछ काई राखी नही नै अरै तो नीवाव  
 इण तरे करसी तो मांसु सोवा रो जायतो हुसी  
 ने सोवो राखसां नीतर हरगज श्हरि सोवो राख-  
 णो कोई नई ने इण तर करसी तो राखसां जतरई  
 एक वरस दोय वरस जीतरे गनीम रो कजीयो  
 रे तीतरे सोश तमांम रो मोसुल मांसु फोज रा ख-  
 रच नु दैने तईनाथ मैलै फेर कोई जागीरदार नांव लैण पावे न-  
 ई तो मांसु रखा आसी ने जायतो रैसी नीतर हरगज श्हरि सोवो  
 राखणो कोई नई प्यतर आवे जीण नु दो नै मारे जागीर रा काम  
 कर देई तरे कीयो राखां । ने मालवा रा मचकुर लीखीयो सो मारे  
 कोई मतलब नही ने दुजी कानी रो पीण मतहूण दे ने गुजरात  
 री पुरी मदत करसी नै मांरी सांहुंसी तो पछै जाणीजसी सो  
 तपसीलवार समाचार धनुडा रा लीखीया सु जाणसी ।  
 ओर तो यादगारखां रो ने जतो रो मचकुर लीखीयो थो सो दोनां नु  
 हाथ राखै ने जीण चात मा सीरकार रो फाईदो नै काम हुन सो की  
 जै केखै कीणीरा पर नीजर मत दीजे । मे वडोदे पधारीया ह्वां ने  
 सुयारे कुच छै सो नरयदाजी पधारसां कीला २४ तो गनीम कनी  
 सु छुडाय लीया छै तई सीरकार रा थांणा कायम कीया छै नै कोईक  
 रया छै सो सताय छुडाय लेसां ने श्रीजीरा प्रताप सु अव्वार तो गनीम  
 नरयदा उरे न रैसी नै पछै तो उठार जायता सातु छै श्रीजीरा  
 प्रताप सु गनीमरी कुदरत नई सो पचास कोसां ही नजीक  
 रै सकै अठारी तरफ सु सगली चात खुस्याली राखै थारे चार  
 नीवाजस छै ने अरै यदगी री वेला छै=कीयां नीजर आसी  
 नै नीवाजस हुसी हुकम छै और हकीकत तपसीलवार धनुडा रा  
 लीखीया सु जाणसी हुकम छै ॥

( मुहर में का लेख )

महामाया श्री हिंगुलाज प्रसादात् छत्रपति श्री राजराजेश्वर  
 महाराजाधिराज महाराजा श्री अभै सिंद देव विजयते  
 भानुतेजस्वरूपेण महोमध्येषु राजते  
 हरि श्रंया शिव सूर विनायक ये सूर पंच सदा फलदायक

( महाराजा की सही । )

हुकम छै

( पत्र । )

॥ : ॥ सिधि श्री श्री राजराजेश्वर महाराज

धिराज माहाराजा श्री अमैसिघजी माहा-  
 राज कंवार श्री रामसिघजी देव वचनात  
 भं॥ अमरसिघ दिसे सु परसाद वाचजौ  
 ॥ तथा । गनीम पीलु असवार हजार १५००० पा-  
 ला आदमी ५००० सुं मही उतर उली तरफ आयो  
 थो ने दरबार री फोज रा डेरा चारेजे हुवा तरे पी-  
 लारा आदमी रद बदल ने आया उणां रद ब-  
 दल करतां या कही ज वडोदो न छोडां ने सखत  
 नरम बातं कही सु बात रो तो रंग न थो पीण  
 उणां ने धीरज देण ने अठा सुं वातरे वासते ई-  
 दा लखधीर भं॥ अजवसिघ पं॥ रामानंद ने  
 मेला तां सुं साजस कीधी ये लीखो तरे फोज मेलान  
 सु उणां रो लीखो आयो उण साथत असवार २०००  
 जरीदा बीदा कीया सु पीलारे लसकर नजी-  
 क गया नरे लखधीर सीख करण गयो उठे पी-  
 ला ने मारलीयो ने पीला रो भाई पुरां लोहां  
 छै सु मरसो ने सीखदार आदमी ५ कंने था तां-  
 ने मारलीया ने ईतरा मै फोज पीण जाय पोद-  
 ती सु लसकर लुट लीयो घोडा ८०० दरवार  
 मे पडाउ आया केईक जीव ले नाठा था सु मही-  
 रा घाट उपर फोलीयां लुट लीया ने फोज रो कु-  
 च हुयो सु भादरवे डेरो हुयो सु ईण घाट गनी-  
 म उतरतो सु जामन लीया पाखती रा भोमी-  
 यां तं तं रा जामन लीया ने वंदवसत कर कु-  
 च फुरमायो सु वेसाव सुद ८ वडोदे डेर हुवा ने  
 गनीम रो साथ गांव कडाली री गद्दी मे तथा जा-  
 यगां २ त. ४ साथ थो सु फोज बीदा हुई थी सु वेच  
 काढीया छै हीमै गनीम तपांम गांव कोरल नर-  
 यदा उपर छै तठे ने डमोई रा कीला में मेला हुवा छै  
 सु जमीत जादा छै ने पाछा सुं उमां तीमकरावरी  
 मा ने उदा पंवार रो खबर आंधण री छै सु कु मुजा-  
 को न्ही ईणां नु सतावार करां त्रां ने वे आमी तो पी-  
 ण सजा पासी पीलु री फते रा संमाचार पोनां री  
 अरजदासन आई उठारा पातसाह री लुस ब-  
 खती रा नवाय री रजामंदी रा संमाचार ली-  
 लीया था ने मतालयां बगेरे कांम री रद बद-  
 ल रा ने पातसाह री नीजर रा ने थारी मुलाज-  
 मंत रा समाचारां री अरज लीली थी सु माल-  
 म हुई सारो कांम खातर या ठीक लगायै ने  
 यादगारयां नवाय रे पेस छै सु घात तो ईण सु

राखजौ ने जती सुं पीण जवार सवाल कराया  
 करजौ ने ललापती राखजौ दोनों सु सुलुकरा-  
 खजौ काम रो जाणो तीण सु बीसेल राखजौ हुकम है  
 संवत १७८८ रा बेसाख सुद १३ मु॥ बहोदै

*Translation*

*Top lines in Maharaja's own hand-writing.*

May God always be our Protector.

Your petition as well as the letters addressed to other officials were received and the detailed information known. You have done excellently well in negotiating with the Nawāb hence your services have been appreciated. Settle early about the grant of Jāgīr, in this your loyalty will be known.

All the southern people have become hostile to us and we have left no stone unturned to serve the Emperor. Now if the Nawāb will comply with our request we shall maintain order in the province (of Gujrāt) and hold it, otherwise we certainly do not want to keep it. If the Nawāb does as desired by us and allots the whole revenue of the province to maintain an army as long there is the fear of invasion, for a period of a year or two, deposes assistants and permits no landlord to raise his head,

*Lines on the margin in continuation of the above.*

then we will remain here and care for the safety of the province, otherwise we are determined to leave it. He may entrust it to any one else whomever he thinks fit. If he sanctions the grant of our 'Jāgīr', we will hold the province.

You previously made a mention about Mālwa, but we do not like it and you should not accept any proposal about some other place but try to get the 'Jāgīr' in Gujrāt. Then our true metal will be known. You will gather full information from the letter of Dhannūdā.

You mentioned about Yādgārkhan and the Jati (Jain priest). Better keep both of them under your palm and do whatever is useful and serves best the purpose of the Darbār. Do not care for whatever others say. We have reached Barōdā and tomorrow will march towards the Narbadā. We have captured 24 fortresses from the enemy and posted our garrisons

in every one of them. The rest in possession of the enemy will be speedily taken.

At present by the grace of God the enemy will not be able to remain on this side of the Narbadā, but later on it will depend upon the arrangements made against him. By the grace of God the enemy dare not stay within 50 miles of us. Rest assured from our side. We are pleased with you. Now is the time to render your service. When performed satisfactorily it will be acknowledged and appreciated. It is our command. The detailed information will be known from the letter of Dhannūdā. By command.

*Contents of the Royal seal.*

By the grace of Almighty Goddess Hingulāj, glory be to sovereign ruler, King of Kings, supreme prince, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasingh Dēva, who shines like the sun on the earth.

Hari, Ambā, Shiva, Sun, and Vināyak—may these five deities always bestow favours.

*Approval of the letter in Maharaja's own calligraphy.*

It is our command.

*Letter.*

By command of the illustrious, sovereign ruler, King of Kings, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasinghjī and his heir-apparent Shri Rāmsinghjī, Bhandārī Amarsingh should note their favours.

When Pilū, the plunderer, after crossing the river Māhī with 15,000 cavalry and 5,000 foot, advanced in this direction and Darbār's forces were encamped at Vārējā his (Pilā's) men came to negotiate the terms. In the course of discussion they showed reluctance to hand over Barōdā and also used some harsh words. Though there was no hope of arriving at a settlement, yet to pacify them we sent Īndā Lakhdhīr, Bhandārī Ajabsingh and Panchōlī Rāmānand to negotiate and secretly instructed them that on receipt of their written request we will send a contingent. Accordingly, on receipt of their letter we despatched 2,000 selected cavalry. When this force neared the camp of Pilā, Lakhdhīr went to him (Pilā) under the pretext of obtaining his permission for leaving the



camp, and there he killed him. His (Pīlā's) brother is seriously wounded and is sure to die soon. Further there were other five nobles with Pīlā, who too have been killed on the spot. At the same moment the cavalry also reached there and plundered the camp. 800 (riderless) horses were captured by our men and the others who fled to save their lives, were looted by Kōlis on the bank of the Māhī. After this our army marched and camped at Bhādarvā. As the enemy wanted to cross the river at this place, we made the local petty landlords responsible for checking their advance. After making all these necessary arrangements we again marched and encamped at Barōdā on the 8th day of the bright half of Vaishākh (21 April 1732 A. D.). As the contingents of the enemy were encamped in the fortress of Kandālī village and 2 or 4 other places, we sent our detachment which drove them away from their shelters. Now all the troops of the enemy have assembled in village Kōral on the bank of the Narbadā and in the fortress of Dabhōī. He has with him a large army and there is also a rumour that Ūmā (the mother of Tīm̐bak Rāo) and Ūdā Panwār are coming from the rear to his help, but there is no danger on that score. We are going to punish the enemy and if Ūma and Ūdā will come to his help they will also meet the same fate. Your report acknowledging the receipt of the information of Pīlū's defeat reached us and the informations which you conveyed regarding the pleasure of the Emperor, satisfaction of the Nawāb, negotiations about the Jāgīr, etc., presenting 'Nazar' to the Emperor and the services rendered by you on this occasion have been noted.

Do all the works satisfactorily, be friendly with Yādgarikhān, who is in favour of the Nawāb, and also negotiate through the Jain saint. Try to please both of them and keep them friendly.

Hold this cause of Jāgīr extremely important to all others.

It is our command.

Dated 13th day of the bright half of Vaishākh, Samvat 1788 (Chaitrādi 1789) (26th April 1732 A.D.). Camp Barōdā.

---

## 18. Capture of Baroda by Maharaja Abhayasingh of Marwar.

(Read at the Seventh All India Oriental Conference held at Baroda in December 1933 and published in *Indian Culture*, Calcutta Vol. I, No. 2 pp 239-242, 1934 A. D. )

It would come as a surprise to many to learn that the territory now ruled by the Mahārājā Gāekwār was once under the sway of the Rāstrakūṭas of the Deccan and Lāṭa and that its present capital Baroda or the ancient Vaṭapadraka was given in charity by Rāstrakūṭa king Kakkarāja of Lāṭa, in A.D. 812, as is evident from his copper plate<sup>1</sup> of Shaka Samvat, 734.

Besides this at the time of the Emperor Muhammadshāh, Mahārājā Abhayasingh of Jodhpur killed Pīlājī, the founder of the present Gāekwār dynasty, and captured the fort of Baroda.

The events connected with the capture of Baroda are related as follows :—

The author of 'Sehrulmutākharīn'<sup>2</sup> writes :—

"When the Emperor Muhammadshāh became displeased with Raushanuddaulā (on account of the numerous complaints of bribery received against him), Samsāmuḍdaulā gained influence at the Mughal Court of Delhi. The latter soon appointed Mahārājā Abhayasingh as the Governor of Gujrat, and wrote to him to take charge of that province as early as possible and send back the previous governor, Sarbulandkhān, to Delhi. The Mahārājā, taking it as an ordinary task, sent his representative with the contingent of an army to

---

1. *Indian Antiquary*, Vol. XII, page 160.

2. Volume II, pages 462-463.

carry out the order, but Sarbuland refused to hand over the province. Thereupon another representative was dispatched with a larger army to enforce the compliance of the order by the obstinate governor. But when he too failed, Mahārājā Abhayasingh himself proceeded towards Gujrat (as he was being repeatedly pressed by the emperor to do so at once<sup>1</sup>). Though, at first, on his arrival at Ahmedabad, with his brave Rāthōr army, a fierce battle was fought between him and the governor, the obdurate Sarbuland was soon compelled to yield; he arrived in person with some of his followers to see the Mahārājā at his camp and to settle the terms of peace. During the discussion Sarbuland took a very submissive attitude and informed the Mahārājā that he considered him as his nephew, denied having any personal animosity and added that the battle had been fought simply to save his honour."

Soon after, when arrangements for money and transport were made, Sarbuland left Ahmedabad, and the Mahārājā took over charge of the province. This event took place in 1787 V.S. (1730 A.D.).

Mr. William Irwin and Sir Jadunāth Sarkār write in the 'Later Mughals'<sup>2</sup> that the aforesaid battle was fought on the 20th October, 1730 A.D., that Sarbuland went to see the Mahārājā on the 22nd October, and that he left for Delhi a few days later when necessary arrangements had been made for money and transport. But the mention of these events in a letter, dated the 4th day of the bright half of Kārtika, 1787 V.S. (19th October, 1730 A.D.) of Mahārājā Abhayasingh, sent to his agent at Mughal Court, shows that all these incidents took place before this date.

The weakness of Sarbuland had given chance to Pilāji the representative of Khāndē Rāo Dābhādē, who was the commander of the ruler of Satara, to establish considerable sway over Baroda and its adjoining territories. This led Mahārājā Abhayasingh, soon after his possession of Ahmedabad, to march against Pilāji.

1. This fact is proved by the letters of Kārtika Sudi 4th and Māṅsār Eadi 2nd 1782 V.S. sent by Savāi Rājā Jayasingh of Jaipur to Mahārājā Abhayasingh of Jodhpur.

2. Volume II, pages 207-213.

A letter dated the 14th day of the bright half of Chaitra, 1787<sup>1</sup> (Chaitradi, 1788) V.S. (10th April. 1731 A.D.) of Mahārājā Abhayasingh to his agent at the Mughal Court states :—

“ Our armies, together with those of Bājī Rāo, attacked the garrison of Tryambak Rāo Dābhādē and killed Panvār Mūlājī and the Mughal Momīnyārkhān, the officers of Tryambāk Rāo and the Nizām respectively. We also captured the son of Pilū along with Panvār Ūdā, Chimnā and Pandit. Thus a victory has been gained over the enemy and the armies of Pilū, Kanṭhā, and Ānand Rāo have been driven from the field. Pilū himself has sought shelter in the fort of Dabhoi. The fort of Baroda is being defended by his (Pilū's) brother. But our armies have reached both the places and will soon compel the enemies to surrender. Kanṭhā too has fled to the Nizām. ”

Another letter of the same Mahārājā, dated the 11th day of the bright half of Chaitra, 1788 (Chaitradi, 1789) V.S. (26th March, 1732 A.D.) addressed to his agent, relates the latter events as below :—

“ On Pilū's crossing the Māhī river, our army also advanced from Chandulā, whereupon Pilū sent his envoys to our camp. We advised them to evacuate Baroda and Dabhoi and swear allegiance to the emperor. But Pilū replied that he would not humiliate himself, for not only had he preserved his independence during the time of the last three Mughal Governors but had even forced Sarbuland, who had invaded Baroda, to pay him Chauth (the fourth part of the revenue). ”

“ These people, instead of giving a straight battle van to van, take the enemy by surprise. As soon as the vanguard of our army advanced about five miles, Pilū fled towards Dākōr. Apprehending that our further advance would simply mean an indecisive chase, we contrived to fix them on the spot. We sent some emissaries to negotiate with them and then dispatched a column of 2,000 cavalry on the 9th day of the bright half of Chaitra (23rd March). The emissaries killed Pilū, and the cavalry too reached there at the appointed

1. This is the year commencing from Śrāvana.

time. Pilū's brother Memā and a number of his men were (also) put to death. Seven hundred horses and a number of "Janjāls" (long rifles fired from forts) were captured along with many other articles. We are soon reaching Baroda to get it evacuated."

These facts are further proved by a letter, dated the 13th day of the bright half of Vaishākha, 1788 (Chaitrādi, 1789) V.S. (26th April, 1732 A.D.), written by Mahārājā Abhayasingh to his said agent. It records that at that time Pilū had 1,500 cavalry and 5,000 infantry with him, and that the Mahārājā got 800 horses as the booty.

It further states :—

"After this engagement we reached Baroda on the 8th day of the bright half of Vaisākha (21st April). The enemy was compelled to evacuate the fortresses of Kandālī, etc. Now they have gathered, in large numbers at Kōral, a village on the Narbadā and in the fort of Dabhoi. It is reported that Tryambak Rāo's mother Umā and Panvār Ūdā are coming to their aid, but they too on their arrival will not be spared. We intend to leave Baroda to-morrow to march towards the Narbadā. Up to this day we have captured 24 fortresses and those that are yet under the enemy will soon be taken possession of."

Another letter of the Mahārājā, dated the 11th day of the bright half of Āshāḍha, 1788 (Chaitrādi, 1789) V.S. (7th June, 1732 A.D.) written to his agent contains :—

"We have conquered the forts of Baroda and Jambūsar and now the siege of the fort of Dabhoi is in progress."

But owing to the approach of the rainy season the Mahārājā was obliged to raise the siege. And soon after Umābāī, the widow of the late Khāndē Rāo Dābhādē, along with Pilūji's son Dāmājī, Gāekwār, invaded Ahmedabad to avenge the death of Pilūji. Owing however to the constant warfare, Gujrāt was suffering from a severe famine<sup>1</sup> at that time ; a treaty was, consequently, concluded between

1. A letter of Mahārājā Abhayasingh, dated the 1st day of the dark half of Bhādraun, 1789 V.S. (27th July, 1732 A.D.) addressed to his agent, shows that, at that time, owing to the famine in Gujrāt, grain was not available even at the rate of one rupee a seer.

both the parties, and in 1790 V.S. (1733 A.D.), Mahārājā Abhayasingh, after appointing his representative at Ahmedabad, returned to Jodhpur.

Thus the history of Mahārājā Abhayasingh's capture of Baroda has been collected from his own original letters, which, except one, are now preserved in the Jodhpur State Museum.

---

## 19. Maharaja Abhayasingh of Jodhpur and Maharaja Sujansingh of Bikaner.

( Read at the seven cent session of the Historical Records Commission held at Baroda on December 1940 and Published in its proceedings pp 202-03 )

We give here a letter<sup>1</sup> (along with its English translation) of Mahārājā Abhayasingh, the ruler of Jodhpur, written from Nāgaur, the headquarter of the district adjoining Bikaner, and addressed to his ambassador at the Mughal Court.

A dispute arose, in August 1733 A. D., about the demarcation of the boundary of their respective territories, between Mahārāj Bakhatsingh<sup>2</sup>, the Chief of Nāgaur and Mahārājā Sujānsingh, the ruler of Bikaner. Consequently the former invaded Bikaner and later on Mahārājā Abhayasingh also joined him. Mahārājā Sujānsingh though for sometime bravely defended his capital, yet by the end of February 1734 A. D. he was obliged to enter into a treaty with the ruler of Jodhpur on the terms mentioned in the aforesaid letter.

On the other hand at that time the Maharattās were devastating a large part of India and a batch of these marauders, under the leadership of Bājī Rāo, plundered Malwa, while another, crossing Hādōtī, devastated the districts of Jaipur. Mahārājā Jaisingh, the ruler of Jaipur and the Governor of Malwa, being unable to defend the provinces under his care, sought help of Mahārājā Abhayasingh of Jodhpur.

---

(1) It was discovered at the house of the descendant of the person to whom it was written and is now preserved in the Sardār Museum, Jodhpur

(2) He was the younger brother of Mahārājā Abhayasingh of Jodhpur and held the province of Nāgaur as his Jagir.

Moreover the conditions in the country became so threatening that Nawāb Khān Daurān, the minister of Emperor Muhammad Shāh, himself decided to march against the enemy but could not succeed in his attempt.

A detachment of these marauders also invaded Ahmedabad but was repulsed by the Jodhpur forces as is evident from the letter, under reference, dated the 3rd March 1734 A. D.

In conclusion, we may add that this letter, besides giving the terms on which a treaty was concluded between the rulers of Jodhpur and Bikaner, exposes the weakness of the Mughal Court and the invasion of the Maharattās on Gujrat, Malwa and Rajputana.

(स्वयं महाराजा के हस्ताक्षरों में लिखी पंक्तियाँ।)

। श्री परमेश्वरजी मायङ्गे

। तथा हकीकत आगे ली (खी).....

। नागोर पधारीया छ्वां नवाव रे बाह ? इणरी ख-  
 । घर उपर सगलो छोड ने दरकुच पधारीया छ्वां  
 । नै फेर जैसीधजी रा समाचार आया म्हांरी म-  
 । दत कीजे तीण उपर पीण ताकीद सुं पधारां छा  
 । नै जमीत कने ज्यादा छै तीण सुं अये नवाव नु  
 । पुढ जो नवाव कैसो करनै खरची री खबर सताय  
 । लैये तो जमीत रे तीण सुं घोग (न वा) र समाचार  
 । सगले मनरूप नु फुरमाया छै ती (ण मा) फक नवाव रे  
 कोल लीजे नै खरची पूजती लीजे नै — — — तो नवाव ने  
 कैने गाढा रजायद कीजे नै गाढी नीसां कीजे ने देखां  
 थारो मुजरो छै कीस ही तरै करै छै सगला समाचार  
 मनरूप लीखीया सु जाणसी थारै बाय नीवाजम छै  
 तिण कर सदा खुस्याल रेजे हुकम छै ।  
 तथा खरची सताय मेलाजे म्हाकने खरची कीं न छै  
 खरची सुं लाग गैसी हुकम छै ।

(मुहर में का लेख।)

महामाया श्री हिंगुलाज प्रसादात् वृत्रपति श्री राजराजेश्वर  
 महाराजाधिराज महागजा श्री ब्रह्मेःस्मिहृदेयः विजयने  
 भानुतेजस्वरूपेण महीमण्येषु राजते  
 हरि प्रिया शिव मूर विनायक ये सुरपंच मन्त्र फल  
 दायकः।



( महाराजा की सही )

हुकम है

( पत्र । )

॥॥ स्वरूप श्री श्री राजराजेश्वर माहा-  
राजधिराज माहाराजा श्री अभेसिंघजी  
माहाराज कंवार श्री रामसिंघजी देव बच-  
नात साहजहानायाद भा॥ अमरसिंघ क्षी-  
से सु प्रसाद बांचजै

। तथा अरजदासत थारी आई हकीकत त-  
मांम श्री हजुर मालुम हुई ते लिखियो थो  
जु नयाव रो कुच गनीम रा हंगामा उपर ठैरि-  
यो है सो गनीम मालवो हाडोती लांघ दु-  
ढाड़ आयो नै आवेर जैपुर रा परगनां बी-  
गाडीया तरै नयाव रो कुच सामल नै आ स-  
लाह ठहराई जु उठी नै गनीमारी तबीह सा-  
रु पोहचियो जोई जै तरै ईण कांम उपर नीज-  
र न राखणी नै बीकानेर वाला अरज करता  
था सो ईणां श्री दरवार री बंदगी फयुल क-  
री तरै रुपीया बारे लाख पेसकस रा ठहराया  
तिण मै आठ लाख रो तो भरणी नै च्यार लाख  
रोक खरबुजी सारुंडा री पटी २ दरवार ताल-  
क राखणी नै आगा सु ईणा रो साथ चोकी री  
चोकी श्री हजुर मै बंदगी करणी ठहराई है ही-  
मै अठासुं कुच गनीमारी तंगी सारु फरमां  
बां छं हीमार जैसिंघजी री ताकीद कुमर  
सारु ज्यादे लीखी आई नै केर नयाव रो कुच  
सामलियो तरै म्हांसु अठे कुंर अठकीयो  
जाय सो हीमै नयाव सुं जाहर करजै कहो तो  
अहमदायाद सुं कुच करां फरमायें तो अज-  
मेर आंचेर री तरफ गनीम आयो है तीणरो  
जायतो करां दरची नै तईनातीयारै वासतै न-  
याव सुं बजीद होय नै दरची २५०००००) पुरकस  
कढाजजे सारो मुदार दरची सुं है नै अजमेर  
रा सोया रो तलास करजे और अहमदायाद री  
तरफ गनीम आयो है जिणानें खारज कीया रा

समाचार तो परवाहरा पोहताहीज होसी फेर  
 दस हजार असवार फोज सिताय मेलां छुं  
 तिण सुं खरची रो पुरकस जतन करजै नै अज-  
 मेर रा सोवा रो तलास करजे ईण बात में त-  
 माम थारो मुजरो छै और समचार भं॥ म-  
 नरुप दोला नै फरमाया छै सो लिखसी तिण बा-  
 त रो पुरकस जतन करजे ईण बात में हरगीज  
 तफावत न होसी हुकम छै  
 । सं॥ १७६० रा फागुण सुद १० रउ

*Translation.*

*Top and marginal lines written with Maharaja's own pen.*

Almighty is our protector

We have already written about the events.

We have come back to Nāgaur. As we heard of the march of the Nawāb we leaving all other affairs, have returned here immediately. We also received the request of Jaisinghji for help and therefore we are coming in haste. As we have with us a large contingent, you would ask the Nawāb about our further movements so that we may act according to it. Further you would arrange for the expenses so that the contingent may be retained. For this we have given detailed instructions to Manrūp and according to which you would take the promise of the Nawāb. You would also obtain sufficient money from him. Further if.....you would tell the Nawāb and get his full approval and convince him fully. In this task your services and the way you proceed will be appreciated. You would note everything written by Manrūp. You would keep yourself always hearty by our favour, which we have for you. It is our command. Arrange to send the money immediately as we are in dire need of it. Pay particular attention towards obtaining money. It is our command.

*Inscription of the Royal seal.*

By the grace of Almighty (Goddess) Hingulāj, glory be to the sovereign, king of kings, paramount sovereign, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasingh Dēva, who shines like the sun on the earth.

Hari, Ambā, Shiva, Soor (Sun) and Vināyaka, may these five deities always bestow favours.

*Approval of the letter by Maharaja in his own calligraphy*

It is our command.

*Letter.*

By command of the illustrious, king of kings, paramount sovereign, Mahārājā Shri Abhayasinghji and his heir-apparent Shri Rāmsinghji, Bhaṇḍārī Amarsingh, at Shahjahānābād (Delhi), would note their favours.

We have received your letter and noted all its contents. You had written that the Nawāb will march against the forces of the invaders, as the enemy, crossing Malwa and Hādōtī, has arrived at Dhūṇḍhār and has devastated the districts of Āmbēr-Jaipur. Thereon, hearing the march of the Nawāb, we decided to reach there in order to punish the invaders and not to pay any more attention to this affair (of ours). Further as the Bikaner ruler was also suing for peace and has accepted the allegiance of the Darbār (us), we fixed rupees twelve lacs as indemnity. Out of which he would pay rupees eight lacs in cash and for the remaining four lacs he would cede the districts of Kharbūji and Sārūṇḍā to Darbār (us). He also promised to serve ourselves, in future, with his full contingent and every available force under him. Now we are marching from this place to chastise the invaders. We have just received an urgent request from Jaisinghji for the early despatch of a helping force to him, and we have also heard about the march of the Nawāb, therefore how could we delay here any more.

Now you would enquire from the Nawāb whether we are to go to Ahmedabad or march towards Ajmer and Āmbēr to face the enemy, who is reported to have arrived there. As for the expenses and deputies you would personally see the Nawāb and get rupees 25,00,000 at least. Everything depends on money. Also enquire about the Governorship of the province of Ajmer. The news about the repulse of the enemy, who invaded the province of Ahmedabad, might have

reached there directly. Further we are despatching there ten thousand horse very shortly. Hence you would arrange for the money and enquire about the Governorship of Ajmer. Your services will be fully appreciated for these efforts. Moreover, we have given orders to Bhaṇḍārī Manrūp Daulā, who will write you and you would also try your best for that. There ought to be no negligence in it. It is our command.

Sunday the 10th of the bright half of Phāgun 1790 V.S.  
(3rd March 1734 A.D.)

---

## 20. Marwar's Timely Services to Mewar.

Published in Dr. S. Krishnaaswami Aiyangar Commemoration Volume (1936 A. D. pp 111-115)

Though the magnanimity of the Mahārānās of Mēwār has been widely known all over India, yet the timely help they received from the rulers and the nobility of Mārwar has remained obscure for want of relevant historical facts. Some evidence lending full support to the above statement is being furnished below:—

(1) In his old age Mahārānā Lākhā cherished a keen desire to marry Hansābāī, the daughter of Rāo Chūṇḍā of Mārwar. At the time of the betrothal, however, her brother, Prince Ranmall (Rinmul of Tod), laid down the condition precedent to the marriage that, in case a son were born to his sister, he was to be declared the heir-apparent to the throne of Mēwār even though he might be the youngest of all the sons of the Mahārānā. As Mahārānā Lākhā was very keen on this marriage, his eldest son, Prince Chūṇḍā (Chonda of Tod), partly in concession to the wishes of his father, and partly in consideration of the remoteness of the possibility of the birth of a son to the Mahārānā in his old age, agreed to the condition.<sup>1</sup> Accordingly, on the death of Mahārānā Lākhā,<sup>2</sup> between Samvats 1476 and 1478 (1419-1421 A.D.), Prince Chūṇḍā had to forego his right of succession; and Mōkal (Mokul of Tod), the son of Hansābāī, at the age of eleven, was installed on the throne of Mēwār. But the activities of Chūṇḍā, who had been entrusted with the administration of the country,

1. For quite a different version of the motives and circumstances of the marriage see Tod's *Rajasthan*, 1809 Edn. I, pp. 290 ff.

2. Tod places this event in A.D. 1398,

aroused Hansābāi's suspicions. So he had to leave Mēwār, and to seek shelter with the Sultān of Māndū, a natural enemy of the Mēwār house.

In this state of affairs, Hansābāi called in the assistance of her brother, Rāo Ranmall. For seven years he carried on the administration of Mēwār, and then returned to Maṇḍōr, his ancestral capital, in V.S. 1485 (1428 A.D.).

(2) In V.S. 1490 (1433 A.D.), Chāchā and Mērā, the half-brothers of Mahārānā Lākhā, as a part of their deep-laid plot,<sup>1</sup> killed Mahārānā Mōkal, their nephew and besieged the famous fort of Chitōr. As at that time Kumbhā, the eldest son of Mahārānā Mōkal, was only seven years of age, and no one among the nobility was forthcoming to avenge the death of their ruler or to rescue Chitōr, the situation grew very critical. Hansābāi, the grandmother of Mahārānā Kumbhā, again looked up to her brother, Rāo Ranmall for help. On his arrival at Mēwār, with a band of 500 Rāthōrs, Chāchā and Mērā fled towards the hills of Pāikōtrā. Rāo Ranmall gave chase to them, and, after six months' strenuous efforts, in the course of which he had once even to risk his life while procuring the help of the Bheels, he succeeded in avenging the death of Mōkul, and in suppressing the revolt. Only, Parmār Mahapā, one of the ring-leaders, who escaped in disguise and reached Māndū, was helped by Rāo Chundā in getting refuge with the Sultān.

After this, Rāo Ranmall set right<sup>2</sup> the machinery of the administration of Mēwār, and attacked with success Sultān Mahmūd of Māndū, for having sheltered Parmār

1. (Tod assigns this event to A.D. 1419) "Though the murder of Mokal is related to have no other cause than the sarcasm alluded to, the precautions taken by the young prince Kumbha ('Kombho'), his successor, would induce a belief that this was but the opening of a deep laid conspiracy. The traitors returned to the stronghold near Madri, and Kumbha trusted to the friendship and good feeling of the prince of Marwar in this emergency. His confidence was well repaid" (*Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan*, Vol. I, pp. 332) (The sarcasm alluded to is described in Tod, Vol. I, p. 334)

2. (The bardic historians, says Tod "do as much honour to the Marwar prince, who had made common cause with their sovereign in revenging the death of his father, as if it had involved the security of his crown. But this was a precautionary measure of the prince, who was induced thus to act from several motives, and above all, in accordance with usage, which stigmatises the refusal of aid when demanded besides Kumbha was the nephew of Marwar".)

Mahapā. Though Rāo Ranmall was treacherously murdered<sup>1</sup>, in V.S. 1495 (1438 A.D.) by the conspirators led by Parmar Mahapā and Ēkā, the son of Chāchā, yet the inscription dated V.S. 1496 (1439 A.D.) of Rānpur is an incontestible proof of the honesty and valour with which he discharged his duties as a regent.

In V.S. 1496 (1439 A.D.) Mahārānā Kumbhā was only thirteen years of age<sup>2</sup>, and therefore the credit for the conquests of Sārangpur (Mālṡā), Nāgpur, Gāgraun, Narānā (Jaipur), Ajmēr, Māndalgarh, Bundī, Khātū and Chātsu (Jaipur), mentioned in the above inscription, goes undoubtedly to the regent, Rao Rānmall, who led the armies of Mēwār against those districts.

(3-4) In V.S. 1577 (1520 A.D.), when Mahārānā Sāngā went against Muzaffar Shāh of Gujāt<sup>3</sup>, and in V. S. 1584 (1527 A.D.), when he himself was attacked by Bābar<sup>4</sup>, he received a substantial military help from Rao Gānga of Mārṡār.

(5) In V.S. 1624 (1567 A.D.), when Emperor Akbar attacked Chitōr, Mahārānā Udayasingh, along with his family, was obliged to retire among the mountains for shelter, and the charge of defending the fort against such a formidable

1 The historians of Mēwār being ashamed of this heinous crime, the treacherous murder of Rāo Ranmall have tried their level best to conceal this unholy sin by accusing Rao Ranmall of the idea of usurping the throne of Mewar. But they could not achieve success. Had Ranmall really such an idea he would have neither allowed Maharana Mokal nor Kumbha to grow in age and power as is evident from the history. This is also corroborated by the following lines of the 'virvinoḍ', the official history of Mewar —

<sup>4</sup> After the murder of Rao Ranmall Hansabai called her grandson Kumbha and told him that, though, Ranmall had killed his father assassins Chacha and Mera defeated the Mohammedans and raised the name of Mewār, yet he has also been murdered.

This shows that Rāo Ranmall never had any bad motive in helping Mewar

2 According to the old chronicles on the birth of Kanhā in V.S. 1465 (1408 A.D.) Prince Ranmall being asked by his father Rāo Chundā of Marṡār, abdicated in right to the Gadṡi and went towards Mewar. Soon after this Maharana Lākha married his sister Hansabai, the mother of Mokal born in V.S. 1466 (1409 A.D.). This proves that Mokal could neither have been more than 11 years of age when his father Mahārana Lākha died in about V.S. 1477 (1420 A.D.), nor more than 24 years when he was murdered in V.S. 1490 (1433 A.D.). Earlier in the same manner if we presume the birth of Mahārānā Kumbhā to have been in V.S. 1483 (1426 A.D.) when his father was 17 years of age he could neither have been more than 7 years of age when his father Maharana Mokal was murdered in V.S. 1490 (1433 A.D.) nor more than 13 years of age when the Ranpur inscription was engraved in V.S. 1496 (A.D. 1439).

3 Maharana Sanga pp 79

4 Annals and Antiquities of Rājasthān, Vol. II, p 953.

enemy as Akbar was given to Rāṭhōr Jaimal<sup>1</sup> of Mārwar and Pattā of Mēwār. It is evident from the 'Akbar-nāmā' that, no sooner was Rāṭhōr Jaimal killed, than the fort fell into the hands of the enemy.

(6) In V.S. 1748 (1691 A.D.) Amarsingh, the eldest son of Mahārānā Jayasingh, revolted against his father, and the Mahārānā, being unable to check this trouble from within, sought shelter with Rāṭhōr Gōpīnāth at Ghānērāo, and sent a request to the court of Mahārājā Ajitsingh of Mārwar for help.

No sooner did Rāṭhōr Durgādās and other nobles of Mārwar arrive there, than the prince was obliged to make a compromise with his father, the Mahārānā.<sup>2</sup>

(7) In V.S. 1752 (1695 A.D.), Amarsingh again raised his head, but as the Mahārānā at once called Mahārājā Ajitsingh to marry his niece, the prince could not succeed<sup>3</sup> in his plans.

(8) In V.S. 1827 (1770 A.D.), Mahārājā Arisingh, threatened with the internal intrigues, sent an humble-worded petition to Mahārājā Vijayasingh of Mārwar for help, and presented him with the rich district of Gōdwād which is a part of Mārwar to this day.

M.M. G. H. Ojha, in his 'History of Rājapūtānā',<sup>4</sup> writes that the Mahārānā addressed a letter to Vijayasingh, the Rājā of Jōdhpur, in which he asked him to keep a cavalry force, 300 strong, at Nāthadwārā for suppressing Ratnasingh, and in return allowed him to take the income of Gōdwād for the maintenance of the garrison so long as it was stationed there. But at the same time he pointed out that the nobles of the district would remain under the direct control of the Mahārānā.

१. राजपूतानेका इतिहास जिल्द २, पृ० ७२४-२५

२. अजितोदय, सर्ग १५, श्लोक १—१७, और वीरचिनोदमें का मारवाड का इतिहास ।

३. अजितोदय, सर्ग १५ श्लो. २८—३५, और राजरूपक, पृ० १४१

४. जिल्द २. पृ० ६७०



How far this version is correct will be seen from the letter reproduced below :—

*Obverse*

१. श्रीमाहाराज वीजेसिधजी ह-
२. जूर राणा अडसीरो मुजरो मा-
३. लम वे अप्रंच आप मासु कि-
४. रपा करी जोदपुर उदेपुर इक
५. कीदो मारो भलो हुवे जो विचारो
- ६- जी ऊपर मे आपरी नजर गोडवा-
७. ड नजर कीदी हे सो हु मारो बेडो
८. मारा धंसरो बेसी सो ई वातमे
९. तफावद् पाडसी तीन पर एक-
१०. लिंगजी री आपण हे मारी मारा रा-
११. ज री सरम आपने हे जादा कां-
१२. ही लखा परमेसर उपरे कामना
१३. नमत पयोग करे जाही कामना वे
१४. ने ईसवर हेथारथ जप नाम पु-
१५. न करे हे तो ईसवर सारी काम-
१६. ना मनोरथ सारो पूरवे हे छु मे
१७. आप ऊपर आगता राख ओराज मे
१८. आपरा खोलाह आदी जाण जू क-
१९. रे पण ढील न वे अवार मारा राज रो

*Reverse*

२०. हाल सरप हे जो मालम हु-
२१. सी आप करता सो आसान हे
२२. सारो मीटाय देसी मारे भ-
२३. रोसो आपरो हे समत १८२७ रा वे-
२४. साख वद् ११

*Translation*

Shrī Mahārājā Vijaisinghji may accept the compliments of Rānā Adsi. You have been good enough to identify the cause of Jōdhpur and Udaipur. Find out a way of my welfare, for which I have presented you district of Gōdwād and if I, my son, or any one else of my family repudiates

this, the curse of Ēkalingjī may fall upon him. My dignity as well as the dignity of my kingdom (state) lies with you. What more shall I write? One who performs a ceremony with a certain object keeping faith in God gets his desired object. And one who repeats the name of God and bestows charity in his name, the Almighty fulfills all his desires. Similarly, keeping faith in you, I have placed this kingdom (state) in your lap. Do what you think proper, but do not be slack. You might be knowing the present condition of my kingdom. For you, everything is easy, and therefore you will remove all my difficulties. I am depending on you. .

(Shrāvanādi Vikram) Samvat 1827, Vaishākh Vadi 11 (10th April 1771 A. D).

These are some of the broad facts. Besides these, there is some more documentary evidence which proves that, for certain reasons, Mārwar rulers were always alert in defending the cause of the Mahārānā of Mēwar against the Mughal influence.

---

## 21. An Old Imperial "Sanad" relating to Raisina or New Delhi

(Read at the thirteenth meeting of the Indian Historical Records Commission held at Patna in December 1930 and published in its proceedings, (pp 145-149) as well as in the Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, London, (July 1931 A. D. Part III) (pp 515-525)

This "Sanad" had been issued in favour of Mahārājā Bijayasingh of Mārwar by the Mughal Emperor Shāh 'Ālam II of Delhi on the 9th Jumādī-ul-ākhīr of the 17th year of his reign.

Emperor Shāh 'Ālam II, whose original name was 'Āligauhar, was son of Emperor 'Ālamgīr II.

On 29th November, A. D. 1759 (8th Rabī-us-sānī, A. H. 1173, or Mārgshīrsh Sudī 10, V. S. 1816) when 'Ālamgīr II was murdered, 'Āligauhar was in Bihār, where, on hearing of the event, he ascended the throne<sup>2</sup> with the title Shāh 'Ālam II on the 24th December of the same year (4th Jamādī-ul-avval, A. H. 1173, or Paush Sudī 5, V. S. 1816). In the meantime his father's assassin Vazīr 'Imād-ul-mulk Ghāzī-ud-dīn Khān had declared Muhī-us-sunnat as king of Delhi with the title Shāh Jahān II, but he could not remain on the throne even for a year as Sadāshiv Rāo Bhāu had replaced him by Mirzā Jawān Bakht, son of Shāh 'Ālam II. Later, in A. D. 1761 (A. H. 1174 or V. S. 1817), when Ahmad Shāh Abdālī having defeated the Maharattās at Pānīpat came to Delhi, he announced<sup>3</sup> Shāh 'Ālam II as Emperor, appointed Mirzā Jawān Bakht as heir apparent, and Shujā'-ud-dāula<sup>4</sup> as Vazīr.

1. Its length is about 3 feet, and breadth about 22 inches. It is mounted on a cloth to keep it preserved from decay leaving the endorsements and the seals on its back open to view.

2. This ceremony had been performed at village Kathauli in Azīmābād district.

3. After this event Ahmad Shāh returned to Qandhār leaving a deputy at Lahore.

4. He was Nawāb of Oudh.

But as Shāh 'Ālam' II had adopted his regnal year from the 24th December, A. D. 1759 (4th Jumāda-ul-avval, A. H. 1173, or Paush Sudī 5, V.S. 1816), his seventeenth regnal year commenced from the 3rd July, A. D. 1775 (4th Jumāda-ul-avval, A. H. 1189 or Āshādh Sudī 5, V.S. 1832). Accordingly the corresponding date of the "Sanad" which was written on the 9th Jumāda-us-sānī of the seventeenth regnal year, falls on the 7th August, A. D. 1775 (Shrāvan Sudī 11, V. S. 1832).

Besides the text of the Farmān the "Sanad" contains one imperial "Tughrā" and one imperial seal on the obverse, and two official seals and four endorsements on the reverse. Before dealing with the text of the Sanad I think it proper to examine, in detail, these particulars of the Sanad:—

The "Tughrā": Written in bold arabic characters in gold, occupying a rectangular space, reads: "Fārmān vālā Shāh Abul Muzaffar Jalāluddīn Shāh 'Ālam Bādshāh Ghāzī." Some scribblings in red occur in the blank spaces and at the top of the "Tughrā" according to custom of the age. This "Tughrā" is placed at the top of the Sanad towards the left.

1 On the 12th August, 1785 (24th Safar, A. H. 1179, or Bhādon Badī 11, v. s. 1822), the same king Shāh 'Ālam II had granted the "Sanad of Dīwānī" of the three provinces of Bengal, Bihār, and Orisa to the East India Company in lieu of Rs 24 lacs (26 lacs as stated elsewhere) per annum. For some time he had also kept his residence at Allahabad, but in A. D. 1771 (v. s. 1823), being displeased with the English, he returned to Delhi and resumed the reins of the government personally. In A. D. 1788 (v. s. 1845) Ghulam Qādir, grandson of Najīb ud-daula (whom perhaps Ahmad Shāh Abdālī had appointed, "Amir-ul umra" of the Emperor), came to Delhi and deprived the king of his vision. But he was soon after restored to the throne by Madho Rao Sindhiā, who put Ghulam Qādir to death. For this timely help Shāh 'Ālam conferred on Sindhiā the title of "Farzand-i 'Āliyah" and has suitably given vent to his sentiment of the occasion in the following couplet:—

مادھو حی سندھیا درودِ حاکمِ دہ من  
ہے مروت نہ تانی ستہ گاری ما—

i. e. Mādhoyī Sindhiā the affectionate son of mine is engaged in the removal of our distresses

The title mentioned above still goes with the names of the Mahārājās of Gwālior.

It is evident from history that in the well known impeachment of Warren Hastings in the British Parliament, one of the charges brought against him was that he had conspired with Madhō Rao Sindhiā against the Emperor Shāh 'Ālam II. This shows that Mādhō Rao Sindhiā having reached Delhi might have overpowered the Emperor Shāh 'Ālam II at the instigation of Warren Hastings. Yet, however, the Sindhiā's treatment of the Emperor was not bad.

Later in A. D. 1803 (v. s. 1860) Lord Lake came to Delhi and having pensioned off the king on Rs. 12 lacs per annum, assumed the government of the Empire. Shāh 'Ālam II died in A. D. 1806 (A. H. 1221, or v. s. 1863)

The imperial seal: At its top is written "Hāulghālib", i. e. the omnipotent. In fourteen small circles around the seal are written names of the Emperor's fourteen predecessors, as follows: (1) Sāhib Qirān<sup>1</sup> Bin Firōz, (2) Ibn Mīrānshāh; (3) Ibn Sultān Muhammad Shāh; (4) Ibn Abū Saīd Shāh; (5) Ibn 'Umar Shēkh Shāh; (6) Ibn Bābar Bādshāh; (7) Ibn Humāyūn Bādshāh; (8) Ibn Akbar Bādshāh; (9) Ibn Jahāngīr Bādshāh; (10) Ibn Shāhjahan Bādshāh; (11) Ibn 'Ālamgīr Bādshāh; (12) Ibn Shāh 'Ālam Bādshāh; (13) Ibn Jahāndārshāh; (14) Ibn 'Ālamgīr Bādshāh.

The words "Bin" and "Ibn" show that the above-named rulers bore the relation of father and son in order. In the inner big circle is written "Abul Muzaffar Jalāluddīn Shāh 'Ālam Bādshāh Ghāzī" as also the "Hijri" year 1173 and the regnal year one. This seal is placed towards the, right above the text.

The Vazīr's seal: The writing in the seal reads: "Shāh 'Ālam Bādshāh Ghāzī, yār vafādār, Sipahsālār, Rustam-i-Hind, Fīdvī-i-Qadīm, Yāhyākhan Asaf-ud-daulā. Shujā-ud-daulā, Abul Mansūrkhān Safdarjang I'timād-ud-daulā Āsafjāh Burhān-ul-mumālīk, Jamdeh madārul mahām." It also contains the "Hijrī" year 1190, and the regnal year seventeenth. This shows that this seal is of the time of Āsaf-ud-daulā, the eldest son of Shujā'-ud-daulā, who had died on the 26th January, A. D. 1775 (24th-ZīQa'd, A. H. 1188, or Māgh Badī 10, V. S. 1831). This seal is placed on the back of the Sanad towards the left lower corner.

The third seal: Its contents are: "(Shāh 'Ālam)<sup>2</sup> Bādshāh Ghāzī, Fīdvī Khānāzād Khān Bahādur." The regnal year given in it is sixteenth. This seal stands near the Vazīr's seal to the right. Just below this seal there is an endorsement, as follows:—

۱۷ حوالہ، ۲ شہر، ۲۱ جمادی الثانی ۱۲۰۰

i. e. the copy<sup>3</sup> of the Sanad was taken on the 2nd Rajab of the seventeenth regnal year (29th August, A. D. 1775, or Bhādaun Sudī 3, V. S. 1832).

1 This was an after death title of Timūr (Read Ibn Amīr Timūr Sāhib Qirān.—ED)

2 This portion is torn.

3 The word is not clear. Probably we should read ثبت and the reference is to affixation of the seal.—ED

The second endorsement on the back on the right corner runs as follows:—

نقارنج دریم شهر رجب المرجب سنه ۱۷ حارس والا طابق سنه ۱۱۸۹ داخل  
سیاهه دوده شد مطابق ۷ شهر یوزماه نقل دوتو صاحب دوشده شد .....<sup>۱</sup> دربانند—

Just near the above there is a third endorsement, as below:

سنه ۱۷ حارس والا نقارنج دریم رجب المرجب نقل ..... ستودی اهیمة عظام رسید—

The purport of the second endorsement is “Entered in the *siyāhā* (register) on the 2nd of the month of Rajab of the regnal year seventeenth, corresponding to Hijrī 1189 (29th August, A. D. 1775, or Bhādaun Sudī 3, V. S. 1832). Copy taken in the office of the “Sāhib” on the 7th of “Shahar yūr”.<sup>2</sup> May be handed over.

Purport of the third endorsement:—

Copy taken in the office of the “*Aiyamā Izām*” (high priest)<sup>3</sup> on the 2nd Rajab of the seventeenth regnal year.

The fourth endorsement called “*Zimn*”<sup>4</sup> on the back of the Sanad, runs as follows:—

Line (1) *مقدمه شرح ضمن رجب سیاهه دوتو* داشت حکم صادر شد موضع رای پیدا درست عمله پدگه حودلی دارالکلاسه شاهجهان آباد ناست محال قدیم .....<sup>۵</sup>

Line (2) *مهاراجه بخت سنگه که در آلتعما محمد هاندخان شده بود*—ثابتاً در سنه ۲ *پروانه نکالی* اقام مهاراجه بخت سنگه عطا گشته بود و من بعد آن (بها) گیردار .. در بهارالامان عرف رشد (امان درخاگرو حرد) .....<sup>۶</sup> در حاله حدیث قور یاده .....<sup>۷</sup> ربیع قزایل بدشن Line (3) *محال قدیم آلتعما* و من دارای از محال حاله شویعه درصده ۱۰۰م آلتعما) .....<sup>۸</sup> در سنه بهادر نام ندان بـلاً دید بـلاً .....<sup>۹</sup> و ۲۶ حادای الاخر

1 Here there is a man's signature which is undecipherable

2 This is the 6th of the Persian months commencing from the “Sankrāntī”, i. e. sun's zodiacal change

3 (Should be mustaufī a' imma-i izām = the controller of the great grants — Ed)

4 In this endorsement, the following words being copied on a separate slip from the original, the slip is pasted instead at the time of repairing the Sanad —

Line (1) *دارالکلاسه شاهجهان آباد ناست محال*—

Line (2) *ارابهاری امان عرف رشد امان درخاگرو*

Line (3) *سنگه بهادر داورندان بـلاً بعد بـلاً*—

The cross letters visible in the photo between the 2nd and the 3rd line do not belong to the text of the endorsement, but are upper portion contents of the slip pasted to preserve the paper.

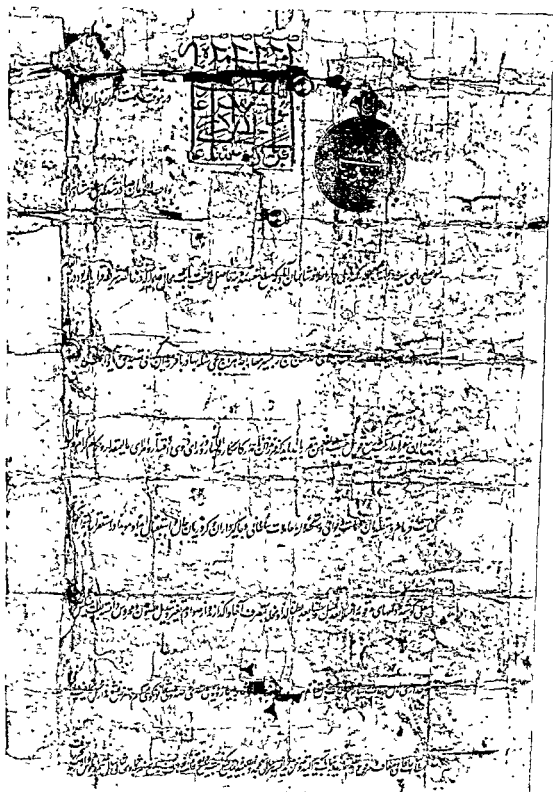
5 The following matter being covered under the cloth mount did not appear in the photo —

Of the first line — *شده بود ثابتاً در سنه ۲*

Of the second line — *فصل بدشن*

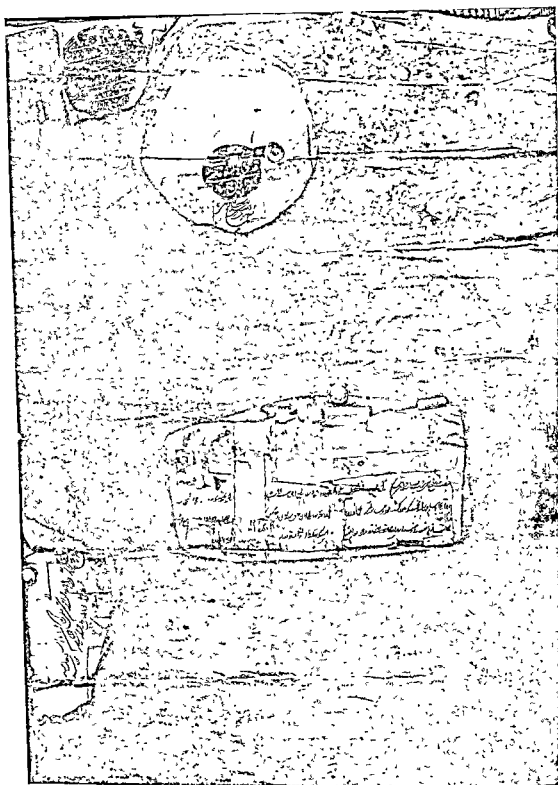
6 The writing within this bracket being distorted conveys no sense

(OBVERSE.)



An Old Imperial Sanad relating to Raisina or New Delhi.

(REVERSE.)



An Old Imperial Sanad relating to Raisina or New Delhi.





Translation: In this auspicious time the sublime command worthy of being obeyed is issued that village Rāisīnā of 80,000 "dāms" in the "Havēli" (suburban) Parganā of the capital Shāhjahānābād (Delhi), the rental value of which is Rs. 700/-, may be settled as "Inām" (gift) for generations, in view of his old "Jāgīr" that had lapsed to "khālsā", upon Rāj Rājēshvar Mahārājādhirāj Bijayasīngh Bahādur, the predominant of the Rājās of India, and his descendants (having been verified as rent free and duly registered, that its revenue may increase) from the third part of the "Rabī" crop (i.e. from the time of the crop being ready) of the "Quil" (Turkish eighth year) as mentioned in the "Zimn" (Register). Our distinguished, fortunate, and dignified descendants, ministers of high rank, noble grandees, eminent officers, economical revenue collectors, administrators of civil matters, trustees of Royal affairs, "Jāgīrdārs" and "karōrīs" of the present and future, having ever and anon tried to maintain and perpetuate this esteemed order, ought always to leave the above-mentioned "dāms" in their (grantees') possession, generation after generation, and individual after individual. And treating this (grant) as safe and protected from consequences of changes and fluctuations, may not exercise pressure or raise objection about payment of "Sūbedārī", "Faujdārī", "Māl", "Jahāt," and all other cesses like.... "Begār", "Dehnīmī" ( $\frac{1}{10}$ ), "Muqaddamī" "Sadzuī" ( $\frac{2}{100}$ ), "Qānūngōī", and should treat (the grant) as free from all civil obligations and Royal demands. Treat this as strict and very urgent, do not demand new "Sanad" every year, and never disobey or act contrary to this grand order. Written on the 9th Jumādi-us-sānī, seventeenth year of the reign (i.e. on the 7th August, A.D. 1775, or Shrāvan Sudī 11, V.S. 1832).

From this Sanad it is apparent that the village Rāisīnā, on the site of which the present New Delhi stands, had been during the Mughal period the ancestral "Jāgīr" of the rulers of Mārwar and had regularly remained under their sway up to the reign<sup>1</sup> of Mahārājā Bakhtsingh A.D. 1751-52

<sup>1</sup> Mahārājā Bakhtsingh had ascended the throne of Mārwar on the 20th June, A.D. 1751 (Shrāvan Badī, 2, v.s. 1809), having deposed his nephew Mahārājā Rāmsingh. He died on 21st September, A.D. 1752 (Bhādaun Sudī 13, v.s. 1809), and was succeeded by his son Mahārājā Bijayasīngh.

(v.s. 1808-09). But at this time, as dissensions<sup>1</sup> broke out in the royal house of Jōdhpur, the Emperor having confiscated it from Mahārājā Bijayasingh conferred it on Muhammad Murād Khān at the instigation of hostile parties<sup>2</sup>. Later, when the family feud had ended, it was restored again to Mahārājā Bijayasingh in A.D. 1760 (V.S. 1817). But sometime after, when the administration of Mārwar had relaxed due to Maharaṭṭā inraids, the Emperor Shāh 'Ālam II, again yielding to hostile influence, confiscated the village from the Mahārājā. Lastly on suppression of all the main risings in Mārwar, it is probable that the Mahārājā might have put forward his claim to this, his ancestral "Jāgīr" village, in the Emperor's court (as is evident from the central endorsement on the back of the Sanad) and the Emperor having seen proofs of this village being the ancestral "Jāgīr" of the Mahārājās of Mārwar and finding no other rightful claimant to it, might have issued this "Sanad" in A. D. 1775 (V.S. 1832) in his favour. We cannot say when and under what circumstances this "Jāgīr" went out of the possession of the rulers of Mārwar, but two conclusions are derived clearly from it:—

Firstly, that this Rāisinā was an ancestral "Jāgīr" of the Mahārājās of Mārwar, and that, up to, at the most, 155 years hence, it was in their possession.

Secondly, that the titles "Zubdah" Rājā-i-Hindustān, Rāj Rājēshvar, Mahārājā Dhirāj" were used with the names of the Mahārājās of Mārwar up to the end of the Mughal Empire.

1 Warfare continued up to A.D. 1756 (v.s. 1814) between the two cousins Mahārājās Bijayasingh and Rāmasingh for the sovereignty of Mārwar. Later through the intervention of the Mughal Emperor peace was concluded and Mahārājā Rām Singh was given eleven districts of Mārwar. Though the internal feud had mostly subsided by this action, the government of Mārwar had grown slack through the moral state of the Mahrattas. This gave rise to a fresh revolt of the 'sardars' of Mārwar which was also suppressed to a great extent in A.D. 1760 (v.s. 1817). But in A.D. 1765 (v.s. 1822) due to Mahrattas' Sindhi invasion, the state affairs were again confused. In A.D. 1772 (v.s. 1829) Mahārājā Rām Singh the root cause of all troubles breathed his last, and the eleven districts of the 'Jāgīr' reverted to the state. This event broke the hearts of the internal enemies of Mārwar. Further the murder of Thakur Jas Singh of Aūdā, the premier noble of Mārwar, in A.D. 1774 (v.s. 1831) struck terror in the hearts of the rebel sardars, and brought them round to reason and peace.

2 Mahārājā Ishwari Singh of Jōdhpur, being father-in-law of Mahārājā Rām Singh had aided with him. His influence also must have worked with the Emperor against Mahārājā Bijayasingh.

3 The word "Sarāmsad" in place of "Zubdah" has also been used in the titles of the rulers of Mārwar, as is evident from Kharitā, dated 29th May, 1829 (Jyeshṭh Bā 12, Chrayanādī, v.s. 1845), and 12th June, 1829 (Jyeshṭh Bā 10, Chrayanādī, v.s. 1845), from Han Kichard, British Agent, Ajmer to the address of Mahārājā Man Singh of Mārwar, as well as from a "Farman" dated 7th Jamādī ul Awwal A.H. 1217 (Bhādrapad Sudi 8, v.s. 1845) = 5th September, A.D. 1802, from the King of Kabul to the address of Mahārājā Bhimsingh of Mārwar.

## 22. Maharaja Mansingh of Jodhpur and Maharaja Suratsingh of Bikaner.

(Bond published in the Report on the administration of the Archaeological Department and Sumer Public Library Jodhpur 1938 A.D., p. 9)

In this paper we are giving copy of a bond<sup>1</sup> (with its English translation) signed by Mahārājā Sūratsingh of Bikaner to pay rupees four lacs and one<sup>2</sup> as indemnity, to Mahārājā Mānsingh of Jodhpur.

It may also help to give an idea of the system of hostage and surety prevalent among the Indian rulers. But before doing so it seems necessary to give the events in brief, which compelled the Mahārājā of Bikaner to sign it.

In 1804 A. D. there arose a dispute in Marwar between Mahārājā Mānsingh and Thākur Savāisingh of Pōkaran—his feudatory—regarding Dhōnkalsingh an alleged posthumous son of the late Mahārājā Bhīmsingh of Jodhpur.

The relations of the rulers of Jodhpur and Jaipur at that time were strained in connection with the betrothal of Krishna Kunvari, the daughter of Mahārājā Bhīmsingh of Udaipur. Thākur Savāisingh took advantage of the situation and in 1807 A. D. succeeded in persuading Mahārājā Jagatsingh of Jaipur to invade Jodhpur. He also induced Mahārājā Sūratsingh of Bikaner to join the campaign. These combined forces attacked Jodhpur but the siege fizzled out due to the ingenuity of Singhī Indrarāj etc., who with the help of some nobles and Mīrkhan, planned an attack on Jaipur at the same time and thus diverted the attention of the Jaipur army.

<sup>1</sup> Though we wanted to re-produce a photograph of the document, yet could not succeed

<sup>2</sup> In Rājapūtāna putting a cipher at the end of the numerical item is considered inauspicious.

When Mahārājā Mānsingh of Jodhpur regained his power and assassinated the hostile leaders with the help of Amīrkhān the founder of the ruling dynasty of Tōnk — he sent an army to invade Bikaner and avenge the wrong done to him by its ruler in joining hands with Jaipur. This compelled the Mahārājā of Bikaner to sign the aforesaid bond.

*The bond.*

कबुलायत १ महाराजाधिराज श्री सुरतसिंघजी  
लिखदीवी तथा श्री जोधपुर दरबार री फौज खरच रा  
रुपीया च्यार लाख ने एक ४,००,००१ ठेहरीया तिणमें  
हुट रुपिया ४०,००० चालीस हजार बाकी रुपिया तीन  
लाख साठ हजार एक ३,६०,००१

मतु राठोड सुरतसिंघ उपर लिखियो सु सही  
मतु रा दसकत आचारज पुरसोतम  
स्था ॥ अमरचंद रा है

श्री हुकम सुं १८६५ रा मीती मीगसर वद ५  
तिणरी किसतां वसुलायत री विगत १, ४५, ००० ओल में जणां  
५ सुराणो रामचंद वगेरे रा आया सु एक लाख रो रुको दे-  
रासरी आचारज परसोतम, पैतालीस हजार स्था ॥  
अमरचंद दरवारी सवाईराम फागुणी १५ पुनम देण  
रो

हा ५०,००० कंपु तालके मेमदसा तालके री हुंडीयां  
सकराई, पंचोली जसकरण दरवारी ७२,००० सकराई

२,६७,०००

बानी रुपिया ६३,००१ मधे आया रुपिया ८४,६४५॥७॥  
चोरासी हजार नव सौ पैतालीस साडा नव आना सु पोते  
दाखल

*Translation.*

This bond is written by Mahārājādhirāj Shri Sūratsinghji that an agreement has been reached to pay, to meet the expenses of his (expeditionary) forces, to the Jodhpur Darbār rupees four lacs and one (Rs. 4,00,001) out of which rupees forty thousand (Rs. 40,000) have been foregone and the balance remains rupees three lacs sixty thousand and one (Rs. 3,60,001).

Signed by Rāthōr Sūratsingh, whatever written above is correct.

Signed by Āchāraj (priest) Pursōtam

Signed by Shāh Amarchand

By order of the Darbār, dated 5th day of the dark half of Mangsir 1865 V. S. (8th November 1808 A. D.)

*Later details.*

The details regarding the payment of instalments are as follows :—

Out of 5 persons including Surānā Rāmchand etc. given as hostage for Rs. 1,45,000,—Dērāsarī Āchāraj Pursōtam has given a written promise for the payment of rupees one lac and Shāh Amarchand and Darbārī Savāirām for rupees forty five thousand on the 15th day of the bright half of Phāgun.

The Hundīs (Cheques) for Rs. 50,000 regarding the camp, were encashed through Memadshāh and Hundīs (Cheques) for Rs. 72,000 were encashed by Panchōlī Jaskaran Darbārī. Total 2,67,000.

Out of the balance of rupees 93,001 received rupees Rs. 84,945-9-6 (rupees eighty four thousand nine hundred forty five, annas nine and pies six) which have been remitted to the treasury.<sup>1</sup>

---

1. No mention of the payment of remaining Rs. 8055-6-6 is available in the copy.

## 23. A letter<sup>1</sup> of Maharaja Ranjitsingh of the Punjab addressed to the Maharaja Mansingh of Marwar.

(Read at the Ranjitsingh centenary held at Cawnpore in June 1939 A.D. and published in its proceedings pp. 126 128.)

This letter was written by Mahārājā Ranjīt Singh, the well-known Sikh ruler of the Punjab to Mahārājā Mān Singh of Mārwar, who was famous for his religious trend and sagacity.

Though at the time, this letter was written the power of the glorious Mahārājā Ranjitsingh was ascending day to day, yet the English East India Company was gradually gaining ground. The company dethroned Pēshwā Bājirāo II in 1818 A.D. and threatened the Rājā of Bharatpur, both of whom therefore sought help from the Mahārājā of the Punjab. But he, in his turn, before complying with their request, thought it proper to get the advice and help of Mahārājā of Mārwar whom he considered most eminent ruler of the time among the Princes of India.

The letter gives a number of historical facts and the condition of the then rulers of Hindustān. Brief footnotes have also been added, wherever required, to make the letter more comprehensive.

( श्रीनाथजी )

लाहोर का राजा रणजीतसिंहजी से खरीतो आये जिनमें समाचारः—  
अग्रच घणादिन हुआ राज मीजाज के खैर आफ़ीयत व दील के इरादे के  
समाचार लिखण सु परसन किया नहीं सु जाणवा में आये कंचरजी का याका  
सु राजके तई कदुरत है सु श्री जी जाणता मालुम है । इण याका सुणया सु  
इस्यो सोच फिरक हुआ सु लिखण में आये नहीं सु श्री जी इच्छा उपर सतोष  
कर उग्रा फजल का उमेदवार रहसी सु श्री जी राजके दौलतखाना में

1. I came across the copy in Mārwar of this letter, prepared by Kachardās, a courtier of Mahārājā Mānsingh, in the old records office of the Jodhpur State, and am thankful to Mr. P. P. Kōthāwālā for supplying me with a copy of it.

कंवर बेगो प्रकट करसी। अठारो अहवाल इणभांत है। मुलतान कस-मीर को सूयो भखर मनकरा को फीतो वगैरे तो खालसाजी के नीचे आया गया है ने इण वरस खालसाजी को फौज रो इरादो काबुल रो सूयो लेण उपर हुचो थो ने फौज पेशावर नजदीक पहुंची जठे वजीर फतेखां रो भाई अजीमखां नवाब को छोडो भाई समंद-खां खालसाजी की हजूर में आयो ने सोगात गुजरात अरज करी। नवाब अजीमखां सिरकार की नौकरी बंदगी में हाजिर रेहण में छे सु तीस हजार सवार बहादुर की महांसुं चाकरी लेवो अर बादस्या कामरा सुं म्हाके भाई फतेखां रा खून वावत दीले की दुशमन पडी है ने स्युजाऊ मुलक स्याजमान म्हारा तदारुक वास्ते अगरेजां कने बैठा है जिण सुं म्हे तो म्हाकी सरणो खालसाजी ने सोंपी-यो है ने सीर सुध नौकरी में हाजर छां सुं काबुल म्हाने फौज खरख में माफ राखो जितग में ही पेसवा को ने भरतपुर का राजा को वकील आयो ने कहयो कूच रा लाख लाख रुपिया देवां। सिरकार की फौज को कूच दिहो कानी करो। सु राज आछी तरे जाणो हो हिन्दुस्तान की अवतरीनी केवल उमरावारी बे इत्तफाकी सुं है-आपस में संप नहीं सो राज री जान सिवाय वूजो हिन्दुस्तान में धरम व जुवान की कायमी वालो जाणीयो नहीं जिण सुं चोपदार छड़ो इण कागद समेत मेल्यो है। सु हिन्दुस्तान रा मुल्क रा जायता मुदे जो कुछ ने-क सला राज जाणो सु लिखसी सुं उण मुजब करण में आवे। ते-थां कोई मातवर सममवार अठे मेलायसी। आपस में कितराक समाचार लिखण में आवे नहीं थो सौगात भेजणी आवे नहीं सु यांही रहवै। चोपदार जुवानी अर्ज करे सु कबूल करसी।

(मालुम हुचो १८७६ रा मिंगसर सुद १२  
ह॥ व्यास कचरदास)

(*Translation of the letter.*)

Though since long we have not been favoured with the news of your welfare and intentions, yet we had come to know that you were much grieved by the untimely demise of the heir apparent<sup>1</sup>. We too felt it so much that we can not express our feelings in writing.

We have to leave such things to the wishes of the Almighty and pray for His Mercy so that he may favour your illustrious house soon with another son.

1. Mahārāj Kumār Chhatarsingh died on 26th March 1818 A.D.



The news of our court is as under:—

Multān<sup>1</sup>, the province of Kāshmīr<sup>2</sup>, Bhakkar, the belt of Mānkērā<sup>3</sup>, etc., have already come under Khālsājī (Sikh-regime).

This year the Khālsā-army intended to annex the province of Kābul and accordingly reached near Pēshāwar. But Samad Khān, the younger brother of Nawāb Azīm<sup>4</sup> Khān, who is the brother of Fateh Khān<sup>5</sup>, the Vazīr (minister), presented himself there at the court of Khālsājī and after offering valuable presents declared:—

“Nawāb Azīmkhān is prepared to serve the Khālsā court and you may demand the services of our thirty thousand brave cavalry.”

“We have a blood feud with king Kāmran<sup>6</sup> for the slaughter of our brother Fateh Khān, and Shujā-ul-mulk<sup>7</sup> and Shāh Zaman<sup>8</sup> are staying with the English<sup>9</sup> to get us punished.”

“Under these circumstances, we have left ourselves under the protection of Khālsājī and are ready to die in its service. Therefore we hope that Kābul be kindly left to us to maintain the said cavalry”.

In the meantime, the envoys of the Pēshwā<sup>10</sup> and the Rājā of Bharatpur<sup>11</sup> arrived and stated that if the army of Khālsā is sent towards Delhi, they each will pay rupees one lac for it.

1. Multān was taken in 1818 A.D.

2. This province was conquered in 1810 A.D.

3. Mānkērā, a town situated in the desert and surrounded by a cordon of a dozen fortresses, was captured in 1821 A.D.

4. Muhammad Azīm was first appointed the governor of Kāshmīr by his brother Fateh Khān and when the army of Mahārājā Ranjit Singh reached near Pēshāwar he was holding Kābul.

5. Fateh Khān, the King-Maker, was the son of Pāyandā Khān of Barakzai tribe and minister of Mahmūd Shāh, whom he helped in usurping the throne of Kābul in 1800 A.D. But in 1818 A.D. he (Fateh Khān) was made blind and slaughtered by Kāmran Shāh, the son of Mahmūd Shāh.

6. He was the son of Mahmūd Shāh, the king of Kābul.

7. He was the brother of Zaman Shāh (Shāh Zamūn) of Kābul and was first appointed as governor of Pēshāwar by his brother. He proclaimed his independence in 1800 A.D., took Afghānistān in 1803 A.D., was defeated at Nimulā, near Gandumak, in 1809 A.D. and afterwards was obliged to come to Hindustān in search of help.

8. He was the fifth son of Taimūr and ascended the throne of Afghānistān with the help of Pāyandā Khān. He first bestowed the title of Rājā upon Ranjitsingh and gave the city of Lahore in 1799 A.D. Afterwards he was blinded at the instigation of Fatehkhān the son of Pāyandā Khān, and was obliged to live in Hindustān for many years.

9. East India Company Officers.

10. Bāji Rao II.

11. Raghbir Singh son of Ranjitsingh.

You yourself know well that the condition of Hindustān has worsened owing to the enmity among its rulers. There is no cordiality among them.

We do not know any one else in Hindustān except your noble-self, who can stand for his religion and words and for this sake we have sent this special messenger with the letter.

We hope you will give us best advice for the protection of Hindustān which will be followed upon.

Please send one of your trust-worthy and sagacious man here as there are some facts which can not be put on paper and the presents too can not be sent. Therefore the man should remain here.

Please also accept the verbal requests of the messenger.

Submitted on the 12th day of the bright half of Mangsir, Vikram Samvat 1879 (25th December 1822).

---

## 24. The First Ray of Social Reform in Rajputana

(Published in the Harbilas Barda commemoration volume 1937 A.D., pp. 522-523)

In the Nineteenth century of the Vikrama era, there prevailed some social customs among the people of Rājputānā, and specially Rājput̥s which were ruinous. But as soon as the Maharattā peril was over and the country came in contact with the Britishers, a ray of reform gleamed in the hearts of the people. Marwar also took advantage of this change, and in October, 1839 A.D. some rules were framed by the combined efforts of Mahārājā Mānsingh, the British officers, the Jāgirdārs and officials of the State.

In October, 1843 A.D. some important items of these rules, specially relating to Rājput̥s, were inscribed on marble slabs and they were fixed at the district head-quarters of the State.

We give here the transcript and the translation of the rules found inscribed on such slabs, for the information of the readers of this volume, dedicated to a well-known social reformer of Rājputānā:

श्री जलंधरनाथजी सहाय द्वे ।

संवत् १८९६ या कार्तिक में श्री महाराजा साहब या बड़ा साहब बहादुर या साहब अजेंट बहादुर सिरदार मुतसद्दी सारां ही रे रोवरू रजपूत बेटी या व्याव में चारण भाट बोली वगैरे ने देण रो आइन मे इण मुजब लिखीजियो है ।

रजपूत बेटी मारे नहीं ।

कलम ३६॥ चारण ने इण मुजब देसीः—

१—पदायत हजार रो रेख लारे रुपैया पचीस ।

२—भोमियो रुपैया दश ।

३—घर रो धणी चिना जर्मीवालो रुपैया पांच ।

कलम ४६ १—भाटा ने रेश हज़ार लार रूपीया नव देसी । २—रूपीया पांच सांसण भाटां ने । ३—रूपीया चार पचाड़ीया तथा बाजद जदै जिण वगैरे ने ।

कलम ४६॥ ढोली राणां ने व्याव में रेश हज़ार लार रूपीया पांच ।

आ तजवीज सारां ही श्री सलाहसुं ठैरी है सो रजपूत कोई इण सिवाय देसी तथा बेटी मारसी तौ राजरो तकसीरवार होसी ने चारण भाट ढोली इण सिवाय उजर करसी तौ राजरा गुनेहगार होसी, इणमें तफावत पडसी नहीं श्री हज़ूररो हुकम है संवत् १६०० कार्तिक वदि १३ गनी ।।

### *Translation*

The following rules regarding the payments to be made to Chārans, Bhāts (bards) and drummers etc., at the time of the marriages of the daughters of Rājput̃s have been framed in the month of Kārtik, Vikram Samvat 1896 (October 1839 A.D.), in the presence of His Highness, the Agent to the Governor-General for Rājputānā, the Political Agent, Sardārs (nobles) and officials.

That the Rājput̃s shall not kill their daughters.

Rule 36 : The Jāgirdār with an annual income of Rs. 1,000/- shall give Rs. 25/-, the Bhōmiyā (holding land in lieu of service) Rs. 10/- and ordinary Rājput̃ (having no land) Rs. 5/- to Chārans.

Rule 49: The Jāgirdār with an annual income of Rs. 1,000/- shall give Rs. 9/-, the Bhōmiyā Rs. 5/- and the ordinary Rājput̃ Rs. 4/- to Bhāts, Pāvādiyās and Bāladiyās, etc.

Rule 56: The Jāgirdār with an annual income of Rs. 1,000/- shall give Rs. 5/- to drummers.

These rules have been framed with the consent of all persons, therefore if a Rājput̃ pays more than the above-noted amounts or kills his daughter, he will be liable to punishment by the State.

Further, if a Chāran, Bhāt or drummer demands more he will also be liable to punishment.

It, being the command of His Highness, shall not be disobeyed.

Dated Saturday, the 13th day of the dark-half of Kārtik, V. S. 1900 (21st October 1843).

## APPENDIX C.

### 1. Ropi Plates of Paramara Devaraja; Vikrama-Samvat 1059.

(Published in the *Epigraphia Indica* Vol. XXII, (pp. 196-198), (January 1934 A.D. )

This grant of Dēvarāja is in the possession of Audichya Brāhmanas of Ropsi or Ropi, a village 6 miles south-west of Bhīnmāl in the Jaswantpura District of Mārwar. While touring in that District in 1920, I came across the grant and got it photographed for the Sardar Museum, Jodhpur. It has already been noticed by Prof. D. R. Bhandarkar.<sup>1</sup>

The grant contains two copper-plates inscribed on one side only. The plates, as far as I remember, measure about 9"×8" and have two holes through which are passed two plain rings. The first plate contains 11 and the second 12 lines of writing.

The characters of the grant are Nāgarī, similar to those used in northern India in the tenth or eleventh century A.D. The language is Sanskrit and the clerical errors are remarkably few. The text is in prose throughout with the exception of one verse in ll. 21-23. At the end is found the signature of the donor. The orthography presents no special features.

The object of the plates is to record the grant of a field situated to the south of the city-wall (*kotta*) of Srīmāla, the modern Bhīnmāl by the *Uchharaja* *thiraja*, the illustrious Dēvarāja residing at Srīmāla, to one Āurakāchārya, the son of Chandasivāchārya and the head of the temple of Siddhēshvara Mahādēva at Kshamēmāthuna (Kshatmamāthuka?) on the occasion of a lunar eclipse. The boundaries of the land

---

1. See his *List of Inscriptions of Northern India*, No 103, where he reads the year as Samvat 1069.

granted were as follows: to the east the land of the Brāhmana Gōvinda, to the south the land of Vāmana, the son of Durlabha, to the west the village belonging to the Mahasamanta Pūrnachanda and to the north the land of the Brāhmana Shrīdhara. The date of the record is the 15th day of the bright half of Māgha (Vikrama) Samvat 1059 (=1002 A.D.).<sup>1</sup>

The witnesses were Matvāka, the preceptor of Dēvarāja and Pūrnachanda. The grant was written by Sūryaravi, the son of Nyāsa.

Though no mention of the clan of donor Dēvarāja is found in the grant, yet on the basis of the year and the place given in it, we may assume that he was a Paramāra<sup>2</sup> ruler of Ābū whose second name was Mahīpāla and who succeeded his father Dharanīvarāha, a ruler famous in the chronicle of Rājasthān. We give here a *chhappaya* often recited by the bards in honour of Dharanīvarāha:

मंडोवर सामंत हुवो अजमेर सिद्धसुव ।  
 गढ पूंगल गजमल्ल हुवो लोद्रवै भाण भुव ॥  
 अल्लपल्ल अरवद् भोजराजा जालंधर ।  
 जोगराज धरधाट हुवौ हांसू पारकर ॥  
 नवकोटि किराडू संजुगत धिर पंवारहर थपिया ।  
 धरणीवराह धर भाइयां कोट वांट जू जू किया ॥

According to this, Dharnīvarāha distributed the nine provinces of Mandōr, Ajmēr, Pūngal, Lōdravā, Ābū, Jālōr, Dhāt, Pārkar and Kirādū among his nine brothers. It is also said that owing to these nine chiefships, Mārwar has come to be known as "Navakōti Mārwar." But there is very little truth in the above *chhappaya*<sup>3</sup>.

Dēvarāja's (Mahīpāla's) son and successor was Dhandhuka who was obliged to accept the allegiance of Sōlankī (Chālukya) Kumārapāla I, the ruler of Gujrāt.

1 (The date is irregular. The full moon of Māgha fell on Thursday the 21st January when there was no lunar eclipse. The nearest lunar eclipse occurred on the full moon of Phālguna corresponding to Friday the 19th February. It is also not verifiable for Samvat 1059 current or Samvat 1069—Ed.)

2 For the history of Paramāra rulers please refer to my *Bharata's Prachin Rajarash*, Vol. I, and *Raja Bhoj*, (both in Hindi).

3. See also *Ind. Ant.*, Vol. XL, pp. 233 f

## TEXT.

## First Plate.

- 1 सिद्धम् [1\*] ॐ नमः शिवाय ॥ संवत् १[०]५६ मा
- 2 व शु (सु) दि १५ अस्यां संवत्सरमासपक्षदि-
- 3 वसपूर्वायां श्रीर<sup>२</sup>मालावस्थितमहाराजा-
- 4 धिराजश्रीदेवराजः स्वभुज्यमानविषये
- 5 धर्मदायेन क्षेत्रशासन(नं) प्रयच्छति ॥ यदिहै-
- 6 व श्रीर<sup>२</sup>मालीयकोट्टाहतिणदिग्भागे क्षेत्रं
- 7 यस्याघादनानि ॥ पूर्वतो गोविन्दवा(त्र)क्षण-
- 8 सत्का भूसीमा । दक्षिणतो वामनदुर्लभसु-
- 9 तसत्का भूसीमा । पश्चिमतो महासामन्तश्री-
- 10 पूर्णचण्डसत्का [आ]मेण सह भूसीमा ।
- 11 उत्तरतः श्रीधरवा(त्र)क्षणक्षेत्र[त्रि\*]ण भूसीमा [1\*]

## Second Plate.

- 12 एवमेतच्चतुराघ(वा) दनाभ्यंतरक्षेत्रे ।<sup>१</sup>
- 13 अस्माभिः सोमग्रहणे स्नात्वा त्रिलोकीं दुर्गं शंकर-
- 14 मभ्यर्च्य मातापिनोरत्नमनश्च पुण्ययशोभिर्वृद्धय(य)
- 15 शासनेतो(नो)दकपूर्वमाचंद्रार्ककालीनतया प्रति-
- 16 पादितं [1\*] [आ]उरकाचार्याय ।<sup>१</sup> चण्डशिवाचार्यपुत्रा-
- 17 य . . . . . श्रीसिद्धेश्वरदेवस्यान्नाग्रीशाय
- 18 प्रदत्तं न केनापि परिप्रेयनीयं ॥ अस्मद्वंशजैरन्यै-
- 19 श्च भाविभोस्तृभिः । अत्र साक्षी श्रीदेवराजगुरुर्महारा-
- 20 कः । अत्र साक्षी श्रीपूर्णचण्डः । लिखितं सूर्यरवि-
- 21 णा न्याससुतेन । यो यः पृथिव्यां राजा हि ममा
- 22 तोर्द्ध<sup>६</sup> भविष्यति । तस्याहं करलग्नस्तु शासने सा(मा)
- 23 व्यतिक(का)मे (मे)त् । स्वहस्त[ः\*] श्रीदेवराजस्य ।

1. Expressed by a symbol.

2. The figure 2 is used to denote the repetition of श्री.

3. Danda unnecessary.

4. Danda unnecessary.

5. The reading seems to be *Kṣhamamathune* but its meaning is not clear. (To me the reading appears to be *Kṣhamamathuka* and may mean 'at Kṣhamamāsthuka' where the temple of the Mahādeva Śiḍhē varā seems to have been situated.—Ed.)

6. Read *mad urdham cha* or *mama gotre*.

## 2. Jalor inscription of the time of Paramara Visala, dated V. S. 1174.

(Published in the Indian Antiquary, Vol. LXII, (p. 41) (March 1933 A. D.)

This inscription was fixed in the inner side of the northern wall of the building called "Tōpkhānā" at Jalor (Mārwār). It was first noticed by Professor D. R. Bhandarkar in *PRASI. W. C.*, 1908-9, p. 54, and summarised by him in No. 194 of his *List of Inscr. N. I.* During my recent visit to the place I found it fixed in the wall upside down and brought it to the Sardar Museum, Jodhpur, for preservation.

The inscription is engraved on a bulky white stone slab, which measures 2' 3½" × 1' 10". But on reading the contents it was found that when this stone was removed from its original place to be fixed in the Tōpkhānā (sometimes used as a mosque) it was damaged a bit on one side. This is inferred from the fact that the last two letters of the 4th and the 5th lines are missing.

The inscription contains 13 lines. The language is Sanskrit, and the characters belong to the northern type of the twelfth century of the Vikrama era. As regards orthography, the consonant following *r* is doubled, except in one case.

The date given in this inscription is Samvat 1174, Āsāḍha Sudi 5 Bhaumē, corresponding to Tuesday the 25th June 1118 A. D. The Samvat given in it is Shrāvaṇādi and not Chaitrādi.



The importance of this inscription lies in the fact that this is the only inscription hitherto found which gives the genealogy of the branch of the Paramāras who ruled over Jalor. Vākpatirāja, the first Paramāra ruler mentioned in this inscription, is quite different from Vākpatiāja, the Paramāra ruler of Mālwa: for the latter had no male issue and therefore adopted his nephew Bhojā, while the one mentioned in this inscription had a son named Chandana.

As the inscription is dated V. S. 1174, the time of this Vākpatirāja would be about V. S. 1150. It is therefore probable that the founder of the Paramāra branch of Jalor might have had some connection with Dharanī Varāha, the Paramāra ruler of Ābu.

### Text.

1. ॐ जेतुं विश्वामित्रं वशिष्ठमुनिनातिकोपपूरणेन
2. परमारणाय जनित [ः] कुंडे तेनैव परमार [ः]
3. आसीद्वाक्पतिराजनामनृपतिः श्रीपरमारा [न्वये]
4. तत्पुत्रोजनि चन्दना (नो) वनिपतिः तन्नदनो देव [राट्]
5. तत्पुत्रस्त्वपराजित [ः] समभवत्प्रौढप्रताप [ः स्वयं]
6. पुत्रोभूदपराजितस्य विजयी श्रीविज्जलो भूपतिः
7. सेनानीरिवशंभो प्रद्युम्न इवाथवा हरे [न्मूनं?]
8. दत्ते (त्तो) वाम्युजसूतेर्धारावर्षो नराधिपतिः ॥
9. धारावर्षस्य पुत्रोयं जातो धीसलभूपतिः
10. येन भूमंडलीकानां धर्ममाम्मोत्र दर्शितः ॥
11. राक्षी मेलरदेव्या ( धी ) तु पत्नी धीसलभूपतेः ॥
12. सौवर्णं कलसं मूर्द्धनि सिंधुराजेभ्यरेत्र ( रु ) तं ॥
13. [सं] वत् ११७४ आषाढ सुदि ५ भौमे ॥

### Translation.

Ls. 1-2. The enraged Vashishtha created the Paramāra from (his) fire altar to conquer Vishvāmitra and to kill his enemies.

Ls. 3-6. There was a king named Vākpatirāja in the dynasty of Paramāra. His son was Chandana, who got a son named Dēvarāja. Dēvarāja had a son named Aparājita, whose son was Vijjala.

Ls. 7-8. His son, like Kārtikēya to Shiva, Pradyumna to Kṛṣṇa and Dakṣa Prajāpati to Brahmā was Dhārāvarsha.

Ls. 9-10. Dhārāvarsha's son was Vīsala, who enlightened all the petty chiefs with religious knowledge.

Ls. 11-12. Mēlaradēvī, the queen of this king Vīsala got this golden *kalasa* put here on the steeple of the temple of Sindhu Rājēshvara<sup>1</sup>.

L. 13. Saṁvat 1174 Āshādha Sudi 5 Tuesday.

---

1. This temple was probably built by Sindhurāja, the founder of the Paramāra dynasty of Ābu, as is evident from the inscription dated 1218 V.S. found at Kirādu —

‘सिधुराजो महागजः समभून्मन्मथले’

This temple is not in existence now.

### 3. Kiradu inscription of the time of Chaulukya Kumarapala and his Feudatory Paramara Someshvara dated V.S. 1218.

[Published in the Indian Antiquary, Vol. LXI (pp 135 136), (July 1932 A. D )]

This inscription is engraved on a pillar at the entrance of a dilapidated temple of Shiva at Kirādu, a ruined town situated about 16 miles north-west of Bādmer (in Jodhpur State). It was transcribed by Mr. Puran Chand Nahar in his *Jaina Inscr.*, Pt I, p. 251 f. A summary of the inscription has also been published by Dr. D. R. Bhandarkar in his *List of the Inscriptions of Northern India*, No. 312.

The epigraph measures 17"×17" and contains 26 lines. As the middle portion of the stone from the third line to the twentieth has peeled off, some names, etc. are destroyed. The language is Sanskrit, and the whole of the record except a portion of the last line is in verse. As regards orthography, it is worth noting that, in some places, the consonant following 'r' is doubled, ञ is used for ञ and ञ for ञ. The importance of the inscription lies in the fact that this is the only record which contains the genealogy of the Paramāra branch of Kirādu and the name of the Paramāra king Sindhurāja of Mārwar, the father of Utpalarāja, the first known Paramāra king of Ābu.

It is dated Samvat 1218 Āshvina Sudī I, Gurau=Thursday, the 21st September 1161 A. D.

The purport of the inscription is as follows:—

In the dynasty of the Paramāras, who sprang from the fire altar of Vashishtha at Ābu, there was born a king named

Sindhurāja, who ruled over Marumaṇḍala (Mārwar). His son was Ūsala (Utpala<sup>1</sup>). The names of Utpala's son and grandson have peeled off. Then is mentioned Dharaṇīdhara (Dharaṇīvarāha),<sup>2</sup> and his son was Dēvarāja<sup>3</sup>, who perhaps built a temple of Dēvarājēshvara. Then is mentioned Dhandhuka<sup>4</sup> who ruled over Maru mandala (Mārwar) through the favour of Durlabharāja (1066-1078 V. S.) (the Chaulukya king). Krishṇarāja<sup>5</sup> (II) was the son of Dhandhuka, and his son was Sochharāja,<sup>6</sup> whose son Udayarāja, being a feudatory of (Chaulukya) Jayasimha (1150-1199 V. S.), conquered Chōḍa, Gauda, Karanāta, and Mālava. Sōmēshvara (name peeled off here, but appears in line 23), the son of Udayarāja, regained his lost kingdom of Sindhurājapur<sup>7</sup> through the favour of (Chaulukya) Jayasimha Siddharāja (perhaps in 1198 V. S.), became firmly established in 1205 V. S. in the reign of (Chaulukya) Kumārapāla, and protected for a long time his Kirātakupa (Kiradu) along with Shivakupa. He also exacted 1700 horses (including 1 five-nailed and 8 peacock-breasted horses) and took two forts, one of Tanukōtta<sup>8</sup> and the other of Navasara<sup>9</sup> from prince Jajjaka on Tuesday, the first day of the bright half of Ashvina 1218 V. S. at 4½ hours after sunrise. But on his (Jajjaka's) acknowledging his allegiance to the Chaulukya king (Kumārapāla), he (Sōmēshvara) reinstated him in the possession of those places.

By the order of the king this *prashasti* was composed by Narasimha, was written by Yashodēva and was engraved by Jasōdhara.

1. This is the first name of the Paramāra branch of Ābu found in the inscription of Vasantgarh, dated V. S. 1099 (*Ep. Ind.*, vol. IX, p. 10 ff.).

2. *Supra* vol. XL, p. 289. When Sōlankī (Chaulukya) Mūlarāja (998-1052 V. S.) attacked him he was obliged to seek the help of the Rashtrakūṭa Dhavala of Hastikundī (Hathūndī) in Mārwar (*Epigraphia Indica*, vol. X, p. 21).

3. He was also named Mahīpāla. A copper grant of his, dated V. S. 1059 (A. D. 1002), has been found. (See pp. 205-207.)

4. He refused allegiance to Chāulukya Bhīmadēva I (1078-1120 V. S.) and was driven away from Ābu, but afterwards Vimala, the new 'Dandapati,' of Ābu settled the dispute and brought him back from Chitor, where he (Dhandhuka) lived for some days with king Bhoja of Mālwa.

5. He was the younger brother of Pūrṇapāla (Bhandarkar's *List of Inscriptions of Northern India*, Nos. 135 and 139.)

6. He was the founder of the Paramāra branch of Kirādu.

7. This might have been founded by Sindhurāja himself or by his descendants after the name of founder of the Paramāra branch of Mārwar and Ābu.

8. Tanaut in the Jaipur State,

9. Nausar in the Jodhpur State.

The inscription ends with the date: Vikrama-Samvat 1218 Ashvina sudi 1 Gurau.

*Text.*

१. [ कं नमः ] सर्वज्ञाय ॥ नमो नंताय सूक्ष्माय ज्ञानगम्याय वेधसे ॥ विश्वरूपाय शुद्धाय देवदेवाय शंभवे ॥ [ १ ]
२. देवस्य तस्य चरितानि जयन्ति शंभोः सस्य (शश्व) त्कपालवि [ धुम ] स्म विभूषणस्य । गर्व्यः सकोपि हृदि यस्य प-
३. दं करोति गौरीनितम् (व) चिरबलकज-पदगतात् ॥ २ [ वशिष्ट ] ————  
[ भूपिते ] र्जु ( र्जु ) दभूधरे । सुरग्याः
४. परमाराणां वंशोऽस्य नलकुण्डतः ॥ ३ तत्रानेकम् [ हीपाल ] ———— ।  
[ सि ] धुराजो महागजः
५. समभून्मरुमंडले ॥ ४ निरर्गल मिलद्वैरि ———— । ————  
——— प्रतापोज्ज्वलदूस —
६. लः ॥ ५ शंभुवदभूरिभूमीशाश्वत्तर्जनीयो [ भ ] ———— । ————  
——— सूः ॥ ६ रण्ये
७. खड्गरण [ त्का ] र रावणोत्थगणै [ भयः ] । ———— । ————  
——— [ ॥ ७ ] सिंधुराजधरा —
८. धारधरणीधरधामवान् । [ मा ] ———— । ————  
——— [ ॥ ८ ] [ देवरा ] जोभवत्तस्मात्
९. सुरराजो हराशया । देवराजोऽवर ———— । ————  
[ ॥ ९ ] ———— [ म ] पहाय महीमि —
१०. मां । मन्ये कल्पद्रुमः प्रायादृष्टश्च [ क ] ———— । ————  
[ ॥ १० ] ———— । ————  
दारणात् । श्रीम —
११. हुर्लजभराजोपि राजेंद्रो रंजितो — [ ॥ ११ ] ———— । ————  
——— तैः । येन दुर्वार —
१२. वीर्येण भूपितं मरुमंडलं ॥ १२ ध [ र्माकरो व ( व ) भू ] ———— । ————  
——— [ रुष्णा ] राजो महा —
१३. शन्दविभूषितः ॥ १३ तत्पुत्रः सोऽद्वराजाल्यः ———— । ————  
——— [ कल्प — ]
१४. द्रुमो भवत् ॥ १४ तस्मादुदयराजाख्यो महाराज ———— । ————  
——— [ ५ नी ] कपदाधि —
१५. कः ॥ १५ आचो (चौ) डगौडकरणाट्टमालवोत्तरपश्चिमं । ———— । ————  
——— शजं ॥ १६
१६. प्रा ( श्री ) सिंधुराजभूपाजात्पितृ (ता) पुत्रक्रमात्पुनः तस्मादुदयरा ———— । ————  
——— ॥ १७ उत्कीर्ण —

१७. मपि योराज्यमुद्ग्रे भुजवीर्यतः। जयसिंहमहीपाला — — — — — [॥ १८ ]  
— — — — — एम ( ? ) — — वर्ये
१८. विक्रमभूषतेः। प्रसादाज्जयसिंहस्य सिद्धराजस्य भूभुजः [ ॥ १९ — — — — — ]  
जेन सिंधुराजपुरो —
१९. द्रवं । भूयो निर्याज सौ ( शौ ) र्येण राज्यमेतत्समुद्धृतं ॥ २० पुनर्द्धा [ दशसंख्येषु पं ]  
चाधिकशतेष्ट ( प्व ) जं । कु —
२०. मारपालभूपालात् सप्रतिष्ठमिदं कृतं ॥ २१ [ कि ] रा [ ट ] कूपमात्मीयं — — — — —  
— समन्वितं । निजेन न्न ( न्ना ) व —
२१. धर्मेण पालयामास यश्चिरं ॥ २२ अष्टाद [ शाधिके ] चास्मिन् शतद्वादशके ऽश्विने ।  
प्रतिपदशुक्लसंयो —
२२. मे सार्द्ध [ या ] मे गते दि [ ना ] त् ॥ २३ दंडं सप्तदशशतान्यश्वानां नृपजज्जकात् । सह  
पंचनखा —
२३. श्वेन मयूरादिभिरष्टभिः ॥ २४ तण्णकोट्टं नवसरो दुग्गो सोमेश्वरोग्रहीत् । उच्चां [ ग ]  
वर [ हा ] —
२४. साढ्यांशके चैवात्मसादा ( द ) सौ ॥ २५ व ( व ) हुशः [ सेव ] कीकृत्य चौलुक्य-  
जगतीपतेः । पुनः संस्थापया —
२५. मास तेषु देशेषु जज्जकं ॥ २६ प्रशस्तिमकरोदेतां नरसिंहो नृपाक्षया । लेखकोत्र य [ शो ] —
२६. देवः सूत्रधारोस्तु ( ० ) जसोधरः ॥ २७ विक्रम [ संव ] त् १२१८ अ ( आ ) श्विन  
शुदि १ गुरौ ॥ मगलं म [ हाथी ] : ॥

**4 Kiradu inscription of the time of Chaulukya Bhimadeva II  
and his feudatory Chauhana Madanabrahmadeva,  
dated V.S. 1235.**

( Published in the *Indian Antiquary*, Vol LXII (p 42), (March 1933 A.D.)

This inscription is engraved on a pillar at the entrance of a Shiva temple at Kirādu, a ruined village near Hātmā about 16 miles north-west of Bādmēr in the Mallānī district (Mārwar). It was first noticed by Prof. D. R. Bhandarkar in *PRASI W. C.*, 1906-07, page 42, and is summarised in No. 381 of his *List of Inscriptions of Northern India*.

It contains 16 lines and covers a space of  $17\frac{1}{2}" \times 9\frac{1}{2}"$ . The language is Sanskrit. Except three couplets, one in the beginning and two at the end, the whole is in prose. The middle portion, from the 5th to the 14th line, as also the 16th line, has peeled off. As regards orthography it is to be noted that at some places the consonant following *r* is doubled, at one place *s* is used for *sh* and at others *sh* for *s*.

The record, after paying reverence to Shiva in prose and poetry, gives the date as V. S. 1235, Kārtika Sudi 13 Gurau (Thursday the 26th October 1178 A.D.) when in the reign of Bhīmadēva (II) (V.S. 1235-1298) his feudatory Shākambarī (Chauhāna) *Maharajaputra* Madanabrahmadēva was ruling at Kirātakūpa (Kirādu), and Tējapāla was carrying on the administration. It also tells us that the latter's (Tējapāla's) wife, seeing the old image of the temple broken by Turushkas, installed a new image on the aforesaid date; and, making a request to the ruler (Madanabrahmadēva), provided two gifts for the gods.

## TEXT.

१. ॐ ऋतमः शिवायः ( य ) सधूर्जटि [ जयत्यद्य ] जयिनां (?) विजया इव<sup>१</sup> यस्यैरुपलित-  
भ्रांति क—
२. येत्यद्यापि या ( जा ) हवी । संयत् १२३५ कार्तिक [ शुदि ] १३ गुरावधेह  
श्रीमदणहिलपाटकाधिष्ठितमहाराजाधिराज—
३. परमेश्वर परमभट्टारक रिपुवंशाप्ररोह [ रामायतार ? ] श्रीमद्दीमदेवकल्याणविजयराज्ये  
तत्प्रभुप्रसादायात धी—
४. किराटरूपे रचिखिसप्रताप. हिम [ कर [ रचिर ] करभिराम. मेरुखि ] सुवर्णश्रिया-  
मनोरमो अनेक समरसंघ—
५. द्रवैरिक्खिघटापीठदण्डाकरवाज [ शा ] कभरीभूषा [ ल ] — — — — [ महा ] राज-  
पुत्रश्रीमदग्नहदेवराज्ये तस्य स —
६. दाशभिधायी जन्ममहापचगन्दादिसन्त्यालकारो — — — — — [ सन्त्या ] धिक्कार  
सकलज्यापारचितान्त ( भ ) र स ( ज ) फट—
७. धुराधौरयकलमहं श्रीतेजपाल [ देव ] सुपत्नीव [ मानस ? ] — — — — — [ यी ]  
राजहंसीमित्र जलितपदमार्गा सुरसुंद —
८. रीमिरसत ( सतत ) मनिमेवायलोक [ न ] — — — — — धल देवा (?)  
— — — — — जलजतरजतरं जीवितये चाकल्य पे —
९. हिकाऽमुष्मिक [ फ ] लं चांगीकृ [ त्य ] — — — — —  
— — — — — र देवभया<sup>२</sup> मूर्तिरासीत् सातुरकं ( फैं ) भन्ना
१०. तांच निरीक्ष्य तस्मिन्य ( न्न ) पि — — — — —  
— — — — — सकलसुरासुरमुकुटमणिकिरि ( र ) ण —
११. संघट्टययित्वापादपद्मयु [ गजं ] — — — — —  
— — — — — कारयित्वाऽस्मिन् दिने प्रतिष्ठिता ॥
१२. तथा च चतुर्द ( ज ) महानदी — — — — —  
— — — — — [ नि ] विन्य म्व राजानं प्रगा ( सा ) दं याचयित्वा
१३. धीकिराट्कृषीय शु — — — — —  
— — — — — दिनं दत्त [ मिदं ] विगोपकृत्यं ॥
१४. तथा दीपार्थं च दत्त ( सं ) तेन — — — — —  
— — — — — स्वरभिभूषाजिध्याचंद्रार्ज
१५. यायन् पाजनीयं ॥ यदुभिर्यसुधा भुक्ता राजमि मगरादिभिः । [ यम्ययस्य यदा ] भूर्मा  
तस्य तस्य तदाकृतं ॥ १
१६. स्वदत्तां परदत्तां या — — — — —  
— — — — — [ फ ] ल [ म् ] ॥२॥ मगजं महाश्रीः ॥

1. The original seems to have 'तेजजटावृद्धो जयताट् विजया ( य ) य [ 1 ]'—D. R. B.

2. Perhaps 'देयता ( the gift to the god ) as to be rep.'.



## 5. The Sambhar inscription of Chaulukya Jayasimha's time.

[Published in the Indian Antiquary, Vol LVIII (pp 234 236), (December 1929 A D )]

This inscription was fixed in a well known as Umar Shâh-kā-kūân at Sâmbhar, and was first examined by me in 1925.

Afterwards I requested the Jodhpur State authorities to have the inscription removed from the well and sent to the Sardar Museum for completion of its reading, and for its preservation. It was accordingly taken out of the well and sent to the Museum in 1926.

The inscription is engraved on two black stone slabs, which were fixed with lime, one below the other horizontally. The surface of each slab measures 16"×14 $\frac{3}{4}$ ", which is nearly all covered with writing. The inscription contains 28 lines, of which 14 are written on the one and the rest on the other slab, which are more weathered and damaged. The first two lines are in somewhat bigger characters than the rest. The engraving on both the slabs is filled with *chunam*. The language of the inscription is Sanskrit, and the characters are of the Northern type of the twelfth century of the Vikrama era.

As regards orthography, the letter ञ at one place stands for ञ, and the dental ञ for the palatal ञ.

Through the date of the inscription is not traceable, yet the following words in lines 13 and 14 show that it was written in the reign of Jayasimha after the birth of his sons Mahipala

Kīrtipāla and Kumārāpāla, *i.e.*, towards the end of the third quarter of the twelfth century of the Vikrama era.

जय ( जै ) सिंह [ दे ]

नरमौलिमाः जाता.....गुणैर्युता

The special historical importance of the inscription lies in the date given in it for the establishment of the Anhilwādā kingdom by the Solankī Mūlarāja. The year assigned, hitherto, for the latter event by V. A. Smith was 961 A.D. (V.S. 1018); while Mahāmahopādhyāya G. H. Ojhā has suggested V.S. 1017 to 1052. But this inscription carries Mūlarāja back to Samvat 998, or A.D. 941 as would appear from the following verse :—

वसुनन्दनिधौचर्ये व्यतीते विक्रमार्कतः

मूलदेव नरेशस्तु [ चूडाम ] गिरभूद्भुवि ॥ ६ ॥

which means that after the expiry of 998 years from Vikrama Mūladēva came as the crest of the earth.

The Gujrāt chronicles also assign the same date to Mūlarāja, and they further tell us that he was the son of Rājī, as is also evident from Mūlarāja's copper-plate grant of V.S. 1043 (A.D. 987).

According to V. A. Smith, Rājī was probably one of the many designations of king Mahīpāla, who reigned from about A.D. 910 to about 940. Smith also adds that presumably Mūlarāja was his viceroy and, finding an opportunity, became independent.

It is stated in the *Prabandha-chintamani* and in the *Kumarapala-prabandha* that the marriage of Rāja, son of Munjāldēva, king of Kalyāṇ Kaṭak of Kanauj, was performed with the sister of the Chaora king Bhūyadadēva, and that Mūlarāja was the issue of this connection. It is also stated that Mūlarāja, on attaining maturity, killed his maternal uncle and usurped his kingdom: but no mention is found of the Solankīs having ever ruled over Kanauj. No doubt they held sway over Kalyāṇī in the Deccan and they had been feudatories also of the Pratihāra kings of Kanauj.

As regards Mūlarāja's death, V. A. Smith says that he was killed by the Chauhān Vighraharāja II, but in the *Pruthvirajavyaya-mahakavya* it is stated that Mūlarāja was only defeated and driven towards Kanṭh-kōt (in Kachh) by Vighraharāja. This fact is also borne out by Mērutunga's *Prabandha-chintamani*, which further informs us that when the king of Sapādalaksha attacked Mūlarāja, Bārap, the general of king Tailapa, also attacked him simultaneously, and that Bārap was killed in the action. There is mention of Bārap in *Kṛti-kaumudī* also. In the *Sukṛt sankṛtan* Bārap is stated to be a general of the king of Kanauj, but this does not seem to be correct.

In the *Dvyashraya-kavya* king Dvārapa of Lāta is stated to have been killed by Chāmunḍa Rāja, son of Mūlarāja.

The mention of Mūlarāja's name in the inscription of Rāshtrakūṭa Dhaval of V. S. 1053 (A.D. 997) as a contemporary also goes to show that he was reigning in that year. The Gujrāt chronicles also mention that his death occurred in V. S. 1053.

Only three copper grants of Mūlarāja have been found as follows:—

1. of V. S. 1030 Bhādrapada *sudī* 5 (Monday the 24th August 974 A.D.) found at Pāṭan (Baroda State).
2. of V. S. 1043 Māgh *badī* 15 (Sunday the 2nd January 987 A.D.) found at Kadi (Baroda State).
3. of V. S. 1051 Māgh *sudī* 15 (19th January 995 A.D.) found at Baroda.

The second of these plates speaks of a grant made on the occasion of a solar eclipse. But according to Kielhorn this eclipse had not been visible in India. Kielhorn further adds that if the month mentioned in the plate is *amant* then there was no eclipse at all, but that if the month is *purnimant* then there had been a total eclipse, but it was not visible in India.

In this plate the king's *vamsha* is mentioned as Chaulukik, and his and his father's titles as Mahārājādhirāja. It also adds that Mūlarāja conquered the Sārasvat *mandala* by the force of his own arm.

### TEXT.

- १—[॥ ओं ॥] श्रीगणेशाय नमः ॥ श्रुतांशुधौ पोत इव प्रसिद्धा ( १ ) [ सदैव ] व्र ( व्र )  
ह्लादिभिरीडिता
- २ पुप । सानंददा जाडचहरा तु भूतले । रत्नां [ सदा ] मे विदधातु भारती ॥ १ ॥ ब्रह्म-
- ३ स्वभूशंकरपशुपाणयः ( १ ) क्रियासुरेते भुवि स्वोदसीयसं । केष्टेदि [ रागर्वगजा ]  
भियुक्ता [ : ] सनातनं वो विबुधाः क्ष ( क्षि ) ती—
- ४ शाः ॥ २ ॥ सिद्धयंष्टौ च सिद्धयति यस्य स्मरणमात्रतः । सर्वकार्याणि विघ्नेशो ( श ? )  
एनादय ? नुमः सदा ॥ ३ ॥ सर्वसंप—
- ५ [ त्त ] रो लोके सर्वविघ्नप्रणास ( श ) कः । युष्माकं त्रिदशेशस्तु रविर्यच्छतुर्भंगलं ॥ ४ ॥  
चौलन्यनामा जगति प्र—
- ६ सिद्धो बभूव वंशोनररत्नयुक्तः । विपक्षमातंगहरिस्तु सूर्यो दारिद्र ( द्रव्य ) घ्वांत ( ते ) विमलः  
प्रभाकृत् ॥ ५ ॥ यथा देवेषु
- ७ देवेशो ग्रहेषु रोहिणीपतिः । सर्वोचलेषु मेरुश्च । यथा लोकेषु भूधरः ॥ ६ ॥ तथा चान्येषु  
वंगेषु पुर्णांशो ( शु ) रि—
- ८ व मेदिनी ? । चौलकप्रपतिवंगस्तु जातः को ( टीर ) वद्भूवि ॥ ७ ॥ युग्मम् ॥ तस्मिन् कुले  
मूलनृपो बभूव । वयोनि—
- ९ [ पात ] स्तु इति प्रसिद्धः । धर्माधिकामाक्षरसाधकस्तु ( कानि ) । चैत्यादिकार्याणि कृतानि येन ॥ ८ ॥  
वसुनंदनिधौ वषे । व्यती—
- १० ते विक्रमार्कतः । मूलदेवनरेशस्तु [ चूडाम ] शिरभूद्भुवि ॥ ९ ॥ सनुश्चामुंडराजः समजनि  
मतिमान् [ सर्वसिद्धा ]—
- ११ धर्मलः । जातस्तद्वल्लभात्यः ( त्यो ) विपुलगुण [ गणै ] दुर्लभाख्यः क्ष ( क्षि ) तीश ।  
तत्सुनुर्भामदे [ चोतिवलवल ] — — — —
- १२ दुभूतले भू [ त्त । आ ] सीत ( त्त ) त्पुनरस्यः [ स ] कलक्ष ( क्षि ) तिधरो ( रु )  
कर्णदेवो [ नरेंद्रः ] ॥ १० ॥ जात — — — — — — — — — —
- १३ जनाधार इति प्रसिद्धः । जय ( जै ) सिंह [ दे ] — — — — — सिंहो । — — — — — नाना  
— — — — — [ मौलिः ] ॥ — — — — —
- १४ — — म । — — — — — नरमौलिमाः । जाता — — — — — । — — — — —  
गुणैर्युताः ॥
- १५ — — चौलन्यनामनि । प्रसन्नः सुकृतीलोको ( कः ) कृपादेः कृत्यकार [ कः ] । — —  
— — [ वो ] भयत्तत्र भक्त — — — — — कुम—
- १६ — — नरा गु [ णैः ] । [ रि ] ण [ वे ] — — — — — स्तोनिचं । दानीसत्पात्रपोषकः ॥ १४ —  
— — — — — यः शूरा

- १७ — — — — [ जा ] तो । बालाव्यष्टाकुरस्तथा ॥ १ ॥ [ ५४ ] — — — —  
 — — — — दंता वि —
- १८ — — — — — वकुलमंडन. ॥ १६ ॥ वप्रद्वयीस — — — — —  
 — — — — — गृहै
- १९ — — — — — [ पि ] यैश्च । शाकंभरीमात्यम — — — — —  
 — — — — — मस्तु
- २० — — — — — — द नरेश्वरः ॥ तस्यध्रीन — — — — —  
 — — — — — स्तनया
- २१ — — — — — — गरश्चैव हेमाख्यो हरये — — — — — सवुद्धवा
- २२ — — — — — नाम [ मि ] का हूंगर [ सी ] — — — — —  
 — — — — — घ
- २३ — — — — — नगराजपु [ व ] — — — — — घ
- २४ — — — — — — का । जिणर — — — — —
- २५ — — — — — — चंद्रेच । — — — — —
- २६ — — — — — — — — — — —
- २७ — — — — — [ द ] राज्य — — — — — पुत्र । च उ — — — — —
- २८ — — — — — — कु [ दुं ] — — — — — [ व ] नमालीनाय [ सु ] — — — — —

*Abstract of the Contents*

This inscription opens with an invocation addressed to the goddess Sarasvatī and then to some other gods (down to verse 4). After that the poet in three verses praises the powerful Chālukya dynasty. From the 8th verse it goes to show that after the expiry of 998 years from Vikrama, Rājā Mūladēva came as crest of the earth in this dynasty, and that his son was Chāmundarāja, whose son was Vallabharāja, after whom came Durlabharāja. Durlabharāja had a son named Bhīmadēva, Bhīmadēva's son was Karnadēva, after whom came Jayasimha. Here ends the 11th verse, beyond which the inscription discloses no historical fact, though here and there some names are discernible. The name Shākambharī<sup>1</sup> also appears at one place, most probably to denote the site where this inscription had been set up.

1. We learn from history that this Jayasimha was the first Chālukya king who conquered Sāmbhar (Shākambharī) from the Chauhāns.

## APPENDIX D.

### 1. Jhalrapatan Stone Inscription of Udayaditya [Vikrama] Samvat 1143 (1086 A. D. )

[ Published in the Journal & proceedings of the (Royal) Asiatic Society of Bengal, Calcutta,  
( New series), Vol. X, No. 6, 1914 A D, PP. 241-243 ]

This stone inscription lies in Sarvasukhiyā Kothi at Jhāl-rāpātān. It contains ten lines of writing which cover a space of 8" (in breadth) by 6½" (in height). It is well preserved. The characters are Nāgarī. The letters in the first seven lines are bigger than those in the last three<sup>1</sup>. The language is Sanskrit and the whole of the inscription is in prose.

The inscription is dated the 10th of the bright half of Vaishākha in the [Vikrama] year 1143. It is mentioned in this inscription that Janna a Teli Patel built a temple of Shīva and dug a Vāpī (tank) in the reign of Udayāditya. Two prashastis (eulogies) of Udayāditya, dated Vikrama Samvat 1116 and 1137, have already been published. From this inscription it appears that Udayāditya Paramāra reigned till 1143. How this prince was related to Paramāra Bhōja has not yet been known. But his inscriptions show that he was related to Bhōja. A copper-plate of Paramāra Jayasimha I, dated Vikrama Samvat 1112 (A.D. 1055), published in *Epigraphia Indica*, vol. III, page 48, shows that Bhōja was succeeded by Jayasimha and afterwards by Udayāditya. A detailed account of these has been published by me in the issue of January 1914 of the *Saraswati Magazine*.

1. It is probable that the last lines may have been engraved afterwards.

## TEXT. 1

- 1 ओं<sup>1</sup> नमः शिवाय ॥ संवत् ११४३ वैसाख<sup>२</sup>शु(सु)दि १० अ-
- 2 येह श्रीमदुदयादित्यदेवकल्याणविजयराज्ये । ते-
- 3 लिकान्वय(ये) पट्टकिल<sup>४</sup>चाहिलसुतपट्टकिल<sup>५</sup>जन्न [ के ]-
- 4 न शंभोः प्रासादमिदं कारितं<sup>६</sup> । तथा चिरिहिल्लतले चा-
- 5 डाघौपकूपिकावुवासकयोः अंतराले वापी च ॥
- 6 उत्कीर्णं पण्डित<sup>७</sup>हर्षुकेने<sup>८</sup>ति ॥ \* ॥ जानासत्कमा-
- 7 ता धादणिः प्रणमति ॥ श्रीलोलिगस्वामिदेवस्स<sup>९</sup> केरि<sup>१०</sup>
- 8 तैलका<sup>११</sup>न्ययपट्टकिल<sup>१२</sup>चाहिलसुतपट्टकिल<sup>१३</sup>जनकेन ॥ श्रीसंघदेवपर-
- 9 वनिमित्तं<sup>१४</sup>दीपतैल्य<sup>१५</sup>चतुःप(प)लमेकं मुदकं क्रीत्वा<sup>१६</sup> तथा वरिषं<sup>१७</sup> प्रति स(°)विज्ञा-
- 10 ७ तं ॥ ३॥ मंगलं महाश्री ॥ ६

## TEXT. 18

1. Om<sup>19</sup> namah Shīvāya ॥ samvat 1143 Vaisa (shā)kha Shudi 10 a-
2. dyēha Shrīmad-udayādityadēvakalyāṇavijayarājye Tai-
3. likānvayē Paṭṭakila Chāhilasuta Paṭṭakila Janna-[kē]-
4. na Shāmbhoh prāsādamīdam<sup>20</sup> kārītam<sup>21</sup> । Tathā Chirihillatalēchā.
5. dā-ghausa-kūpikāvruvāsakayoh antarālē vāpīcha ॥
6. utkīrṇ-ēyam Paṇḍita<sup>22</sup> Harshukēnēti<sup>23</sup> \* ॥ Jānāsatkamā-
7. tā Dhāinīh pranamati ॥ Shrī Lōligasvāmīdēvassa<sup>24</sup> kērim<sup>25</sup>
8. Tailakānvā<sup>26</sup> PaṭṭakilaChāhilasutaPaṭṭakilaJannāke-
9. -va<sup>27</sup> nimityam<sup>28</sup> dipatailya<sup>29</sup> chatuḥpalam-ēkam muda-
10. kam<sup>30</sup> krītvā tathā varisham<sup>31</sup> prati savi-[jnā]-
10. tam<sup>32</sup> ॥ ३॥ Maṅgalam Mahāshrī ॥ ६

1 From an impression kindly supplied by Mr. G. H. Ojha

2 Denoted by a symbol.

3 Read. वैसाख ।

4. Read. पट्टकिल ।

5 Read. पट्टकिल ।

6 Read. प्रासादोऽयं कारितः ।

7 Read. पण्डित ।

8 Read. हर्षुकेने° ।

9 Read. देवस्या

10 The meaning is not clear. perhaps कृते is meant.

11 Read. तैलका° ।

12 Read. पट्टकिल ।

13 Read. पट्टकिल ।

14 Read. पर्वनिमित्तं ।

15 Read. तैल° ।

16 The meaning is not clear: perhaps मोदकं क्रीत्वा is meant.

17 Read. वर्ष ।

18 From an ink impression kindly supplied by Mr. G. H. Ojha.

19 Denoted by a symbol.

20 Read prāsādayam.

21 Read karitah.

22 Read Paṇḍita.

23 Read Harshukēnēti.

24 Read Dēvasya.

25 Read krītē-

26 Read Tailakānvayē.

27 Read parva

28 Read nimityam

29 Read tailya.

30 Read Mōdakaṁ.

31 Read varisham.

32 Read Samvijnātam.

TRANSLATION.

1 Om! Reverence to Shiva.

In Sanvat 1143 on the 10th of the bright half of the  
month Vaishākha,

2 to-day in the prosperous reign of Udayādityadēva,

3 Tēli Patēla Chahila's son Patēla-Janna

4 erected this temple of the god Shiva and also in  
Chirihilla,

5 between Chādāghausha Kūpikā and Vruvasaka, (dug)a  
Vāpī (tank).

6 This inscription is engraved by Pandita Harshuka. The  
mother of Janna,

7 Dhāini, bows. For Shri Loligasvāmidēva,

8 Tēli Patēla Chāhila's son Patēla-Janna at the ceremony  
of Sēṇḍhavadēva

9 Promises four pala (a measure) oil and a ball of sweet  
to be offered every year

10 prosperity! Great fortune!

— — —



## 2. Hāthal Plates<sup>1</sup> of (Paramara) Dharavarsha [Vikrama] Samvat 1237 (1180 A. D.).

[Published in the Indian Antiquary, vol. XLIII, (September 1941) (pp. 193—194)]

THIS inscription was found in the Hāthal village in the Sirohi State about 3 miles North-West of Mount Ābū. It is engraved on two copper plates, each of which measures about 6½" broad by 5½" high and contains a ring hole but the ring has been lost.

Each plate is engraved on one side only. One of these plates contains 10 lines and the other 11. But the 11th line seems to be a post script, for the letters in this line differ widely from the others.

The characters are Nāgarī of the 12th century. The language is very incorrect Sanskrit. This may be due to the fault of the engraver. It is written in prose throughout except the three imprecatory verses (lines 15 to 20 of the second plate). In respect of orthography the letters *b* and *v* are both denoted by the sign for *v*.

This inscription is dated Thursday, the 11th of the bright half of Kārtika in the (Vikrama) year 1237, and refers to the reign of Dhārāvarsha, who, in this inscription, is styled the descendant of Dhūmarājadeva, Rājā of Ābū who is described in the inscriptions of Ābū<sup>2</sup> and

1 The ink impressions of these plates were kindly given to me by Rai Bahadur Pandit Gauri Shankar H. Ojha, Superintendent, Rajputana Museum, Ajmer.

2 तत्राय मेघावरुणस्य जुह्वारवटोमिर्तुडं तुरयः पुपमवत् ॥

मरुता मुनीन्द्रः परमारखल्लम स द्यादत्तं परमारसंज्ञया ॥ ११ ॥

पुरा तस्य न्यये राजा धूमराजः प्रयो भवत् ॥

येन धूमराजेनेन दम्ब दंशाः क्षमाभूताम् ॥ १२ ॥

(Unpublished Inscription in the Achaleshvara temple at /bu).

Girvar<sup>1</sup> as the founder of the Paramāra clan.<sup>2</sup>

The minister, at that time, was Kovidāsa. The day of the charter specified in the inscription is *Devottama Ekadashi*; and it says the following with regard to the donee Bhaṭṭāraka Viśala Ugiadamaka, *acharya* of Shiva-dharma: (1) That he be granted....in Sāhivādā. (2) That he be permitted to graze his cattle on the pasture grounds free of charge. (3) That a pasture land be granted to him in Kumbhāranulī. (4) That he be granted an area of land which can be tilled with two ploughs in a day. (5) In the 11th line of the second plate, which is supposed to be a postscript it is mentioned that the pastures of Māgavadi and Hāthaladi villages also be granted to him.

Lines 5-10 of the second plate contain curses on those princes who would deprive him of these privileges.

Of the localities mentioned here Hāthaladi is obviously Hāthal where the plates were found. In the 15th century inscriptions, this village bears the name of Brahmassthāna. This name must have been given to it either because it was granted to Brāhmanas by Paramāra princes, or because there was a temple of Brahmā near it which is now in ruins.

Text.

First Plate.

१ ॐ संवत् १२३७ वर्षे कार्तिक सुदि ११ गुरौ वद्ये—  
२ ह चाज्ञापने ॥ समस्त राजावली समलंकृत [त] श्रीमद्वर्धुदा—  
३ धिपति श्रीधुमराज देवकुल कमलोपो ( द्यो ) तनमात्त [ \* ] ड—  
४ मा [ \* ] डलिकेसुर<sup>३</sup> शम्भु श्रीधाराय पदेव रुक्म्याय विज—

१ जयन्तु निखिल तीर्थैः सैव्यग-स्सम- । मनुजि सु-न-मुनेर्बुधदिः ।

विलसदनलगर्भा-द्भूत श्रीवशिष्ठः कमवि सुमटमने सृष्टान् यन मन्त्र ॥ १ ॥

शानोत धेनवे (नै) पानिजयेन मुनिःस्वयोप परमराजातिन् ।

तस्मैद द वदभुगभूरिमाय तं धीमराज च चरार नम्र ॥ ४ ॥

(Pāṇinīyāy Inscription of Girvar) I shall edit this inscription as soon as possible.

२ श्रीधुमराजः प्रथम भव भव सवस्तत्र न्येद्रवरो ।

मूर्तेभूतो यः कृतवानभिज्ञ न पत्तद्वयोन्येदनवेदन सु ॥

३ Expressed by a Sign,

६ Read चाज्ञापने

७ Read धुमरा<sup>४</sup>

४ Read गुणवद्ये<sup>५</sup>

६ Read 'द्वर्धुदा'<sup>६</sup>

६ Read 'क' सुरार्धु<sup>७</sup>

- ५ यराज्ये तत्पादपद्मोपजीविनमहं<sup>१</sup> श्रीकाविदे<sup>२</sup> स-  
 ६ मस्तमुद्राव्यापारान य ( प ) रिगंधयतीत्येव<sup>३</sup> काले प्रवर्त्त-  
 ७ माने श [१] सनात्तराणि लिख्यते<sup>४</sup> यथा । अद्य संजा-  
 ८ त देवोष्ठनीपकादस्यां<sup>५</sup> महापञ्चीण<sup>६</sup> नलिनीदल-  
 ९ गतजलजलवतरलतरं जीवितव्यासिद<sup>७</sup> विधाय<sup>८</sup>  
 १० परमपैवा<sup>९</sup>चार्यभट्टारकवीसजउग्रदमके-

*Second Plate.*

- ११ स्य<sup>१०</sup>साहिलवाडाग्रामे .. मुक्ति [ : ] ॥ तथा पतदीयध-  
 १२ शेः<sup>११</sup>गोचरे चरणीया<sup>१२</sup> तथा कुंभारनुलिग्रामे सुरमिम-  
 १३ र्यादापर्यत भूमी दत्त<sup>१३</sup> हल २ हलहयभूमी<sup>१४</sup> शासने-  
 १४ नोदम्पूर्व [ . ] प्रदत्ताः<sup>१५</sup> ॥ द्यूतेऽन्नमहं<sup>१६</sup> श्रीकोविद<sup>१७</sup> से-  
 १५ ठि<sup>१८</sup> जाल्हणो ॥ मतै ॥ श्रीः ॥ बहुभिर्व्यसुधा भुक्ता रा-  
 १६ जमिः सगरादिभिः यस्य यस्य यदा भूमी तस्य<sup>१९</sup> तस्य त-  
 १७ दा फल [ . ] ॥ १ ॥ स्वदत्तां<sup>१९</sup> परदत्तां वा यो हरेद्वसुंधरां<sup>२०</sup> । पछि-  
 १८ र्धर्षसहस्राणि<sup>२१</sup> बलमाया [ . ]<sup>२२</sup> जायते कृमि [ : ] ॥ २ ॥ ममवेश-  
 १९ त्तये क्षीणे<sup>२३</sup> अन्योहनृपतिर्भवेत् । तस्याहं करज-  
 २० श्रोसि<sup>२४</sup> मम दत्तं न लोपयेन्<sup>२५</sup> ॥ ३ ॥ शुभं भवतु<sup>२६</sup> ॥ छ ॥  
 २१ मागवाडीग्रामग्रासभूमी दत्ता<sup>२७</sup> हातडजीग्रामग्रासभूमी दत्त<sup>२८</sup> [ १ ]

1 Read	जीव्यह	2 Read	कोविद.
3 Read	पारान् परिपन्थयामीत्येव	4 Read	लिख्यते <sup>०</sup>
5 Read	देवोष्ठान्येकादश	6 Read	पञ्चीणि
7 Read	जीवितव्यमिद	8 Read	विज्ञाय
9 Read	मपैवा <sup>०</sup>	10 Read	दमकाय
11 Read	धेनवो	12 Read	चारणीयाः
13 Read	पर्यन्ता भूमिर्दत्ता	14 Read	भूमिः या
15 Read	प्रदत्ता	16 Read	द्यूतकोऽग्राह
17 Read	कोविद	18 Read	भूमिस्तस्य
19 Read	स्वदत्ता	20 Read	हरेत वसुंधराम्
21 Read	षष्ट्यर्पेनदस्ताणि	22 Read	विष्टयां
23 Read	क्षये जाते	24 Read	लग्नोऽग्निम
25 Read	लोपयेत्	26 Read	भवतु
27 Read	भूमिर्दत्ता	28 Read	भूमिर्दत्ता

### 3. Patanarayana stone inscription of Paramara Pratapsimha. [Vikrama] Samvat 1344 (1287 A. D.).

[Published in the Indian Antiquary, Vol. XLV, (May 1916) (pp. 77-80).

I edit this inscription from an excellent impression kindly given to me by Rai Bahadur Pandit Gaurishankar H. Ojha, Superintendent, Rājputānā Museum, Ajmer. The original inscription was found in the Pāṭanārāyaṇa temple near Girvar about 4 miles west of Madhusūdana in Sirohi State.

This inscription consists of 39 lines covering a space of 2 ft. 6 inches broad by 1 ft. 11 inches high. The inscription is well preserved. The Characters are Nāgarī. The Language is Sanskrit. Lines 1-35 are written in verses numbering 46. Lines from 35 to the end are in prose. With regard to Orthography it must be noted that a consonant following *r* is sometimes doubled, and sometimes not. As regards Lexicography, the following words deserve to be noticed.

(1) *Devada* employed in 1.36, denotes a line of Chāhamānas: the present rulers of Sirohi also belong to this line. (2) *Donakari*, 1.36, the appropriate meaning of which can not be explained: it may denote a Mārwarī word *doli*; if it is a Sanskrit word, it is composed of two words *drona* and *khari*, the respective meaning of which are 32 and 96 seers. (3) *Dhibadau*, 1.36, means *dhimada*, (a well), well-known in Mārwar. (4) *Arahatta*, 1.37, means a Persian wheel. (5) *Dhikada*, *dhikaa* are also used for *dhimada*. (6) *Gohil-utra* stands for the Sanskrit word *Gohila-putra*,

The inscription is of great importance in connection with Paramāra history. It contains the genealogy of the Paramārās as follows:—

Vāshishtha created Dhūmarāja 'Paramāra, by means of *mantras* from the *agni-kunda* at Ābū. Dhārāvarsha was born in his family. In the 15th *shloka* it is mentioned that this Dhārāvarsha pierced three buffaloes with one arrow. This is supported by the fact that on the Mandākinī tank outside the temple of Achalēshvara on Ābū there is a statue of Dhārāvarsha, about 5'ft. in height with a bow in his hand and three buffaloes standing before him with a hole running through their bellies. Dhārāvarsha had a son Sōmasimha by name who had a son named Krishnarāja. The son of the latter was Pratāpa-simha, who defeated Jaitrakarna and regained Chandrāvati. Perhaps this Jaitrakarna may be Jaitrasimha of Mēwār, who was the grandson of Rāula Mathanasimha and son of Padmasimha. Pratāpsimha's Brāhmana minister Dēlhaṇa re-built the temple of Pāṭanārāyana in [Vikrama] Samvat 1344 (1287 A. D.)

- 1 ॥ॐ॥ ॐ नमः पुरुषोत्तमाय ॥ श्रीरामेण विजित्य रावणमथ स्वीकृत्य सीतां ऋजु व्यावृत्तेन पुरीं पुराऽर्बुदतटे कृत्वाऽथ देवाचीनां विप्रस्थानसमं सुमं-
- 2 गलपदं यः स्थापितोऽसौ विभुर्भूयाद्भूरिविभूतये स भवतां श्रीपट्टनारायणः ॥ १ ॥ देवस्याङ्गुतविक्रमस्य भवतो रामस्य धर्मक्रमं वाशिष्ठ च तथार्बुदं च चरितं किं-
- 3 चित्रमारोद्धव । चक्रे देह्णमंत्रिणोद्धृतिरथ श्रीपट्टविष्णोर्धथा विप्रः सर्वमिदं व्यनक्ति विजयादित्यः कविप्रामणीः ॥ २ ॥ जयतु निखिलतीर्थं मेघ्यमानः सम-
- 4 तान्मुनिसुरसुरपत्नीसंयुतैरर्बुदाद्रिः विलसद् [ न ] लगर्भाद्भुतं श्रीवशिष्ठ. कमपि सुभट्टमेकं सृष्ट्वान् यत्र मेनेः ॥ ३ ॥ आनीतधेनवे ( न्वै ) परं निजयेन मुनिः स्वगो-
- 5 व्र परमारजार्ति । तस्मै ददाद्भुदतभूरिभार्ग्यं त धौमराज च चकार नास्त्रा ॥ ४ ॥ वशिष्ठगोरोज्ज्वल एष लोके स्थातस्तदादौ परमारवश । स्वस्त्यस्तु तस्मै क्रमसंक्रुथा-
- 6 यां विधास्यते तस्य विभायनापि ॥ ५ ॥ किलैकदा निर्हुतरावण. श्रीरामोऽर्बुदोपांतनिविष्ट-सैन्यः बहौ विशुद्धामिह धीक्ष्य सीतां शुद्धेश्वरं स्थापयति स्म देवं ॥ ६ ॥ स्था-
- 7 नं तथात्र प्रिधिद च नास्त्रा साम्राज्यविप्रैरभिनंद्यमानं । निरेष्य पठे प्रकृताभिपेनः श्रीमद्वशिष्ठेन तदा मुग्धा च ॥ ७ ॥ श्रीमद्वशिष्ठस्य च गौतमस्य पुण्याश्रमोत्तीर्णसुरथ ( न्न )-
- 8 वंत्याः । इह प्रवाहद्वयसगमाराणः पूर्णार्णपगापट्टनदोपकंठे ॥ ८ ॥ श्रीपट्टनारायणमेतमुच्चैः प्रकल्प्य तत्रैव च लक्ष्मणेशं । सौमित्रिसीतापरिचर्यमाणस्ततः प्रतस्थे स्वपु-
- 9 रीमयोध्यां ॥ ९ ॥ तदादि गंगाद्वयगारिपूराणः स्यातः स्फुटं पट्टनदोयमुच्चैः । कृष्णोपकंठे ननु मुक्तिहेतुं य गृहातीर्थं प्रवदंति तत्राः ( ज्ञाः ) ॥ १० ॥ किं धूमहे वैभवंमर्बुदाद्रेः सम-

- 10 स्वतीर्थैः समलंकृतस्य । च्छा ( छा ) यापि यस्यातनुते मनुनां तनुत्यजां दुर्गतिनाशमुच्चैः ॥ ११ स्थाने ततस्तत्सविधोर्वरायां वराणि तीर्थान्यतनोत्स रामः अथोज्ज्वलं स्थानमपि प्र-
- 11 सिद्धं सद्देवविद्विप्रवरोपरद्धं ॥ १२ श्रीरामशासनमहो किमु वराणायामः किंवा प्रमार-  
पृथिवीपतिसचरित्रं । यै राममुख्यपृथिवीपतिदत्तभूमिरापाल्यते प्रतिपदं विनिरस्त-
- 12 लौल्यैः ॥ १३ तस्मिन् किलार्थदधरावलये स धारावर्षो बभूव नृपतिर्गुरुररीरत्नं । यस्य  
प्रभापरिकरोऽद्यदिनानि यावत् यस्मिन्नमत्यपि जसद्य ( दद्यु ) तिरद्भुतं तत् ॥ १४ एकवा-
- 13 णनिहतत्रिललापुं यं निरीक्ष्य कुरुयोधसदृशं । चंडिकाकृततदेककपाला जज्जिता । समधुना  
न धुनाति ॥ १५ श्रीसोमसिंहोजनि भूमिपालस्ततो रिभूपालनिबद्धकालः ।
- 14 यः शौर्यदानाधिक्रयोग्भावात्संगीयते राम इवामिरामः ॥ १६ श्रीकृष्णदेवस्तनयस्ततो-  
भूद्वयुद्धचापि शौर्येण च कृष्णकल्पः । प्रद्युम्नकृतोऽजनि येन स श्रीप्रतापसिंहोरिकर्य-
- 15 द्रसिंहः ॥ [ १७ ] कामं प्रमथ्य समर जगदेकवीरस्तं जैत्रकारणसिंह करणमिधंद्रसूनुः ।  
चद्रावर्तो परकुलोदधिदूरमग्नमुष्वीं वराह इव यः सहसोदधार ॥ १८ अयाजमेपायमु-
- 16 संकथाभिरेतन्महीमुख्यनयादताभिः । वि ( ची ) द्या ( छा ) महे संप्रति पट्विष्णुप्रासादजी-  
रणोद्धरणक्रमं तं ॥ १९ कालः किलास्ति दुरतिक्रम एव योसौ तान् निर्जनानपि  
जराविधुरा-
- 17 न करोति । चेन्नेति निर्जरपतेः किमनेन चक्रे प्रासाद एव ननु जर्जरिताश्मबंधः ॥ २०  
इति ननु कतिचिद्भिर्वा- ( कतिभिश्चिद्वा ) सरैः शीर्णसंधौ शिथिलितशिखराग्रे  
निर्गलद्वृष्टिर्विदौ । वत रु-
- 18 दितवनीव स्वाश्रयेस्मिन्द्विस्तित्पटुतरकरणार्थं देह्णं व्यादिदेश ॥ २१ ततः पटुतरं मंत्री  
देह्णो ब्राह्मणो व्यधात् । श्रीपट्विष्णुप्रासादं जीर्णं वित्तरसायनैः ॥ २२ व्यापारधौ-  
र्यतयै-
- 19 पमंत्रोऽऽऽऽऽ किं नेति तर्किक ननु मंत्रयोगात् । यो मंत्रयित्वा हृदि रामराजं धर्मेण  
साहाय्यमहो चकार ॥ २३ इतश्चोपमन्योर्मुनेः ( ने ) रम्यगोत्रे स वीका-
- 20 क इत्याचिरासीद्वि ( द्वि ) जंद्रः । यतः संप्रसूता चरुपीति नाम्नी सुता चंद्रिकावत्सुखातिशुद्धा  
॥ २४ तथा संगमासाद्य सादाकनान्ना द्विजेनोज्ज्वलेनंदुकांतोपमेन । सुता.पं-
- 21 चयज्ञोपमाः पंच जाताः सुधापंचनिस्यंदसंदोहकल्पाः ॥ २५ जट्मणकेल्हणवाजणसंज्ञास्तु-  
र्यस्तु देह् ( ण ) स्तेषु । क्वातो भास्करनामा पंचमकः श्रुतिविदः सर्वे ॥
- 22 २६ निजं गर्गमुपि ( नि ) गोत्रं शाखां मार्च्यदिनीमथ । प्रवरान् चीन् यजुर्वेदं स्वस्थानं प्रिवर्द्धि  
तथा ॥ २७ आचस ..... लावेतौ वानादेदाकसंज्ञकौ । केशवो महामूणश्च मा-
- 23 ल्लासासामिधानकौ ॥ २८ आत्मना सह तान् सप्त पूर्वजानिति च क्रमात् ॥ जट्मणादीनथ  
भ्रातृनन्यानपि च पूर्वजान् ॥ २९ उद्धार स धर्मात्मा देह्णो सुमहामतिः । स्वकीत्ये-
- 24 व सुधाचौतं विष्णुप्रासादमुद्धरन् ॥ ३० तुर्योपि धुर्यस्तु गुणैरदौतः स देह्णो वित्तरसा-  
यनेन । यः कालजीर्णं ननु पट्विष्णुप्रासादमेतं नवमेव चक्रे ॥ ३१ जीर्णो-
- 25 द्वारादाप्रतिष्ठादिनं च भक्त्या विष्णावेकवेलाशनोऽभूत् । कर्मस्था ये यश्चपूर्योतितूर्य  
मेने म ( मा ) नी स्वं ततः पूरणं क्रामं ॥ ३२ हैमे पट्वं भूपणं भालमूले चक्रे येकुंडस्य क-

1 Read लुलायं

2 By a mistake the engraver has left the word ब्राह्मणो out of the 18th line and engraved it in the 19th line.

3 These five signs SSSSS are redundant.

- 26 ठे च रौप्यं । हैमेनासीन्मुक्तिलोकोऽक्षयोस्य रौप्येणानंदो महीयान् पितृणां ॥ ३३ प्राणः  
कजिमलाकुजितानां शुद्धये हि शरणं हरिरिकः । सर्वपातकनिराह-
- 27 तिहेतुर्यस्ततः शरणमेनमयासीत् ॥ ३४ जीवितं तद्वृत्ताय धनं वा कस्यचित्कचन न  
स्थिरमास्ते । इत्यव ( वे ) त्य सुष्ठुरैरिति तैर्यस्तानि सुस्थिरतमानि वितेने ॥ ३५ संवत्
- 28 त्रयोदशशते त्रिचत्वारिंशदाख्यया । ख्यते संवत्सरे शुक्लदशम्याम ( मा ) ण्विनस्य च ॥ ३६  
जीर्णोद्धारसमारंभं कारयामास देह्णः । आगामिनि चतुश्चत्वारिंशदाख्येय वत्सरे ।
- 29 ३७ ज्येष्ठस्य सितपंचम्यां प्रतिष्ठां च ध्वजोच्छ्रयं । समाप्य च तत्कृत्यं सर्वं शान्तिक-  
( प्र ) पूर्वंकं ॥ ३८ ततो यदृच्छ्याभोज्यवत्सदानैर्द्विजोत्तमान् यथापात्रं तथा लोकान्
- 30 प्रीणयामास तद्दिने ॥ ३९ विप्रः किल ग्राहकपात्रमेव प्रायः कलौ यो विदधे वृषेति ।  
न्यायार्जितैः स्थानविभागवृत्तिः धनैति ( नि ) जैरीदृशधर्मकृतां ॥ ४० गंगाप्रवाहप-
- 31 यतोः ( सः ) स्तवकः किमुचैः किंवाऽस्य सा( शा ) व इव सांग इहास्ति शुद्धः । आभात्यलं  
धवजितः सुधया विदूरात्प्रासाद एव जनलोचनकर्मण [ : ] श्रीः ॥ ४१ श्रीमालवाधिपति  
( तु ) रु-
- 32 ष्वलैकजैत्रश्रीभाददेवसुतवीसजरम्यराज्ये । सर्वैर्द्विजैरनुमतादिमदेवदायैः जीर्णोद्-  
तिर्व्यजनि दत्त ( च ) चतुःशतीकैः ॥ ४२ धरणीधरपण्डितस्य पुत्रो जननी य-
- 33 स्य च चांपलेति साध्वी । द्विजयोगिबुधाप्रणीः स तेने वज्रादित्यकविः प्रशस्तिमेतां  
॥ ४३ ॥ रोहेडास्थानवास्तव्यं मूमदेवात्मजः सुधीः । गंगदेवः सूत्रधारः प्रशस्ति ( स्ति )  
कीर्णवानिमां ॥ ४४ ॥
- 34 ये शब्दविद्यानिरवद्यभावाः साहित्यसौहित्यमुपेयिवांसः । येषां मना ( नो ) मत्स-  
रमुकमेया समूहता ( तां ) तैर्विजयार्कवाणी ॥ ४५ ॥ श्रीमद्रशिष्ठभवभूषणकुतमोयं  
मूकाद्यभासिपद-
- 35 वाक्यविदा ( दां ) वरेण्यः । ब्राह्मदानस्य तनयोजनि सधिरदेव<sup>१</sup> मोहनाख्यः संकीर्त्यते स  
इह तत्कवितातमित्रं ॥ ४६ ॥ देवस्य नैवेद्यहेतोर्दिष्टायपदव्यक्तिर्यथा ॥
- 36 महाराजकुलसो ( शो ) मितपुत्रदेवडामेलाकेन कृतारे ग्रामे दोणकारी क्षेत्रे १ उभयं दत्तं ॥  
पीमाउलीग्रामे वीहलरा० वीरपालेन ढीबडउ १ दत्तं । आउलिग्रामे ।
- 37 ग्रामेयकैः अरहट्टप्रति से ८ ढीकडा ढीकआ प्रति सेः २ दत्तं ॥ काल्हणवाडग्रामे हलं  
प्रति सेः १ गोहिलउन्नडिमल ( ले ) न प्रतिग्रामपादं दत्त द्र० १० तथा
- 38 मडाउलीग्रामे रा० गांगू कर्मसीहभ्यां द्वादशपकादशीषु चोलापिका आयपदं दत्तं ।  
चंद्रावतीमंडपिकायां विसार
- 39 अंकतोऽपि ॥ सं. १३४४ ज्येष्ठशुदि ५ शुके जीर्णोद्धारप्रतिष्ठा

### Brief sketch of the Text.

The inscription opens with obeisance to Purushōttama.

Verse 1 invokes the blessings of Shri Paṭṭanārāyaṇa, who, we are told, was established on Mt. Abū by Rāma on his way back to his capital with Sitā after defeating Rāvana. Vijayāditya the author of this *prashasti* (v. 2) promises to give a short account of Rāmachandra, Vashishṭha,

<sup>1</sup> The letters सधिरदेव are in excess of the metre.

Mount Ābū, the Paramāras and of repairs to Pāṭanārāyana temple by Dēlhaṇa, minister of the Paramāras.

Verse 3 relates that Vashishṭha created a warrior from his *agnikunda* on Mount Ābū. The sage conferred the title of Paramāra and named him Dhūmaīāja for defeating his enemies, who had stolen away the sage's cow (v. 4). From that day the Paramāras became of Vashishṭha *gotra* (v 5).

The sixth verse shows that Rāmachandra, after examining Sitā's piety by means of *agni*, established Shuddhēshvara-dēva near Ābū.

Verses 7 to 9 show that Rāmachandra, being installed by Vashishṭha, and having established Pāṭanārāyana and Lakshmaṇēsha on the bank of Pāṭṇanada, the source of which lies near the *ashramas* of Vashishṭha and Gautama, left for his capital, accompanied by Sitā and Lakshmanā.

(Verse 10)—From that day the said Pāṭṇanada has become a famous holy place known as Guhyatīrtha.

Verses 11 and 12 contain words in praise of Mount Ābū.

Verses from 13 to 18 give the genealogy of the Paramāras as has been mentioned above.

Verses from 19 to 23 describe the repairs of the temple by Brāhmana Dēlhaṇa, the minister of Paramaras.

Verses 24 to 26 give a genealogy of Dēlhaṇa as follows — In the line of Upamanyu Munī was born a Brāhmana Vīṅkāka, whose daughter Charūpī was married to Sādāka, by whom five sons were born namely Lakshmana, Kēlhaṇa Vālaṇa, Dēlhaṇa, and Bhāskara.

Verses 27 to 31 show that the fourth son Dēlhaṇa, by repairing the temple, made known his Garga Gōtra, Mādhyandini Shākhā, three Pravara, Yajurvēda, his village Griviḍa, and seven ancestors namely Āvasa .lā, Vānā, Dēdāk, Kēshava, Mahamūna, Malha, Sāsā, including himself and his five brothers Lakshmana, etc., in this world.

Verses 32 to 35—Dēlhaṇa is praised for his conduct during the time the temple was being re-built.



Verses 36 to 40—show that the work of repairing the temple was commenced on the 10th of the bright half of the Āshvina, Vikrama Samvat 1343 and finished on the 5th of the bright half of the Jyēshtha, Vikrama Samvat 1344.

Verse 41 speaks of the beauty of the temple.

Verse 42 shows that the repairs were carried on during the reign of king Vīśala, son of the king Bhādadēva, victor of the Turushkas and the king of Malwa.

Verse 43 tells us that the author of this *Prashasti* was Vijayāditya, whose parents were Dharanīdhara and Chāmpalā.

Verse 44 shows that this inscription was engraved by Gāngadēva, son of Mūmadēva, resident of Rōhēda.

Verse 45 speaks of the ability of the author.

Verse 46 refers to the author's father as a friend of Mōhana, the son of Ālhādana, perhaps one of the seven forefathers of Dēlhana.

For the maintenance of this temple the following grant and offerings were made by neighbouring persons.

L. 36. Dēvadā Mēlāka son of Sōbhita: one *donakari* and a field in the village of Chhanāra. Rājaputra Virapāla son of Vihala: a *dhumada* in the village of Khīmāuli.

L. 36-37 The villagers of Āulī: 8 seers of corn from each *arahatta* and 2 seers from each *dhumadu*. In village Kālhanavādā: one seer of grain at each plough. Nudimala son of Guhila: 10 *drammas* from each of his villages.

L. 38 Rājaputra Gāngū and Karmasimha for twelve *ekadashis* the revenue of the Chōlapikā, in the village of Madāuli and export duty of Chandrāvātī.

L. 39 on Friday the 5th of the bright half of Jyēshtha, [ Vikrama ] Samvat 1344, the Pratishthā ceremony was performed.

#### 4. The Caste System and Religion Among Hindus.

[Published in the Indian Culture, Calcutta, Vol. IV, No. 3, (January 1954 A. D.) pp. 36-37].

In a chapter of Rigvēda, known as 'Purusha Sūkta' the Brāhmanas are said to have been born from the mouth, the Kshatriyas from the arms, the Vaishyas from the thighs and the Shūdras from the feet of the 'Virāta Purusha' (Omnipotent).

Though owing to the mention of the names of three 'Vēdas' this chapter may be supposed to be a later addition,<sup>1</sup> yet the real motive which the old sages had adopted in it, to avoid the struggle of life by separating all the main occupations in four branches, has totally been ignored.

It is quite clear that by allotting the different parts of the body of the Omnipotent as the sources of Brāhmanas, Kshatriyas, Vaishyas and Shūdras they have pointed out the duties of these 'Varnas' as learning, protection, trade and service respectively.

But in spite of all this people were at liberty to change their Varna by proving their fitness to other occupations.

The following hymn of the 5th Mandala of Rigvēda states:--

अग्ने सहन्तमामरं दुक्षस्य प्राप्तहा रयि ।  
विश्वं यश्चरणीरभ्या ३ सा याजेतु सामवत् ॥

(Sūkta 23, hymn 1)

i. e; O sacrificial fire! grant me thy sage a son, who may be a destroyer of enemies and who being well versed in hymns may defeat all the enemies, who dare face him in the field.

<sup>1</sup> It is supposed that previously there was only one 'Vēda' but Vēda Vyāsa assorted the hymns and named their collections as Rig, Sāma and Yajurvēda.

The hymn next to it also asks:—

तमग्ने पृतनापहं रयिं सहस्व आमर ।  
त्वं हि सत्यो अद्भुतो दाता वाजस्य गोमतः ॥

(Sūkta 23, hymn 2)

i.e., O sacred fire! thou art an emblem of the truth and giver of cows and corn. Give me a son, who can defeat the armies of opponents.

These hymns show that at that time even Brāhmaṇas did not hesitate to have their sons profess the characteristic of Kshatriyas.

The following hymn of the 6th 'Maṇḍala' of Rīgveda mentions:—

गावो भगो गाव इन्द्रो मे अच्छान् गावः सोमस्य प्रथमस्य भक्तः ।  
इमा या गावः स जनास इन्द्र इच्छामीद्धृदा मनसाचिदिन्द्रम् ॥

(Sūkta 28, hymn 5)

i.e; Cows are my wealth. May Lord Indra give me cows. Cows are helpers of Soma, O people: such cows are equal to Lord Indra and I wish to worship this Lord Indra devotedly.

The following hymn of 9th 'Maṇḍala' of Rīgveda tells:

आ नः पवस्य वसुमद्विरयवद्भावद्गोमयवमत्सुवीर्यम् ।  
यूयं हि सोम वितरो मम स्थन दिवो भूर्धानः प्रस्थिता वयस्कृतः ॥

(Sūkta 69, hymn 8)

i. e., O Soma! give us prosperity which may comprise money, gold, horses, cows, corn, and power.

O Soma! you being the crown of heaven and grower of corn be my ancestor.

These two hymns point out that Brāhmaṇas at time were willing to adopt the life of Vaishyas.

Another hymn of the same 'Maṇḍala' of Rīgveda narrates—

कारुहं ततो भियगुपलप्रतिष्ठी नना ।  
नानाधियो वस् यवोऽनुगा इव तस्थिमेन्द्रायेन्द्रो पत्स्त्रिव ॥

(Sūkta 112, hymn 3)

i. e., I am a compiler of hymns, my father is a and my mother a corn grinder. Like cows in

live in this world pursuing different occupations for the sake of wealth. Therefore O Soma! flow thy juice for Lord Indra.

This hymn shows that at that time even the members of one and the same family were at liberty to adopt different occupations.

Further there are so many instances of changing the Varna by elevating or lowering one's character.

It is stated in 'Aitarēya Brāhmaṇa':—

तस्य ह विश्वामित्रस्यैकशतं पुत्रा आसुः, पञ्चाशदेव ज्यायांसो मधुच्छ्रदसः पञ्चाशत् कनीयांसः । तद्ये ज्यायांसो न ते कुशलं मेनिरे । ताननुव्याजहारान् तान्वः प्रजामक्षीष्टेति । त एतेऽन्धाः पुण्ड्राः शबराः पुलिन्दा मृतिवा इत्युदन्त्या बहवो भवन्ति वैश्वामित्रा दस्यूनां भूयिष्ठाः ।  
( सप्तपञ्चमिका, अध्याय ३, खण्ड ६, म १८ )

i. e., out of one hundred sons of Vishvāmitra (who by his own efforts raised himself from a Rājārshi to Brahmarshi) first fifty degraded themselves and were thrown into the category of the 'Dasyūs' like Āndhras, Pundras, Shabaras, Pulindas and Mūtibas.

Gītā also supports the division of 'Varna' according to the quality and occupation:—

चातुर्वर्ण्यं मया सृष्टं गुणकर्मविभागशः । ( अध्याय ४, श्लोक १३ )

The famous and learned king Bhōja, who flourished in the 1st half of the 11th century A. D. also supports this theory. He writes in his book named 'Samarāṅgana Sūtradhāra'<sup>1</sup>:—

एकोप्रजन्मा वर्णोऽस्मिन् वेदोऽभूदेक एव च ।

अतुर्वसन्त एवैकः कुसुमायुधबान्धवः ॥ १२ ॥

i. e., there was only one 'Varna' called Brāhmaṇa, one 'Vēda' and one season known as spring to keep the people happy.

But in course of time when vices began to victimise the people God Brahmā, to protect his creation, made Prithu as the first king on the Earth.

After that—

ततः स चातुरो वर्णानाम्भ्रमांश्च व्यभाजयत् ।

i. e., he (Prithu) divided them (the people) in four 'Varnas' and the period of their life in four 'Āshramas.'

तेषु ये देवनिरृताः स्वाचाराः संयतेन्द्रियाः ॥ ६ ॥

सूर्यश्चावदाताश्च ब्राह्मणास्तेऽभवंस्तदा ।

यजनाध्ययने दाने याजनाभ्यापनार्थिताः ॥ १० ॥

धर्मस्तेषां विमुच्यन्त्यां स्त्रीं तुल्याः क्षत्रवैश्ययोः ।

<sup>1</sup> संहृद्देवाधिकार (अध्याय १) and वर्णानाम्भ्रमांश्च (अध्याय ७) ।

The hymn next to it also asks:—

तमग्ने पृतनापहं रयिं सहस्र आमर ।  
त्वं हि सत्यो अद्भुतो दाता वाजस्य गोमतः ॥

(Sūkta 23, hymn 2)

i.e., O sacred fire! thou art an emblem of the truth and giver of cows and corn. Give me a son, who can defeat the armies of opponents.

These hymns show that at that time even Brāhmaṇas did not hesitate to have their sons profess the characteristic of Kshatriyas.

The following hymn of the 6th 'Maṇḍala' of Rīgveda mentions:—

गावो भगो गाव इन्द्रो मे अच्छान् गावः सोमस्य प्रथमस्य भक्तः ।  
इमा या गावः स जनास इन्द्र इच्छामीद्गृदा मनसाचिदिन्द्रम् ॥

(Sūkta 28, hymn 5)

i.e; Cows are my wealth. May Lord Indra give me cows. Cows are helpers of Soma, O people: such cows are equal to Lord Indra and I wish to worship this Lord Indra devotedly.

The following hymn of 9th 'Maṇḍala' of Rīgveda tells:

आ नः पवस्व वसुमद्विरणयवद्भावाद्गोमयवमत्तुवीर्यम् ।  
यूयं हि सोम पितरो मम स्यन् दिवो भूर्धानः प्रस्थिता वयस्वतः ॥

(Sūkta 69, hymn 8)

i. e., O Soma! give us prosperity which may comprise money, gold, horses, cows, corn, and power.

O Soma! you being the crown of heaven and grower of corn be my ancestor.

These two hymns point out that Brāhmaṇas at time were willing to adopt the life of Vaishyas.

Another hymn of the same 'Maṇḍala' of Rīgveda narrates—

काश्चिद्दं ततो मियगुपलप्रतिष्ठी नना ।  
नानाधियो वसू यवोऽनुगा इव तस्थिमेन्द्रायेन्दो परिरुव ॥

(Sūkta 112, hymn 3)

i. e., I am a compiler of hymns, my father is a physician and my mother a corn grinder. Like cows in pasture we

live in this world pursuing different occupations for the sake of wealth. Therefore O Soma! flow thy juice for Lord Indra.

This hymn shows that at that time even the members of one and the same family were at liberty to adopt different occupations.

Further there are so many instances of changing the Varna by elevating or lowering one's character.

It is stated in 'Aitarēya Brāhmana':—

तस्य ह विश्वामित्रस्यैकशतं पुत्रा आसुः, पञ्चाशदेव ज्यायांसो मधुच्छन्दसः पञ्चाशत् कनीयांसः । तद्ये ज्यायांसो न ते कुशलं मेनिरे । ताननुव्याजहारान् तान्यः प्रजामतीष्टेति । त पतेऽन्धाः पुण्ड्राः शबराः पुलिन्दा मृतिषा इत्युदन्त्या बहवो भवन्ति विश्वामित्रा दस्यूनां भूयिष्ठाः । (सप्तपञ्चमिका, अध्याय ३, खण्ड ६, म १८)

i. e., out of one hundred sons of Vishvāmitra (who by his own efforts raised himself from a Rājārshi to Brahmarshi) first fifty degraded themselves and were thrown into the category of the 'Dasyūs' like Āndhras, Pundras, Shabaras, Pulindas and Mūtibas.

Gītā also supports the division of 'Varna' according to the quality and occupation:—

चातुर्वर्ण्यं मया सृष्टं गुणकर्मविभागशः । (अध्याय ४, श्लोक १३)

The famous and learned king Bhōja, who flourished in the 1st half of the 11th century A. D. also supports this theory. He writes in his book named 'Samarāṅgana Sūtradhāra':—

एकोप्रजन्मा वर्णोऽस्मिन् वेदोऽभूदेक एव च ।

ऋतुर्वसन्त एवैकः कुसुमायुधवान्धवः ॥ १२ ॥

i. e., there was only one 'Varna' called Brāhmana, one 'Vēda' and one season known as spring to keep the people happy.

But in course of time when vices began to victimise the people God Brahmā, to protect his creation, made Prithu as the first king on the Earth.

After that—

ततः स चतुर्यो वर्णानाश्रमांश्च व्यभाजयत् ।

i. e., he (Prithu) divided them (the people) in four 'Varnas' and the period of their life in four 'Āshramas.'

तेषु ये देवनिरताः स्वाचाराः संयतेन्द्रियाः ॥ ६ ॥

सूर्यश्चाजदाताश्च ब्राह्मणास्तेऽभवंस्तदा ।

यजनाध्ययने दाने याजनाश्रपनार्थिताः ॥ १० ॥

धर्मस्तेषां विमुच्यन्त्यां स्त्रीं तुल्याः क्षत्रवैश्ययोः ।

१ सहदेवाधिकार (अध्याय ६) and वर्णानाश्रमविभाग (अध्याय ७) ।



These quotations show that the people previously belonging to one and the same 'Varṇa' in course of time were divided in four 'Varṇas' according to their qualities and occupations.

Further the changing of one's 'Varṇa' was in vogue even in the latter half of the 11th century A.D. as is evident from the poem known as 'Ballālacharitra':—

यदि दाम्भिकान् सुवर्णान् वणिजः शूद्रत्वे न पातयिष्यामि .....

गो-ब्राह्मणघातेन यानि पातकानि तानि मे भविष्यन्तीति ॥ ११ ॥

कार्या लोकहितार्थाय कैवर्त्ता दास्यकर्मसु ॥ १६ ॥

मालाकाराः कुम्भकाराः कम्मराश्च ततोऽन्यदा ।

युक्तहस्ता गलेवस्त्राः पुरस्तस्युर्महीक्षितः ॥ २० ॥

सन्तुष्टः सेवया तेयां व्याजहार बचो नृपः ।

यूयं सच्च शूद्रवद् ब्राह्मण भवेत वचनान्मम ॥ २१ ॥ (अध्याय २३)

i.e., Ballāla being displeased with goldsmiths degraded them to the standard of 'Sachchhūdra' while to increase the number of domestic servants elevated the position of fishermen, gardeners, potters and black-smiths to the same level.

These events have been quoted by Ānanda Bhaṭṭa (the author of the poem) on the authority of previous scholars:—

यद्वाहृतं भट्टपादैरुक्तं यद्यान्यसूरिभिः ।

तत्तद्वाजचरित्रेऽस्मिन् बाह्याले प्रकटीकृतम् ॥ ६ ॥

(at the end)

i. e., what is said by Bhaṭṭa Pāda and other scholars have been included in this 'Ballāla-charitra'.

Thus considering all the above facts it becomes clear that the division of 'Varṇa' among Hindus was based on the quality and occupation like the modern division known as Bābu, Thākur, Sēth and Mazdūr (labourer).

Before concluding this paper we may also state—that our Hindu religion was not so conservative as it is today. There are several proofs which go to show that even foreigners like Greeks, Turks (Yoe-chis), Shakas and Huns were freely admitted to its fold. Leaving apart the Buddhist records the Bēsagar pillar inscription of 140 B. C. states that this 'Garuḍadhvaṇa' (column) was erected by Heliodorus the Greek, who was a staunch Vaishnavite.



i. e. among those who are devotees, of excellent character, pious, scholars, and virtuous were named Brāhmanas and were entrusted with the task of performing sacrifices for themselves as well as for others, acquiring knowledge and imparting it to others and giving and accepting charities. They were permitted to marry the daughters of first three Varnas.

ये तु शूरा महोत्साहाः शरणा रक्षणतमाः ॥ ११ ॥  
 दृढयायतदेहाश्च क्षत्रियास्त इहाभवन् ।  
 विक्रमो लोकसंरक्षा विभागो व्यवसायिता ॥ १२ ॥  
 एतेषामयमप्युक्तो धर्मः शुभफलोदयः ।

i. e., those who were brave, energetic, capable to protect and give shelter to refugees, strong and able-bodied were made Kshatriyas.

In addition to some of the tasks mentioned above they were put in charge of brave acts, protection, justice and enterprise.

नितर्गान्नेपुणं येषां रतिर्वित्तार्जनं प्रति ॥ १३ ॥  
 श्रद्धादाद्यदयायुक्ता वैश्यास्तानकरोदसौ ।  
 चिकित्सा कृषिवाणिज्ये स्थापत्यं पशुपोषणम् ॥ १४ ॥  
 वैश्यस्य कथितो धर्मस्तद्वत्कर्म च तत्र समम् ।

i. e., those who were shrewd, desirous of wealth, honest, skilled and tender-hearted were classed as Vaishyas.

They were put in charge of the work of treatment of diseases, agriculture, commerce, craftsmanship, breeding of cattle and manufacture of metal-articles.

नातिमानभृतो नातिशुचयः पिशुनाश्च ये ॥ १५ ॥  
 ते शूद्रजातयो जाता नातिधर्मरताश्च ये ।  
 कलारम्भोपजीवित्य गिल्पिना पशुपोषणम् ॥ १६ ॥  
 वर्णनितयशुश्रूषा धर्मस्तेषामुदाहृतः ।

i. e., those who were devoid of self-respect, impious, cruel and irreligious were branded as Shudras.

They were allowed to earn their living by performing different physical feats or uttering various sounds, and by craftsmanship, breeding of cattle and the service of the first three Varnas.

These quotations show that the people previously belonging to one and the same 'Varna' in course of time were divided in four 'Varnas' according to their qualities and occupations.

Further the changing of one's 'Varna' was in vogue even in the latter half of the 11th century A.D. as is evident from the poem known as 'Ballālacharitra':—

यदि दाम्भिकान् सुवर्णान् वशिज. शूद्रत्वे न पातयिष्यामि . . .  
 गो-ग्राहणघातेन यानि पातकानि तानि मे भविष्यन्तीति ॥ ११ ॥  
 कार्या लोकहितार्थाय कैवर्त्ता दास्यकर्मसु ॥ १६ ॥  
 मालाकाराः कुम्भकाराः कर्म्माराश्च ततोऽन्यदा ।  
 युक्तहस्ता गलेवस्त्राः पुरस्तस्थुर्महीक्षितः ॥ २० ॥  
 सन्तुष्ट सेवया तेषां व्याजहार वचो नृपः ।  
 यूयं सच्च शूद्रवद् ग्राह्या भवेत वचनान्मम ॥ २१ ॥ (अध्याय २३)

i.e., Ballāla being displeased with goldsmiths degraded them to the standard of 'Sachchhūdra' while to increase the number of domestic servants elevated the position of fishermen, gardeners, potters and black-smiths to the same level.

These events have been quoted by Ānanda Bhaṭṭa (the author of the poem) on the authority of previous scholars:—

यद्व्याहृतं भट्टपादैरुक्तं यच्चान्यसूरिभिः ।  
 तत्तद्राजचरित्रेऽस्मिन् बाल्लाले प्रकटीकृतम् ॥ ६ ॥

(at the end)

i. e., what is said by Bhatta Pāda and other scholars have been included in this 'Ballāla-charitra'.

Thus considering all the above facts it becomes clear that the division of 'Varna' among Hindus was based on the quality and occupation like the modern division known as Bābu, Thākur, Sēth and Mazdūr (labourer).

Before concluding this paper we may also state—that our Hindu religion was not so conservative as it is today. There are several proofs which go to show that even foreigners like Greeks, Turks (Yoe-chis), Shakas and Huns were freely admitted to its fold. Leaving apart the Buddhist records the Bēsagar pillar inscription of 140 B. C. states that this 'Garudadhvaja' (column) was erected by Heliodorus the Greek, who was a staunch Vaishnavite.

Kalhaṇa in his 'Rājataranginī' writes:—

ते तुषकान्वयोद्भूता अपि पुण्यधया नृपाः ।  
शुक्लेत्रादि देशेषु मठचैत्यादि चक्रे ॥ १७० ॥ ( प्रथमतः )

i.e., those pious kings (Hushka, Jushka and Kanishka) though born of Turkish race built monasteries and 'Chaityas' at places like Hukhlētrōṇ, etc.

We conclude from the inscriptions of Ushavadāta, the son-in-law of king Nahapāna, who flourished in the 1st half of the second century A.D., that he was a devotee both of Brāhmanism and Buddhism.

We also learn from 'Rājataranginī' that:—

श्रीनगायां हि दुर्वृद्धिर्विदधे मिहिरक्यम् (३०६) ( प्रथमतः )

i.e., at Srinagar the cruel king (Mihirakula) got built a temple of Śhiva called after his own name.

Moreover in commenting on the Paṇini's 'Sūtra' 'शूद्राणामनिर्घसितानां' (॥२॥४॥१०) the commentator Patanjali has counted Shakas and Yavanas as Shūdras and Kaiyaṭa in his turn has concluded that—

‘ शूद्राणां पञ्चयज्ञानुष्ठानेऽधिकारोऽस्तीति भावः । ’

i.e., Shūdras are also entitled to perform five sacrifices.

Therefore if, setting aside the conservatism prevailing at present and allowing due margin for the changed conditions, we follow the path chalked out by our ancestors we will be more happy and can pass a more peaceful life in this world.

# INDEX TO THE HISTORY.

## A

- Abbas II (King)-XXXIV.  
 Abdulali Khan-XLVIII.  
 Abdollah Khan-XL.  
 Abdul Rahim-XXIV.  
 Abhaya Singh(Maharaja)-XXXIX, XLI-  
 XLIII, XLVI, XLVII.  
 Abhimanyu (Rashtrakuta)-VIII.  
 Abu-IV.  
 Adoption right-LV.  
 Afghan-XLVII.  
 Afghanistan-XXX.  
 Africa, East-LXII.  
 Agent to the Governor-General-  
 (A. G. G.) -LIII-LV.  
 Agra -XXVIII -XXX, XXXII, XL,  
 XLIV, LV.  
 Ahichchhatrapura -IV.  
 Ahmadnagar -XXVI, XXVIII.  
 Ahmadnagar-LV.  
 Ahmadshah (Durrani) -XLVI.  
 Ahmadshah (Emperor) -XLVII  
 Ahmadshah (Gujrat)-XV.  
 Ahmedabad-XLIII, XLVI.  
 Aj-XI.  
 Ajit Singh (Maharaja)-XXXV-XLIII.  
 Ajit Singhji (Maharaj)-LXI, LXIII.  
 Ajmer-I. IV, XIII, XIV, XVI-XVIII,  
 XX, XXI, XXIII, XXVII, XXXV,  
 XXXVIII, XL- XLIII, XLV-XLIX,  
 LI, LVI.  
 Akbar (Emperor)-XXIII-XXV.  
 Akbar (Prince)-XXXVI, XXXVII.  
 Akhai Raj (Rawal)-XLIII.  
 Akhai Raj (Son of Ranmal)-XV, XVI.  
 Albert Victor Edward of Wales (Prince)-  
 LVII.  
 Aleppo-LX.  
 Allahabad-XXVIII.  
 Alwar-XLL.  
 Amarsar-XL.  
 Amar Singh (Maharaj-kumar, Udaipur)-  
 XLIII.  
 Amar Singh (Maharana)-XXVI.  
 Amar Singh (Rao)-XXIX, XXX, XXXIII,  
 XXXVI.  
 Amar Singh (Udavat)-XLII.  
 Ambar Champu (Malik)-XXVI-XXVIII.  
 Amber-XVIII, XXXII-XXXIV,  
 XXXVIII-XLII, XLVI  
 Amin Khan-XXXIII.  
 Amir Khan-LII, LIII.  
 Amir ul-umra-XXXIII.  
 Amir-ul-umra- XXXVIII, XXXIX.  
 Amir-ul umra- XLVII, XLVIII.  
 Amoghavarsha I (Rashtrakuta) VII.  
 Anand Singh -XLIII.  
 Annual Income of the State- LXIII.  
 Arab- VII.  
 Aravalli- XVIII.  
 Archaeological Department- LII.  
 Ari Singh (Maharana) -L.  
 Arsi (Arisingh Maharana)- L.  
 Aryan- I.  
 Asaf Khan- XXIX  
 Ashoka- II.  
 Askaran (Rao) XXIV.  
 Asthan (Rao) X, XI  
 Aurangzeb XXX- XXXV, XXXVII,  
 XLII.  
 Ayas -LIII.  
 Azim (Prince) -XXXVII.

## B

Babar—XX.  
 Badayun—VIII.  
 Badnore—XXIII  
 Bagha (Rajkumar)—XIX.  
 Bagri—XVI, LII.  
 Bahadmer—XIX, XXIII  
 Bahadur (Son of Muzaffar III)—XXVI  
 Bahadur Shah (Emperor)—XXXV,  
 XXXVII  
 Bahadur Shah (Gujrat)—XX.  
 Bahadur Singh (Raja of Rupnagar)—  
 XLVII.  
 Bahalol—XVIII.  
 Bahadadev (Pali)—V.  
 Bairasal —XVII, XVIII.  
 Bairat—II.  
 Baisanda—L.  
 Baji Rao I Peshwa—XLIV.  
 Bakhat Singh (Maharaja)—XLII, XLIII,  
 XLV-XLIX.  
 Bala—XX.  
 Balaghat—XXIX.  
 Balecha—XII.  
 Balsamand (Canal)—LVII.  
 Baluchistan—I.  
 Banabir —XXI.  
 Barjag—XIX.  
 Baroda —VII, XLIV.  
 Barsingh —XVII, XX.  
 Bayana —XXI, XXIII.  
 Belgaum —VIII.  
 Benares —XXVII.  
 Benares Hindu University —LIX.  
 Bengal —XXVIII.  
 Bernier —XXXII.  
 Betul—VIII.  
 Bhadrarjun —XVIII, XX.  
 Bhan (Kotecha) —XIII.  
 Bhandari —XLII.  
 Bhangekar —XXIII.  
 Bhati—XI, XII, XIV, XV, XVIII, XXIII,  
 XXVII.

Bhawatada —LVII.  
 Bhim (Bikaner) —XXI.  
 Bhim (Rathor) —XIX  
 Bhim (Sisodiya) —XXVIII  
 Bhim (Son of Kanpal Rao) —XI.  
 Bhimdeva I (Solanki) —V.  
 Bhimdeva II (Solanki) —V.  
 Bhim Singh (Maharaja) —LI.  
 Bhim Singh (Maharaja) —LI  
 Bhinmal —III, IV, XII, XIII  
 Bhiradkot —XIII.  
 Bhojdeva (Pratihara) —II.  
 Bhojraj (Chavada) —XI  
 Bhom Singh —LI  
 Bhonsle —LIII.  
 Bhopal —VIII.  
 Bida —XVIII.  
 Bibari Pathan —XXVII.  
 Bijaya Shahi —L.  
 Bijaya Singh (Maharaja) —XLIX, L, LV.  
 Bika (Rao) —XVII—XIX,  
 Bikaner —I, V, XVII, XVIII, XXI,  
 XXII, XXIV, XXXIX, XLV, XLVI,  
 L, LII.  
 Biram (Rao) —XIII, XIV.  
 Biram (Raval) —XXVII  
 Biram (Son of Bagha) XIX, XX.  
 Biramdev —XX—XXIII  
 Bithu —X.  
 Bodhagaya —VIII  
 Brahmagupta —III  
 Brahmans —X.  
 Brahmasputa Siddhan —III  
 Britisher —LV  
 British Government —LXII,  
 British India —LVIII  
 Budh singh (Hada) —XIII  
 Bundel Khand —XXIV.  
 Bundi —XLIII  
 Burhanpur —XAVII, XXVIII,

## C

- Calcutta — LV, LVI  
 Census Figures — LVII, LXII, LXIII  
 Central Advisory Board — LXIII,  
 Ceylon — I.  
 Chalukya — IV, VI, VII  
 Chamber of Princes — LXI,  
 Champavat — XXXVII.  
 Chandawal — LII  
 Chandra — VIII.  
 Chandragupta II, — II.  
 Chandrasen (Raja - Amber) — XVIII.  
 Chandrasen (Rao) — XXIII, XXIV.  
 Chanod — XIX.  
 Chatsu — XXI.  
 Chauban — III - V, IX, XII, XIII, XXI.  
 Chavada — III, XI.  
 Chhada (Rao) — XII.  
 Chhapar - Dronpur — XVII, XVIII.  
 Chhatra Singh — LIII  
 Chhitar Hill Palace — LXI.  
 Chhota Udaipur — XXI  
 Chief Court — LIX.  
 Chittor — XVI.  
 Chopasani — LIX.  
 Chornarana — XXXI.  
 Chunda (Rao) — IV, V XIII, XIV.  
 Chunda (Rawat-Mewar) — XV, XVI  
 Chuntisara — XIII.  
 Cochín — VI.  
 Copper Coin — LIX.  
 Cutch — II.

## D

- Dadhimati — II.  
 Dabiya — V  
 Dakkhani — XLIII.

- Dala (Johiya) — XIII  
 Dalapangula — IX  
 Dalathambhan — XXVIII.  
 Daniyal (Prince) — XXV, XXVI.  
 Dantidurga II (Rashtrakuta) — VI, VII.  
 Dantivarman II (Rashtrakuta) — VII.  
 Darashikoh (Prince Dara) — XXX-  
 XXXIII  
 Datani — XXIV.  
 Daulat Khan — XX.  
 Daulat Khan — XXV.  
 Daulat Singh (Maharaj) — LIX.  
 De Boigne — L.  
 Deccan — I, VI, VII, XXV - XXIX,  
 XXXI, XXXIII, XXXIV, XXXVII,-  
 XXXVIII.  
 Delhi — XIII, XVIII, XXI, XXVIII,  
 XXXII, XXXIII, XXXVI, XXXVIII  
 XLIII, XLV - XLVIII, LI, LVI, LXII  
 Desuri — V.  
 Devada — XII, XXIV - XXVI.  
 Devidas (Rathor) — XXIII.  
 Devidas (Raval) — XVIII.  
 Dewisinghji (Maharaj Kumar) — LXIV.  
 Devnath (Ayas) — LIII.  
 Dhanla — XIV.  
 Dhanop — VIII.  
 Dharmat — XXXI.  
 Dhonkal Singh LI, LII.  
 Dhubar (Rao) — XI.  
 Didwana — II, III, XIII, XIV, XL.  
 LVII.  
 Dilip Singhji (Maharaj Kumar) — LX  
 District Court — LXI.  
 Dronpur — XVII, XVIII.  
 Duda — XVII.  
 Durgadas — XXXVI, XXXVII.  
 Dvirupakosha — IX.  
 Dwarka — XI.

## E

East India Company — LI, LIII, LV.  
 Edward of Wales ( Prince ) — LXI.  
 Egypt — LX  
 Electrical & Mechanical Department—LX  
 Elgin Rajput School —LVIII.  
 Ellora —VI  
 England — LXI, LXII  
 Erinpura — LXIII  
 Europe — LVIII, LX

## F

Farhad — XXVI  
 Farrukhsyar — XXXVIII, XXXIX, XLII.  
 Fatan Khan — XVII, XVIII.  
 Fatehpur — XVIII, XXI  
 Fatehpur — XXIII, XXIX  
 Firoz Khan —XIV.  
 Firoz Shah II,—XI.  
 Flying Club — LXI.  
 French — L

## G

Gadhamukteshvar — XLIII.  
 Gadhipur — VIII  
 Gagaraun — XVI.  
 Gahadaval — VI, VIII, IX.  
 Gaj Singh (Raja) — XXVII — XXIX.  
 Gaj Singh (Raja of Bikaner) — XLVII.  
 Gandab — XXXIV.  
 Ganga (Rao) — XIX, XX  
 Gangarda — XLIX.  
 Ganges — XV  
 Gangwana — XLVI.  
 Gaud — V.  
 Gaya — XV, XVII, XVI.  
 George V ( King )— LXII.  
 George VI ( King ) — LXII.  
 Uharai — XXX  
 Ging li — LII.

Girari — XXII  
 Godwad (r) — IV, V, XVII, XVIII,  
 XXI, L, LV.  
 Golden Jubilee — LVII.  
 Godavati — V.  
 Goth — II.  
 Government of India — LV-LVII, LIX  
 LXII, LXIII.  
 Governor General — LV  
 Govind Chandra — IX  
 Govind Das ( Bhati ) — XXVII.  
 Govind Raj III (Rashtrakuta) —VI, VII  
 Guda — LVI.  
 Guhal — V, X.  
 Gujrat — II, III, VI, VII XIII-XV,  
 XIX — XXI, XXV — XXVII, XXXI,  
 XXXIII, XXXIX- XLV, XLVII, LIX.  
 Gulam Husain Khan (Munshi) XLVIII  
 Guman Singh — LI.  
 Gupta — II.  
 Gurjar — II, III.  
 Gurjara — II, III.  
 Gurjaratra — II.

## H

Habshi — XXVI.  
 Hada — XLIII.  
 Haidar Quli Khan — XLI.  
 Halfa — LX.  
 Haj Malik — XII.  
 Hamid Khan — XLIII  
 Hansabal — XV.  
 Hanwant Singh ji ( Maharaj Kumar ) —  
 LXI, LXIV.  
 Hardinge Chair of Technology — LIX.  
 Hardwar — LV, LVI.  
 Harish Chandra — III.  
 Harish Chandra — IX.  
 Hari Singhji ( Maharaj Kumar ) —LXIV.

Harivamsha Purana — III.  
 Hasan Abdal — XXXIV.  
 Hasan Khan ( Jalore ) — XV.  
 Hasham — III.  
 Hasti Kundi — VIII.  
 Hathuudi — VIII.  
 Himmat Singhji ( Maharaj Kumar ) —  
 LXIV.  
 Hindaun — XXIII.  
 Hindus — XXXV, XL.  
 Hindustan — XXII, XXXI, XXXII,  
 XXXVI.  
 Hindu University — LIX, LXII  
 Hisar — XVIII.  
 Historical Department — LVII.  
 Holkar — XLV, XLVII, LI.  
 Hospital — LVIII.  
 Hul — XV.  
 Humayun ( Emperor ) — XXI, XXIII,  
 XXV.  
 Hun — II.  
 Hurda — XLV.  
 Husain Ali Khan — XXXVIII, XL.  
 Husain Shah — XVII, XVIII.  
 Hyderabad ( Deccan ) — I, VI.

## I

Ice Factory — LVII.  
 Idar — X, XIX, XLIII, LV, LIX.  
 Idaria — X.  
 Imperial Bank of India Branch — LXI.  
 Imperial Coin — LVIII.  
 Inda — V, XIII.  
 India — II, VII, IX, XXXIV, LIV, LV,  
 LVIII, LXII.  
 Indra — XI.  
 Indra ( Deccan - Rashtrakuta ) — VI.  
 Indra Raj ( Lat ) — VII.  
 Indra Raj ( Singhi ) — LII, LIII.

Indra Singh ( Rao ) — XXXVI,  
 XXXVIII XLII.  
 Iran — XXX, XXXIII  
 Irvin Chair of Agriculture — LXII.  
 Ishwari Singh (Raja) — XLVI XLVII.  
 Ismail Ali Khan — XLVIII.

## J

Jagat Singh ( Raja - Jaipur ) — LI, LII.  
 Jagat Singh II ( Maharana ) — XLVII  
 Jagirdar — L  
 Jagmal ( Deora ) — XXIV.  
 Jagmal (Raval) — XIII.  
 Jagmal ( Sisodiya ) — XXV.  
 Jahandar Shah — XXXVIII.  
 Jahangir ( Emperor ) — XXVI-XXVIII.  
 Jabazpur — XV.  
 Jaimal ( Mertia ) — XXIII.  
 Jaipur — I, II, XVI, XXI, XLV,  
 XLVII, XLIX, L-LII.  
 Jaisalmer — I, XI, XII, XVIII, XXIII  
 XXX, XLIII.  
 Jai Singh ( Brother of Chunda ) — XIV  
 Jaitha — XXI, XXII.  
 Jaitaran — XV, XVIII, XXII, XXX.  
 Jaitmal — XIII.  
 Jaitsi ( Rao - Bikaner ) — XXI, XXII.  
 Jalal Khan — XXII.  
 Jalal-ud din Firoz Shah-IV.  
 Jalansi ( Rao ) — XII.  
 Jalore — IV, V, XII, XV, XVIII, XXI  
 XXIII, XXV, XXVII, XXXI, XLVII,  
 XLIX.  
 Jamrud — XXXIV, XXXV.  
 Jangal — I.  
 Janglu — XIII, XIV, XVI, XVII.  
 Jasol — XXV.  
 Jaswant College — LVIII.



- Mallani — XI, LIII, LVIII.  
 Mallinath ( Raval ) — XII-XIV.  
 Malla Khan — XVIII.  
 Malwa — VIII, XVI, XVII, XXVII,  
 XXXI, XLIX.  
 Mandor - II - V, XI, XIII - XVIII,  
 LIV.  
 Mandu — XV, XVI.  
 Manglod — II.  
 Manoharpur — XLI.  
 Manpur — VIII.  
 Man Singh ( Maharaja ) — LI-LIV.  
 Maroth — V, XLIX.  
 Marwar — I - V, X, XIV, XVI, XVII,  
 XIX, XXIII - XXVII, XXXII,  
 XXXIII, XXXV - XXXVIII, XLII,  
 XLIII, XLV, XLVI, XLVIII - LII,  
 LVII, LVIII, LXIII.  
 Marwar Junction — LVII.  
 Mauryan Empire — II.  
 Mayo, Lord — LVI.  
 Meerut LIX.  
 Megha — XVII.  
 Merta — III, XVII, XVIII, XX, XXII,  
 XXIII, XXVIII, XXXVIII, XXXIX  
 XLVIII, XLIX.  
 Merwada — I, II, LIII LVII, LXII, .  
 Mewad I, XIV-XVII, XIX-XXI  
 XXIII. XXV, LV.  
 Miraj — VI.  
 Mirbakhshi — XXXIII  
 Murza Khan — XXIV.  
 Modha — IX.  
 Mohamedan — IV. V, IX, X, XII, XIII,  
 XVII, XXXV.  
 Mohammad ( of Gujrat ) — XV.  
 Mohammad Adil Khan — XXIX.  
 Mohammad Akbar — XXXVI, XXXVII.  
 Mohammad Shah / r ) — XI  
 XIII v.  
 Momin Khan — XLV, XLVI.  
 Motaraja — XXIV.  
 Muazzam (Prince) — XXXIII, XXXIV.  
 Mubarizul mulk — XIX.  
 Mugbal ( Moghul ) — XXXV, XXXIX,  
 XL, XLII, L, LV.  
 Muhammad — XXXI.  
 Muhammad ( Prince ) — XXXII.  
 Mularaj — V.  
 Multai — VIII.  
 Multan — XII, XIV.  
 Mundwa — XXXVIII, LII.  
 Municipality — LVII.  
 Murad ( Prince ) — XXXI  
 Murad ( Sultan ) — XXV.  
 Museum — LIX, LX.  
 Muslim — XXXI, XLV, XLVIII.  
 Mutiny ( Indian ) — LV.  
 Müttra — LV.  
 Muzaffar — XXIV, XXVI.  
 Muzaffar Ali Khan — XII.  
 Muzaffar Shah I — XIV.  
 Muzaffar Shah II — XIX.  
 Mysore — VI.

## N

- Nabara — XXI.  
 Nadole — III - V, XIII, XV, XVII,  
 XXXVI.  
 Nag — V.  
 Nagadari — V.  
 Nagana — V, XI.  
 Naganr — IV, V, XIII-XVIII, XX,  
 XXIV, XXX, XXXVIII, XXXIX,  
 XLII, XLIII, XLVII, XLIX, LVI.  
 " — III.

Khanderao Dabhade — XLIV  
 Khan-e Jahan Lodi — XXI A.  
 Khan-e-Khanan — XXIV, XXVI  
 Kharbuji — XLV  
 Khatu — XIII  
 Khedive — LX  
 Khed — A, AIII  
 Khedecha — X  
 Khichivada — XXIV  
 Khulji — IV  
 Khokhar — XIII  
 Khor — IX  
 Khudavand Khan — XXVI  
 Khutram ( Prince ) — XXVI XXVIII

## L

Lahore — XXV, XXXIV XXXVI  
 XLVII  
 Lakha ( Maharana ) — XIV, XV  
 Lakha ( Raval ) — XVIII  
 Lakhanpal ( Badayun ) — VIII  
 Lanka — I  
 Lat — VI VII  
 Lawan — XXI  
 Lawrence Lord — LV  
 Lodrava — XII  
 London — LVII

Jaswant Female Hospital — LVIII.

Jaswant Rao Holkar — LI.

Jaswant Singh I (Maharaja) — XXIX-XXXII, XXXIV - XXXVI.

Jaswant Singh II ( Maharaja )—LVI.

Jaunpur — XVII, XVIII

Jaunpur — XXI.

Jaya Apa Sindhia — XLIX.

Jaya Chandra — VIII, IX.

Jaya Simha ( Solanki ) —V

Jaya Simha( Solanki-Deccan ) —VI.

Jaya Singh ( Maharana ) — XLIII.

Jaya Singh I (Raja of Amber) —XXXII-XXXIV.

Jaya Singh II ( Raja of Jaipur ) — XXXVIII, XL, XLII, XLV, XLVI, XLIX.

Jaziya (ia) — IX, XXXV, XL.

Jharod — XL.

Jhunjhanu — XVII, XXI.

Jinsen — III.

Jodha ( Rao ) — XVI. - XX.

Jodhpur — VIII, X, XVII, XVIII, XX, XXII, XXIII, XXV, XXVII, XXIX, XXXII, XXXIII, XXXVII, XXXVIII, XLI, XLIII, XLIV, XLV, I- XLVIII, XLIX - LXIV.

Jodhpur Government — LXII.

Jodhpur Press — LVII.

Joga — XVIII.

Johiya — V, XIII.

Johiyavati — XIII.

Jojawar — XIV.

Jordan Valley — LX.

Jumna — XXIX.

Junagarh — II,

Junaid — III.

## K

Kabul — XXIV, XXX, XXXIV.

Kahuni — XVI.

Kailas Bhawan — VI.

Kak — XI.

Kali X.

Kalinjar — XXIII.

Kalla ( Deoda ) — XXV.

Kalla ( Rao ) — XXV.

Kalyan Mal ( Rao — Bikaner ) — XXII.

Kalyan Singh (Raja-Kishangarh) — LIII.

Kambaksh — XXXVIII,

Kanauj — III, VI, VIII, IX.

Kandhal — XVIII.

Kandhar —XXX, XXXI

Kanha ( Rao ) — XIV, XV.

Kanhadadev ( Rao ) — XII, XIII.

Kanishka — II.

Kanpal ( Rao ) — XI, XII.

Karachi — LVII.

Karkaraj ( Lat ) — VII.

Karkaraj II ( Lat ) VII.

Kashan — XXX.

Kashi — XVII.

Kashmir — I, XXV.

Kasli —XXI.

Kathiawar — II.

Kaurava — I

Kazalbash — XXX.

Kelat — I.

Khabad — XXI.

Khairwa — XXI.

Khalifa — III.

Khambhat — XXV.

Khan Dauran — XLIV.

Khandela — XLVI.

Khanderao Dabhade — XLIV.  
 Khan-e-Jahan Lodi — XXIX.  
 Khan-e-Khanan — XXIV, XXVI.  
 Kharbuji — XLV.  
 Khatu — XIII.  
 Khedive — LX.  
 Khed — X, XIII.  
 Khedecha — X  
 Khichivada — XXIV-  
 Khilji — IV.  
 Khokhar — XIII.  
 Khor — IX.  
 Khudavand Khan — XXVI.  
 Khurram ( Prince ) — XXVI-XXVIII  
 Khyber Pass — XXXIV.  
 Kiradu — IV, V.  
 Kirtivarman II ( Solanki ) -- VI.  
 Kishangarh — I, XXVII, XXVIII, XLV  
 XLVII, L, LIII.  
 Kishan Singh ( Raja ) — XXVII  
 Kitchner, Lord. — LIX.  
 Kosana — XVIII.  
 Kotah XLV.  
 Kptara — XIX, XXIII.  
 Kotecha — XIII.  
 Krishna — VI.  
 Krishna Kumari — LI.  
 Krishna Raj ( Lat ) — VII.  
 Krishna Raj I ( Rashtrakuta ) — VI.  
 Krishna Raj II ( Paramara ) — IV.  
 Krishna Raj II ( Rashtrakuta ) — VII.  
 Kshatrap ( Western ) — II  
 Kumardevi — IX.  
 Kumarpala ( Solanki ) — IV, V.  
 Kumbha ( Maharana ) — XVI, XVII  
 Kunda — XXXIV.  
 Kundel — XVIII.  
 Kunga — XXI, XXII.  
 Kuntal — VIII  
 Kushan — I.  
 Kutub-ud din — IV.

## L

Lahore — XXV, XXXIV, XXXVI,  
 XLVII.  
 Lakha ( Maharana ) — XIV, XV.  
 Lakha ( Raval ) — XVIII.  
 Lakhanpal ( Badayun ) — VIII.  
 Lanka — I.  
 Lat — VI, VII.  
 Lawan — XXI.  
 Lawrence, Lord — LV.  
 Lodrava — XII.  
 London — LVII.

## M

Madanabrahmadev — V  
 Madanapal — VIII  
 Madhoji Sindhia — L.  
 Madho Singh ( Jaipur ) — XLVII,  
 XLIX.  
 Madhurajdev ( Bhonsle ) — LIII.  
 Megh — III  
 Mahabat Khan — XXVIII.  
 Mahabharata I.  
 Mahmud Khalji I ( Mandu ) — XVI.  
 Maharaja — XXXI, XXXIII.  
 Maharatta — XXXIII, XLIV, XLV,  
 XLVII, XLIX, L, LI.  
 Mahewa — XI, XIII, XVIII, XXVII,  
 XXVIII.  
 Mahirelan — XI.  
 Mahkar — XXVII.  
 Mahui — IX  
 Malarna — XXI.  
 Maldeo — ( Rao ) — XX-XXV.  
 Malhar Rao Holkar — XLV, XLVII.  
 Malik Ambar Champu — XXVIII.  
 Malik Haji — XII.  
 Malik Yusuf — XVIII.

- Mallani — XI, LIII, LVIII.  
 Mallinath ( Raval ) — XII-XIV.  
 Mallu Khan — XVIII.  
 Malwa — VIII, XVI, XVII, XXVII,  
 XXXI, XLIX.  
 Maudor - II - V, XI, XIII - XVIII,  
 LIV.  
 Mandu — XV, XVI.  
 Manglod — II.  
 Manoharpur — XLI.  
 Manpur — VIII.  
 Man Singh ( Maharaja ) — LI-LIV.  
 Maroth — V, XLIX.  
 Marwar — I - V, X, XIV, XVI, XVII,  
 XIX, XXIII - XXVII, XXXII,  
 XXXIII, XXXV - XXXVIII, XLII,  
 XLIII, XLV, XLVI, XLVIII - LII,  
 LVII, LVIII, LXIII.  
 Marwar Junction — LVII.  
 Mauryan Empire — II  
 Mayo, Lord — LVI.  
 Meerut LIX.  
 Megha — XVII.  
 Merta — III, XVII, XVIII, XX, XXII,  
 XXIII, XXVIII, XXXVIII, XXXIX  
 XLVIII, XLIX.  
 Merwada — I, II, LIII LVII, LXII,  
 Mewad I, XIV-XVII,XIX-XXI  
 XXIII, XXV, LV.  
 Miraj — VI.  
 Mirbakhshi — XXXIII  
 Mirza Khan — XXIV.  
 Modha — IX.  
 Mohamedan — IV. V, IX, X, XII, XIII,  
 XVII, XXXV.  
 Mohammad ( of Gujrat ) — XV.  
 Mohammad Adil Khan — XXIX.  
 Mohammad Akbar—XXXVI, XXXVII.  
 Mohammad Shah ( Emperor ) — XL  
 XLII, XLIII.  
 Moiruddin Jahandar Shah -- XXXVIII.  
 Mokel ( Maharana ) — XV, XVI.  
 Momin Khan — XLV, XLVI.  
 Motaraja — XXIV.  
 Muazzam (Prince) — XXXIII, XXXIV.  
 Mubarizul mulk — XIX.  
 Mughal ( Moghul ) — XXXV, XXXIX,  
 XL, XLII, L, LV.  
 Muhammad — XXXI.  
 Muhammad ( Prince ) — XXXII.  
 Mularaj — V.  
 Multai — VIII.  
 Multan — XII, XIV.  
 Mundwa — XXXVIII, LII.  
 Municipality — LVII.  
 Murad ( Prince ) — XXXI  
 Murad ( Sultan ) — XXV.  
 Museum — LIX, LX.  
 Mushm — XXXI, XLV, XLVIII.  
 Mutiny ( Indian ) — LV.  
 Müttra — LV.  
 Muzaffar — XXIV, XXVI.  
 Muzaffar Ali Khan — XLI.  
 Muzaffar Shah I — XIV.  
 Muzaffar Shab II — XIX.  
 Mysore — VI.
- N
- Nabara — XXI.  
 Nadole — III - V, XIII, XV, XVII,  
 XXXVI.  
 Nag — V.  
 Nagadari — V.  
 Nagana — V, XI.  
 Naganr — IV, V, XIII-XVIII, XX,  
 XXIV, XXX, XXXVIII, XXXIX.  
 XLII, XLIII, XLVII, XLIX, LVI.  
 Nagbhat — III.  
 Nagbhat II,—III.  
 Nagkund — V,

Nagnechiyan — XI.  
 Nagpur — LIII.  
 Nagvamshi — V.  
 Nabapan — II.  
 Naishadhiya Charita — IX.  
 Nara — XIX.  
 Narana — XVI.  
 Narbad — XVIII.  
 Narnole — XLI.  
 Nasiruddin Mohamammad Shah — XL.  
 Nath — LIV.  
 Nathdwara — L.  
 Nawa — LVI.  
 Near East War Front — LXIII  
 New Delhi — LI.  
 Nilgiri Hills — LXI.  
 Nimba — XVIII.  
 Nizam — VI.  
 Nizam — XLIV.  
 Nizam- ul- mulk — XIX.  
 Nizam-ul-mulk—XXVI, XXIX.  
 Nizam ul-mulk—XLIV.  
 Nur Jahan—XXVIII.  
 Nusratyar Khan—XLI.

## O

Okhamandal—XI.  
 Ooty—LXI.  
 • Orchha—XXIV.

## P

Pabu—XI.  
 Pachmarhi—LIX.  
 Pachpadra — LVII.  
 Padiv — XXVI.  
 Palam — XXVI.  
 Palanpur — I, XLIII.  
 Palestine — LX.

Pal — V, X, XI XV, XXIII LII,  
 LIII, LVII  
 Pallival — X.  
 Pandava — I.  
 Panvar — XI.  
 Paramar — IV, V XI.  
 Parbatsar — V, XXIII, XLIX, LII  
 Pardayat — LV.  
 Padihar — III V, XI, XIII.  
 Parkar — I.  
 Parvez ( Prince ) — XXVIII.  
 Pathan XXII XXXIV  
 Pathari — XXVI.  
 Peshwa — XLIV.  
 Phalodi — XIV, XVIII, XIX, XXI,  
 XXIII, XXVIII, XXX, LII, LVII.  
 Pharada — XI.  
 Pilaji — XLIV.  
 Pipar — XLVII.  
 Pokaran— V, XVIII. XXX, LII.  
 Pokuna Kathor — XIX, XXIII.  
 Political Agent — LIII, LIV, LVIII.  
 Polo Team— LXI.  
 Post Office — LVII.  
 Pratap Singh (Maharaja ) — LVI-LVIII,  
 LIX - LXI.  
 Pratap Singh ( Maharana ) — XXV.  
 Pratap Singh ( Raja of Jaipur ) — L.  
 Pratihar — II.  
 Prayag XXVIII.  
 Prince of Wales — LVI  
 Prithviraj (Chauhan) IX.  
 Prithviraj ( Udaipur ) — XXI.  
 Prithvi Singh ( Maharaj Kumar ) —  
 XXXIII.  
 Provident Fund — LXI.  
 Punapal ( Sankhala ) XIV.  
 Punjab — VI, XXXII, XXXVIII,  
 XLVI.  
 Pushkar — III, LV.

## Q

- Qasim Khan — XXXI.  
 Quetta Earthquake Relief Fund—LXII  
 Qutub ul-mulk — XXXIX

## R

- Radhanpur — XXI.  
 Rafi-ud-darjat — XXXIX XL  
 Rafi-ud-daulah — XL.  
 Raghunath ( Bhandari ) XLII  
 Raipur — XX  
 Raisina — LI  
 Raja — XXIV, XXXIII.  
 Rajadhiraj — XLIII, XLV-XLVIII.  
 Rajpipala — XXIV  
 Rajput — I, V, X XII, XVI, XXIII,  
 XXV, XXXII, XXXV-XXXVII,  
 XLVIII, LIX  
 Rajputana — I, VIII, XXV, XXXVIII,  
 XLVIII, LIII, LIV  
 Rajput High School — LIX  
 Raj Rajeshwar —XXXIX  
 Raj Singh ( Prince Bikaner ) — L.  
 Raj Singh ( Raja ) — XXXVIII.  
 Raj Singh ( Rao ) — XXVI.  
 Rajsuya — IX  
 Raju — XXVI  
 Rama — I  
 Rama ( Village ) — XII.  
 Ramayana — I.  
 Ram Chandra ( Raval ) — XXX.  
 Ram Singh ( Maharaja ) — XLVII-L  
 Ranadhir — XV.  
 Ranamal ( Rao ) — IV, XIV-XVI.  
 Rangoji — XLV  
 Ranjit Singh ( Punjab ) — LIV.  
 Rann of Cutch — I  
 Rao Raja — LV.  
 Rashtrakuta — VI VIII.

Raso — IX.

Rathor — IV, V, VIII, X, XIII, XIV,  
 XIX, XX, XXII-XXIV, XXVII,  
 XXIX, XXXI, XXXII, XXXVI.  
 XXXVII, XLVI, XLVIII, L, LXI.

Ratna Singh — L.

Ratta — VIII.

Raushan Akhtar — XL

Rawalpindi — XXXIV.

Rayamal ( Idar ) — XIX.

Raypal ( Chauhan ) — III

Raypal ( Rao ) — XI.

Raya Singh ( Rao ) — XXIV-XXVI

Raya Singh (Rao, son of R Amar Singh )  
 —XXXIII.

Raya Singh ( Son of M. Ajit Singh ) —  
 XLIII.

Representative Advisory Assembly —  
 LXIII

Resident — LIX.

Rewasa — XXI

Riyan — XX, XLVI

Rol — V.

Rudradaman — II

Rupnagar — XLVII.

## S

- Saadat Khan — XXVI  
 Sabal Singh ( Raval-Jaisalmer ) — XXX.  
 Sabarmati — XLIV  
 Sahajpal ( Chauhan ) — III  
 Sahasa — XX.  
 Salabat Khan ( Amir ul- Umra ) —  
 XLVII  
 Salim — XIV, XV.  
 Salkha ( Rao ) — XII, XIII  
 Salkhavasani — XIII.  
 Siron — XIII.  
 Salt Areas — LVI, LVII, LIX  
 Salute guns — LVI, LVII, LXI.  
 Samaha — X.

- Samavali — XXIV.  
 Sambhar — IV, V, XIII-XV, XVII, XVIII, XXI, XXIII XXXVIII, XL, XLV, XLIX, LVI.  
 Sambhari - Raj — IV.  
 Samseem - ud - d'aulah — XLV.  
 Sanchore — V, XXI  
 Sanga ( Maharana ) — XIX, XX.  
 Sankhala — XIV.  
 Sapadalaksha — IV.  
 Sarai — XII.  
 Saran — XXIV.  
 Sarangkhan — XVIII.  
 Sarangpur — XVI.  
 Saraya Ali Wardi Khan — XLI.  
 Sarbuland Khan — XLIII, XLIV.  
 Sardar Museum — LIX, LX, LXII.  
 Sardar Kisala — LVII.  
 Sardar Samand Water Supply Canal— LXIII.  
 Sardar Singh ( Maharaja ) — LVIII, LIX.  
 Surunda — XLV.  
 Satal ( Rao ) — XVIII, XIX.  
 Satta ( Rao ) — XIV, XV.  
 Saundatti — VIII.  
 Savai Raja — XXVI, XXVII.  
 Savalakh — IV.  
 Sawai Singh — LII.  
 Sayyad — XXXIX - XLII, XLVIII.  
 Scholarships for Veterinary & Agriculture Science — LXII.  
 Sehrul Mutakherin — XLVIII.  
 Session Courts — LXI.  
 Setaram — IX, X.  
 Setrava — XIII.  
 Shahabuddin Ghorī — IX.  
 Shah Alam II, — L  
 Shah Jahan I ( Emperor ) — XXVIII, XXIX, XXXI.  
 Shah Jahan II, — XL  
 Shahjahanpur — XLI.  
 Shahpura — VIII, LII.  
 Shah Shafi — XXX.  
 Shaikhavati — I.  
 Shaistakhan — XXXII - XXXIV.  
 Shalambharishvara — IV.  
 Shambhaji — XXXIV, XXXVII.  
 Shamabad — IX.  
 Shamsakhan — XIV.  
 Shamsberulmulk — XX.  
 Shamsuddin Altamash — IV, IX.  
 Sharfuddin ( Mirza ) — XXIII  
 Shekha — XIX, XX.  
 Shershah — XXI - XXIII  
 Shishupalavadha — III.  
 Shiv — XVIII  
 Shivaji — XXXIII, XXXIV  
 Shobhit — XIII.  
 Shri Harsha — IX.  
 Shuja ( Prince ) — XXXII  
 Shur Singh ( Savai Raja ) — XXV, XXVI  
 Siha ( Rao ) — IX, X.  
 Siha Rao Ka- Kheda — X.  
 Sikandar Khan — XXI.  
 Sikari — XXIII, XXIX.  
 Sikhs — XXXVIII  
 Silver Jubilee — LXII  
 Sindb — I III, XII.  
 Sindhal — XV, XIX, XX, XXV.  
 Sindhalvati — XXV  
 Sindha — XLVIII - LI.  
 Sindholi — XLIX.  
 Singhi — LII, LIII.  
 Sirhind — XLVII  
 Sirohi — I, III, XVIII, XXIV - XXVI, XXXV XXXVII, XLIII, LII, LIII.  
 Sirodari — XXIX.  
 Sisodiya — XXVIII.  
 Siva — III.  
 Siwana — XII, XVIII, XXI, XXII, XXV, XLIX  
 Sodh — X.  
 Sodha — XII



Sejat — XII, XV, XVI, XVIII, XX, XXIV, XLIX.

Solanki — IV - VI, X, XII XXI

Someshvar ( Paramara ) — IV

Sonag ( Idar ) — X

Sonag ( Champavat ) — XXXVII

Sonagara — XII, XV

Sorath — XXXIX XL

State Railway — LVII.

Suja ( Rao ) — XIX.

Sujan Singh ( Raja ) — XLV

Sumel — XXII.

Sumer Public Library — LX, LXII.

Sumer Singh ( Maharaja ) LIX, LX

Surat Singh ( Maharaja Bikaner ) — LII

Sursagar — XXVII

Surtan ( Devada ) — XXIV XXVI

Surtan Singh ( Maharaja Bikaner ) LII.

Suryavamshi — VII.

Sutlej — XXXII

Syria — LX

## T

Tahavvar Khan — XXXVII.

Takhat Singh ( Maharaja )—LV.

Talpara — L

Thar - Parkar — I.

Thob — XI.

Tida ( Rao ) — XII, XIII.

Tijara — XLI.

Tirsingadi — XI.

Toda — XXI, XL

Tod, Col. J. — XXVII, XLVI.

Tonk — XXI

Tons ( River ) — XXVIII.

Treasury ( State ) — LVII.

Tribhuvansi ( Rao ) — XII, XIII.

Trivendrum — VI.

Tryambak Rao Dabhade — XLIV.

Tughlaq — XIII.

Tungan — L.

Turks — LX.

Turushkadanda — IX.

## U

Udaibhan ( Rao ) — LIII.

Udaipur — I, XLV, LV.

Udawat — XLII.

Udaya Singh I, ( Maharana ) — XVII.

Udaya Singh II ( Maharana ) — XXI, XXIII

Udaya Singh ( Raja ) — XXIV, XXV.

Ugrasen ( Rao ) — XXIV.

Ujjain — XXXI

Ujjain Dabhade — XLIV.

Umed Female Hospital — LXIII.

Umaid Singh Bahadur ( Maharaja ) —

LX, LXI; LXIV.

Umarkot — XII, XXI, L, LV.

Usman Khan — XVIII.

## V

Vadhel — XI.

Vallab Raj ( Solanki ) — VI.

Varadayisen — IX, X

Varmalat — III.

Vasantgarh — III.

Vasudeva ( Chauhan ) — IV.

Vatapadraka — VII.

Vatsaraj ( Padihar ) — III.

Victoria ( Queen ) — LV - LVII.

Vidyapur — XL

Vigrahpal — VIII.

Vikramaditya — II.

Vikramaditya ( Maharana ) — XX.

Vindhya — II.

Vyaghra - mukha — III.

## W

Western Satrap — II.

Willingdon Gardens — LXII.

Willingdon, Lord — LXII.

Windham Hospital — LXII.

World War — LX, LXIII.

## Y

Yadava — VI, VII.

Yamin-ud-daulah — XXIX.

Yaudheya — V.

## Z

Zafar Khan — XIII.

Zorawar Singh — LVI.

Zulfiqarjag — XLVII, XLVIII.

# Index to the appendices.

## A

- Abdali — 189.  
 Abdulla Khan ( Sayyad ) — 114, 116.  
 Aberdeen — 119.  
 Abhaya Karan — 130.  
 Abhaya ( Abhai ) Singh ( Maharaja ) —  
   86, 103, 106, 114, 116, 120 — 123,  
   127 — 137, 140, 144, 145, 148, 149,  
   154, 155, 158 — 160, 162 — 164,  
   166 — 168, 170, 172 — 181.  
 Abhimanyu ( Rashtrakuta ) — 41.  
 Abhimanyu ( Son of Arjun ) — 85.  
 Abu — 3, 4, 39, 206, 209 — 213, 226,  
   227, 230 — 233.  
 Abul Fazal — 50, 52, 77, 79.  
 Abusaid Shah — 191.  
 Abuzaid-ul Hasan — 27.  
 Achaleshvara — 226, 230.  
 Acharaj — 197, 198.  
 Adalech — 137, 140.  
 Adam — 94, 97.  
 Afghan — 165.  
 Afghanistan — 201.  
 Agnivamshi — 2 3. 4, 39  
 Agra — 82, 83, 85, 87.  
 Ahichchhatrapura — 8  
 Ahmadabad — 104, 108, 131 — 133,  
   135, 137, 139, 143, 144, 153 154,  
   157, 161, 162, 164, 165, 173, 175,  
   176, 178, 179, 181.  
 Ahmad Sayyad — 71.  
 Ahmad Shah Abdali — 189, 190  
 Ajab Singh ( Bhandari ) — 168, 170.  
 Ajaypal ( Solanki ) — 35.  
 Ajit Singh ( Maharaja ) — 51, 86, 94 —  
   98, 102, 103, 105, 106, 109, 110 112—  
   114, 116, 120 — 129, 131, 134, 186  
 Ajmer — 9, 29, 33, 69, 70 74, 76, 77  
   79, 94, 103, 104, 106, 107, 124, 179—  
   182, 185, 195, 206.  
 Akbar ( Emperor ) — 50, 52, 65 — 70,  
   73 — 77, 80, 97, 98, 124, 185, 186  
   191.  
 Akbar ( Prince ) — 94, 95, 97, 124.  
 Akbarnama — 50, 52, 68, 75, 77 — 79,  
   186.  
 Alamgir I ( Emperor ) — 99, 191  
 Alamgir II — 189, 191  
 Alamgirnama — 51.  
 Alas — 23.  
 Alayar Khan ( Shekh ) — 139, 141.  
 Alhadan — 232, 234.  
 Albanadeva (Chauban) — 35, 36, 55, 56.  
 Aligarh — 165  
 Aligaohar — 189.  
 Ali Quli — 71  
 Al Istakhari — 27  
 Allahabad — 190  
 Almasudi — 27.  
 Alwar — 5  
 Amar Chand — 197, 199  
 Amar Singh ( Bhandari ) — 137, 140,  
   145, 149, 155, 158, 163, 164, 168,  
   170, 179, 181  
 Amar Singh ( Rao ) — 81 — 86, 122  
 Amar Singh ( Son of Maharana Jaya  
   Singh ) — 186  
 Amar Singh's gate — 85  
 Amber — 115, 117, 118, 127, 179, 181.  
 America ( Patala ) — 12, 13  
 Amir Khan — 196, 197  
 Amir ul Umra — 51  
 Amir ul Umra — 111, 112  
 Amir ul Umra — 190  
 Amoghavarsha I, — 15, 19, 25, 26, 38, 40  
 Amraoti 40.  
 Anahilpatak — 216  
 Anahillapatan — 55, 57  
 Ananda Bhatta — 239  
 Anandram ( Pancholi ) — 73  
 Anand Rao — 155, 159, 174  
 Anand Singh ( Son of M. Apt ) — 129—  
   131, 134, 135  
 Anand Vikrama Samvat — 33  
 Anangpal — 29 — 32  
 Andhra — 26, 237  
 Anga — 25  
 Anhilvada — 218  
 Annaga — 26  
 Antiga — ( Pallava ) — 19  
 Anuloma Vivaba — 7, 8  
 Anup Singh ( Bhandari ) — 132  
 Aparajit — 209, 210  
 Aqil Khan — 88  
 Arabs — 5, 7, 15, 27  
 Arakani — 138, 141  
 Arathnadi — 75  
 Ari Singh ( Adsi ) ( Maharana ) — 186,  
   187  
 Arjuna — 12  
 Arjuna ( Gaud ) — 84, 85  
 Arsha Ashvayau — 97  
 Arthur — 126

Aryan — 1, 2, 12 — 14.  
 Asaf Jah — 158, 159, 165.  
 Asaf-ud-daula — 190.  
 Asarlar — 69.  
 Ashoka — 9, 13, 48.  
 Ashrama — 2, 237.  
 Ashtadhyayi — 10.  
 Ashvaghosha — 11, 47.  
 Asia — 5  
 Asia Central — 12.  
 Askaran — 88, 90.  
 Askaran ( Jaitavat ) — 74  
 Askaran ( Rao ) — 75.  
 Asvatthama ( Rao ) — 56.  
 Atkur — 20.  
 Audichya — 205.  
 Auli — 232, 234.  
 Aurakacharya — 205, 207.  
 Aurangabad — 21, 23, 28, 98.  
 Aurangzeb ( Emperor ) — 28, 51, 86, 87,  
 89 — 94, 102, 109, 119, 124, 125.  
 Auwa — 195.  
 Avasa . la — 231, 233.  
 Ayodhya — 24, 230.  
 Azimabad — 189.  
 Azim Khan — 200, 201.  
 Azmat Khan — 70, 79.  
 Azmatulla Khan — 145, 149.

## B

Babar — 66, 76, 185, 191.  
 Badagujars — 7.  
 Badami — 16, 21, 22.  
 Badayun — 42 — 46.  
 Bagh Singh — 125.  
 Bahad Dev — 35, 55, 57.  
 Bahadmer ( Badmer ) — 36, 56, 211,  
 215  
 Bahadur Shah — 102, 114, 116, 119.  
 Bairsal — 74  
 Baji Rao I, — 154 — 165, 174, 177.  
 Baji Rao II, — 199, 201.  
 Bakhat Singh — 51, 86, 120 — 123, 127,  
 128, 130, 132, 133, 137, 141, 161,  
 177, 192 — 194.  
 Bal — 221.  
 Baladiya — 204,  
 Balaji Rao Vishvanath Peshva — 158.  
 Ballal — 239.  
 Ballalacharita — 239.  
 Ballu ( Champavat ) — 85.  
 Baluk Raya — 30.  
 Bana Bhatta — 5, 6, 11.  
 Banavasi — 16, 19, 20, 25, 26.  
 Banga — 25, 26.  
 Bangash — 163, 165.  
 Bankeya — 19.  
 Banswada — 74, 76.  
 Baodi — 67.  
 Bapa Raval — 9,  
 Barah — 73.  
 Barakzai — 201  
 Barap — 219.  
 Bareilly — 8.  
 Baroda — 19, 136, 145, 150, 155, 159,  
 166 — 176, 219.  
 Basu — 83.  
 Bauka ( Pratibara ) — 4, 31.  
 Begumra — 24, 26.  
 Benares — 50.  
 Bengal — 25, 190.  
 Bernier, Francois — 88, 89, 91 — 93.  
 Besnagar — 239.  
 Bhadadeva — 232, 234.  
 Bhadar — 138, 141.  
 Bhadarva — 168, 171.  
 Bhadoriya — 147, 152.  
 Bhadra — 4  
 Bhadraraja (u) n — 68, 69.  
 Bhagalpur — 25.  
 Bhagvandas ( Champavat ) — 102, 103,  
 105, 106, 108, 113  
 Bhagvant Das ( Raja ) — 78, 79.  
 Bhainival — 86.  
 Bhakkar — 200, 201.  
 Bhan ( Yadava ) — 30, 32.  
 Bhandari — 123, 128, 130—133, 137,  
 140, 145, 149, 155, 158, 163, 164, 168,  
 170, 179 — 182.  
 Bhandarkar D. R. — 205, 208, 211, 215.  
 Bhar — 9.  
 Bharata — 12.  
 Bharata ke Prachin Rajvamsha ( Vol III )  
 — 49.  
 Bharatpur — 199 — 201.  
 Bharoch — 7.  
 Bhartivaddha II ( Vriddha ) — 7, 8, 32.  
 Bhaskar — 231, 233.  
 Bhat — 203, 204.  
 Bhati — 58, 59.  
 Bhatner — 86.  
 Bhatta Pada — 239  
 Bhavnagar — 41.

- Bhavani Singh ( Kumpavat ) — 85.  
 Bhil ( Bheel ) — 69, 184.  
 Bhilam — 32.  
 Bhim ( Yadava ) — 40.  
 Bhimdeva I ( Chalukya ) — 206, 212, 220, 221.  
 Bhimdeva II, — 215, 216.  
 Bhim Singh ( Maharaja ) — 195, 196.  
 Bhim Singh ( Maharana ) — 196.  
 Bhinat ( aya ) — 69, 147, 153.  
 Bhinmal — 7, 24, 36, 56, 205.  
 Bhojadeva ( Pratibara ) — 4, 7, 39.  
 Bhoja Raja ( Paramara ) — 1, 209, 212, 223, 237.  
 Bhomiya — 203, 204.  
 Bhonsle — 82.  
 Bhutuga II, — 19, 20, 26.  
 Bhuyadeva — 218.  
 Bida — 59.  
 Bidar — 115, 118.  
 Bihar — 25, 189, 190.  
 Bihari Singh — 85.  
 Bijapur — 21.  
 Bijaya Singh (Maharaja)—189, 192—195.  
 Bika ( Rao ) — 58 — 64.  
 Bikaner — 56, 58 — 61, 63, 69, 70, 80, 82, 177—179, 181, 196, 197.  
 Bilada — 58.  
 Bilhana — 4, 27, 39.  
 Bilhari — 4.  
 Bisalpur — 66, 104, 107.  
 Ritthal Raya ( Gusain ) — 139, 142.  
 Bokhara Gate — 85.  
 Borneo — 12.  
 Brahma — 2, 4, 39, 237.  
 Brahma-Kshatra-Kul — 3.  
 Brahmana — 2—4, 6, 7, 11, 13, 15, 29, 34 — 36, 39, 41, 43, 56, 75, 103, 106, 205—207, 227, 230, 231, 233, 235—238.  
 Brahmansthana — 227.  
 Britisher — 203.  
 Budhram ( Purohit ) — 132.  
 Bundela — 81, 89.  
 Bundi — 85, 92, 185.  
 Burhanpur — 98.  
 Chada Ghausha Kupika — 224, 225.  
 Chahaman — 229.  
 Chahil — 224, 225.  
 Chain Singh — 105.  
 Chakiraja — 18.  
 Chalukya — 3, 4, 7, 9, 16, 17, 20—28, 39, 55, 56, 206, 212, 214.  
 Champa — 105.  
 Champala — 232, 234.  
 Champaner — 136, 145, 150.  
 Cham (n) pavat — 85, 102, 113.  
 Chamund Raja ( Solanki ) — 219 — 221,  
 Chamund Raya — 30, 34.  
 Chandana — 209, 210.  
 Chandashivacharya — 205, 207.  
 Chandel — 9.  
 Chandra ( Badayun ) — 42, 43, 45.  
 Chandra ( Deva ) ( Gahadavala ) 42—45, 49.  
 Chandrasen ( Rao ) — 50, 65 — 70, 72—77, 79, 80.  
 Chandravamshi — 2, 4, 6, 9, 20, 39—41.  
 Chandravat 89.  
 Chandravati — 44.  
 Chandravati — 230 — 232, 234.  
 Chandula 174.  
 Chara — 218.  
 Chapotkata — 7.  
 Charan — 203, 204.  
 Charupi — 231, 233.  
 Chatsu — 185.  
 Chandra — 6, 13.  
 Chaubana — 3, 4, 6, 8, 9, 29, 32, 35, 36, 39, 49, 55, 56, 215, 219, 221.  
 Chaulukya 220, 221.  
 Chauth — 136, 145, 147, 150, 152, 166, 174.  
 Chavada — 7.  
 Chelmsford, Lord. — 52.  
 Chera — 24, 26.  
 Chhanar — 232, 234.  
 Chhappan-ka- Pahad ( Marwar ) — 76.  
 Chhappan-ka- Pahad. ( Mewar ) 76.  
 Chbatar Singh — 147, 152.  
 Chbatar ( tra ) Singh — ( Prince ) 200.  
 Chhatrasal ( Hada ) — 92.  
 Chibadiya — 39.  
 Chimna ( Brother of Baji Rao I ) — 1, 56, 159.  
 Chinnaji ( Damodar ) — 136, 145, 147, 150, 152, 155, 159, 174.  
 China — 6, 13.  
 Cawnpore — 165.  
 Ceylon — 26.  
 Chacha — 184, 185.  
 Chachigadeva ( Chauhan ) — 35, 36, 56.

Chinese — 13  
 Chinese Turkistan — 12  
 Chingiz Khan — 123  
 Chinkulich Khan — 158, 165  
 Chirihulla — 224  
 Chiruponnera — 18  
 Chitaldroog — 16, 18, 23  
 Chitor ( ttor ) — 25, 52, 65, 66 76, 77,  
 184, 186 212  
 Chitrakuta — 25  
 Choda — 212 213  
 Chola — 20, 22 25, 26  
 Cholapika — 232, 234  
 Chonda — 183  
 Chulukik — 220  
 Chunda (Rao) — 64, 183, 185  
 Chunda(Ravat ) 183, 184  
 Cochun — 22 28  
 Coimbatore — 24, 26  
 Conjeveram 24, 25  
 Coromandal Coast — 22, 25, 26

## D

Dabhade — 154 155, 158 159  
 Dabhoi — 136 145, 150, 166 168  
 171, 174, 175  
 Dacca — 48  
 Dakor — 174  
 Damaji Garkwad — 159, 175  
 Dantidurga II, — 16, 17, 22 23, 28  
 Dantiga — 19 20 26  
 Dantiga ( Pallava ) — 18  
 Dantivarman ( Pallava ) — 18, 24  
 Dantivarman I -- 21, 22  
 Dantivarman II, — 16, 17, 22, 23, 28  
 Darada — 6 13  
 Dara Shikoh ( Prince ) — 83, 87, 95,  
 97, 98  
 Dashavatara Temple — 21  
 Dasyu — 237  
 Daula — 180, 182  
 Daulatabad — 82  
 Dayal Das — 104, 107 113, 114, 116  
 Deccan — 9 15, 16, 20 — 22 25, 27,  
 28, 39, 43 48, 83 98, 102, 111 112,  
 114—116, 118, 158 165, 172, 218  
 Dedaka — 231, 233  
 Delhiana — 230 — 234  
 Delhi — 4 29 — 32, 51, 94, 102, 104,  
 108, 110, 112, 113 116, 118 — 120,  
 123, 26, 130 135, 166, 172, 173,  
 181, 189, 190, 194, 200, 201

Deogiri — 30, 32  
 Deoli 19  
 Depalpur — 87  
 Devada — 229, 232, 234  
 Deval — 104 108  
 Devaraja ( Jalore ) — 209, 210  
 Devaraja ( Parmara Bhinmal ) — 205  
 207, 212, 213  
 Devarajeshvara — 212, 213  
 Devidas — 70, 74  
 Devidas — 54 72  
 Devkor — 72  
 Dhaini — 224 225  
 Dhamori — 40  
 Dhamuni — 81,  
 Dhanapala — 27  
 Dhanachand — 77  
 Dhandhuk ( Parmara ) — 206, 212  
 Dhanuda — 167, 169, 170  
 Dharanidhar — 212  
 Dharanidhar — 232 234  
 Dharanvaraha ( Parmara ) — 206, 209,  
 212, 213  
 Dharavarsha ( deva ) ( Parmar, Abu ) —  
 226 227, 230, 231  
 Dharavarsha ( Jalore ) — 209, 210  
 Dharmapala — 46  
 Dhat — 206  
 Dhavala — 212, 219  
 Dhiraen Pundir — 30  
 Dholi ( Drummer ) — 203, 204  
 Dhonkal Singh — 196  
 Dhruvaraja ( Rashtrakuta ) 18, 24, 53  
 Dhruvaraja II, — 39  
 Dhuhar ( Rao ) — 43  
 Dhuma ( Dhauma ) raja deva — 226,  
 227, 230, 233  
 Dhundhad — 179, 181.  
 Didwana — 135  
 Dravida — 6, 13  
 Drona — 4  
 Dronpur — 59.  
 Duda — 59  
 Dudor — 74  
 Dunad (r) a — 67, 73  
 Dangarpur — 74, 76  
 Dungarsi — 221  
 Durgadas — 51, 94, 126, 130, 186  
 Durjansal ( Hada ) — 147, 152.  
 Durlabha — 206 207.  
 Durlabharaja ( Solanki ) — 212, 213,  
 220, 221.

Dvarapa — 219.  
 Dvyashraya Kavya — 39.  
 Dwarka — 41.

## E

Eastern Chalukyas — 16, 24 — 26.  
 East India Company — 134, 190, 199, 201.  
 Edur — 127, 135.  
 Eka — 185.  
 Ekalinga — 187, 188.  
 Elliot — 123.  
 Ellora — 21, 23.  
 England — 119, 125.  
 English — 119, 190, 200, 201.  
 Eta — 39.  
 Europe — 5.

## F

Farrukhabad — 43, 165.  
 Farrukhsiyar — 51, 102, 110—118, 121, 122, 124, 126.  
 Farzand -i- Aliyah — 190.  
 Fatehkhan (Vazir) 200, 201.  
 Fatehpur (a) (Gujrat)—138, 139, 141, 143.  
 Fatehpur (Rajputana)—147, 153  
 Fatuhah-i-Alamgir — 88.  
 Firoz — 191.  
 Firozshah — 31.  
 Forbes Alexander Kinlock — 127, 134

## G

Gadhipur — 42, 43, 49.  
 Gagraun — 185  
 Gahad — 43.  
 Gahad (r) vals — 9, 37, 38, 41 — 47, 49.  
 Gauwad — 159, 166, 172, 175.  
 Gajasingh (Raja) — 64, 81, 82, 85.  
 Gakkhars — 34.  
 Gandhar — 12.  
 Gandumak — 201.  
 Ganga (Rao) — 185  
 Gangadeva — 232, 234.  
 Gangani — 67.  
 Gangas — 16 — 20, 23, 24, 26.  
 Gangasingh (Maharaja) — 60.  
 Gangavadi — 16—19, 24—26.  
 Ganges — 27, 45.

Gangu — 232, 234  
 Garga — 231, 233  
 Gaud (Clan) — 84, 90.  
 Gaud (r) a (Country) 25, 26, 212, 213.  
 Gantama — 230, 233  
 Gaya — 50.  
 George A. Grierson — 48.  
 Ghanerao — 104, 108, 186.  
 Ghazi - ud - din Firoz Jang — 158.  
 Ghazi - ud - din Khan — 189  
 Ghazni — 30.  
 G. H. Ojha — 60, 61, 63, 64.  
 Ghosundi — 50.  
 Ghulam Qadir — 190.  
 Gibrail — 99.  
 Girar — 227, 229.  
 Gita Govind — 41.  
 Godavari — 23, 25, 26, 48  
 Godwad — 103, 107, 135, 186, 187.  
 Gogunda — 76, 78, 79.  
 Go(v) hila — 34, 41, 229, 232, 234.  
 Gond — 9.  
 Gondwana — 23.  
 Gopala — 43 — 46.  
 Gopinath (Ghanerao) — 186.  
 Govardhan — 90.  
 Govinda (Brahman) — 206, 207.  
 Govind Chandra — 2, 45.  
 Govind Das — 104, 107.  
 Govind Raj (Chauhan) — 33.  
 Govind Raj I (Rashtrakuta) — 22.  
 Govind Raj II (Rashtrakuta) — 23, 24  
 Govind Raj III (Rashtrakuta) — 18, 23, 24, 40, 53  
 Great War — 52.  
 Greeks — 239  
 Grivda — 230, 231, 233.  
 Gudha — 104, 107.  
 Gudwara — 135.  
 Gubadatta — 9.  
 Guhil — 9.  
 Guhyatirtha — 230, 233.  
 Gujar — 69.  
 Gujar — 5, 7, 19, 22 — 25, 36, 38, 39, 55, 69, 124, 127, 133, 134, 136, 137, 144, 146 — 148, 150 — 152, 154, 156 — 162, 164—167, 169, 172, 173, 175, 178, 185, 206, 218, 219.  
 Gujrat — 5.  
 Gulbarga — 21.  
 Gundur — 20.  
 Gurjar — 3, 5—7, 9, 26.

Gurjar ( Province ) — 5, 7.  
 Gurjaratra — 7.  
 Gurjareskhara — 5, 7.  
 Gusain — 139, 142.  
 Guvak I, — 8  
 Gwalior — 4, 27, 82, 190

## H

Hada — 92 147, 152  
 Hadi — 92  
 Hadoti — 177, 179, 181  
 Hafiz — 97.  
 Haifa — 52  
 Haihaya — 4 — 6, 26, 31  
 Halayudha — 3, 40.  
 Hammir Mahakavya — 31, 33, 39  
 Hansabai — 183 — 185  
 Hansol — 138 104  
 Hansot — 32.  
 Hansraj Raval ( Jaisalmer ) — 73  
 Han Wu Ti — 13  
 Hariraja — 33  
 Harishchandra — 4  
 Harsha ( Vardhana ) — 22  
 Harsha-charita — 5, 11.  
 Harsha Gani — 39  
 Harshanath — 8  
 Harshuka — 224, 225  
 Hashim Sayyed. — 71  
 Hassan (Dist) — 20  
 Hastikundi — 212.  
 Hathal — 226, 227.  
 Hathaladi ( dah ) — 227, 228  
 Hathu Gumpba — 48.  
 Hathundi — 212  
 Hatma — 215.  
 Heliodorus — 239  
 Hemachandra — 39  
 Himalaya — 6, 8, 9, 23  
 Hindu — 29, 70, 87, 90, 93, 103, 106,  
 109 — 112, 114, 117, 124, 239  
 Hindustan — 50, 51, 66, 100, 111, 112.  
 115, 118, 193, 199—202  
 Hingulaj — 115 — 118, 137, 140, 145,  
 148, 155, 158, 163, 164, 167, 170,  
 178, 180  
 Hisar — 59  
 Huen Tsang — 7, 8  
 Hukhletron — 240  
 Humayun ( Emperor ) — 66, 68, 191.

Hun — 5, 6, 8, 12 — 15, 239.  
 Hun Coins — 14  
 Husain Ali Khan — 102, 113, 114, 116  
 Husain Quli Begh ( Khan ) — 67, 68, 76  
 Hushka — 240  
 Hyderabad ( Deccan ) — 21, 25

## I

Ibn Haukal — 27  
 Ibn Khurdadba — 11, 27.  
 Idar — 56, 78, 127, 129, 131, 135  
 Ittikhhar Khan — 89  
 Imad ul mulk — 189  
 Inda — 168 170  
 India — 1, 5—7, 12, 13, 15, 23, 27, 29,  
 34, 38, 48, 52, 59 66, 75, 94, 98, 112  
 134, 194, 219  
 Indra — ( Rashtrakuta ) — 21  
 Indra Raja ( III ) — 26 38, 43  
 Indraraja ( IV ) — 20, 28  
 Indraraja ( Gujrat ) — 24  
 Indraraja ( Singhi ) — 196  
 Indra Singh ( Son of Raya Singh ) — 86,  
 122, 134  
 Irvin, William — 119, 122 — 128, 173  
 Ishardas — 88  
 Ishvari Singh ( Jaipur ) — 195  
 Israfil — 99

## J

Jadunath Sarkar — 89, 91, 93, 119,  
 127 — 129, 131, 133, 173  
 Jagat Raya — 70, 77  
 Jagat Singh ( Maharaja of Jaipur ) — 196  
 Jagat Singh ( Son of R. Basu ) — 83  
 Jagirdar — 204  
 Jagmal ( Meratiya ) — 67, 72.  
 Jagmal ( Mewar ) — 76  
 Jagmal ( Rathor ) — 43  
 Jahanabad — 115, 118  
 Jahandar Shah — 102, 191  
 Jahangir — 98, 123, 191  
 Jahazpur — 76  
 Jajmal ( Rathor ) — 52, 53, 67, 72, 77,  
 186  
 Jaipur — 122, 123, 125, 126, 128, 130—  
 132, 173, 177, 179, 181, 185, 195—197  
 Jaisa — 67  
 Jaisa ( Sindhal ) — 58.

Jaisalmer — 212.  
 Jai Singh ( Mirza Raja ) — 125.  
 Jai ( Jaya ) Singh ( Savai Raja, Jaipur )  
 114—118, 122, 123, 125—128, 130, 131,  
 133, 147, 153, 173, 177—181.  
 Jaitaran — 68, 69  
 Jaitavat — 74  
 Jaitmal — 67.  
 Jaitrakarna — 230, 231  
 Jaitra Simha — 230.  
 Jait Singh ( Auwa ) — 195  
 Jajjaka — 212, 214  
 Jalal Khan — 71 72.  
 Jalhana — 228  
 Jalor(e) — 36, 56, 137, 206, 208, 209  
 Jambusar — 136, 145, 150, 175  
 Jamrud — 94 109,  
 Jangal (u) — 58, 59 62 — 64.  
 Janna — 223 — 225.  
 Jasamadevi — 62, 63  
 Jaskaran ( Pancholi ) — 197, 198  
 Jasodhara — 212, 214.  
 Jaswantpura — 28  
 Jaswantpura — 205  
 Jaswant Singh I, — 28, 51, 81, 82, 86—  
 92, 94, 95, 97, 98, 102 109, 124  
 Jat — 58, 59  
 Jati ( Jain Saint ) — 167, 169, 171.  
 Java — 12  
 Jawan Bakht ( Mirza ) — 189  
 Jaya Bhat III ( Gurjara ) — 7  
 Jayachandra — 29—34, 42, 43  
 Jayasimha ( Chalukya ) — 212, 214,  
 217, 218 220, 221  
 Jayasimha I ( Paramara ) — 223.  
 Jayasimha I ( W Solanki ) — 21  
 Jayasimha II ( W Chalukya ) 21  
 Jaya Singh ( Maharana ) — 186  
 Jaya Soma — 62  
 Jazia — 51, 109—112, 114 116  
 Jhabua — 56  
 Jhalrapatan — 223  
 Jharod — 147, 153  
 Jhunjhanu — 147, 153.  
 Jodha ( Rao ) — 50 58, 59, 61, 63, 64  
 105  
 Jodhpur — 28, 49, 52, 55, 56, 58 — 61,  
 63, 64, 66—69, 77, 79, 86, 87, 90, 92,  
 102—107 110, 113 120 122, 123, 128—  
 131, 134, 135, 172, 173, 176 — 178,  
 186, 187, 195 — 197, 199, 205, 208,  
 211, 212, 217,

Jodhpur Lancers — 52  
 Joga — 58.  
 Jogidas ( Champavat ) — 103, 105, 106  
 Johan (King) — 126  
 Jordan — 52  
 Jumna — 85.  
 Junjhar Singh — 81.  
 Jushka — 240.  
 Juzrs — 5, 7,

## K

Kabul — 82, 83, 195, 200, 201  
 Kachardas — 199.  
 Kachh — 219.  
 Kadab — 18.  
 Kadambas 16.  
 Kadi — 219.  
 Kafiristan — 13.  
 Kailas Bhavana — 23.  
 Kayata — 240.  
 Kalachuri — 4 — 6, 26.  
 Kalhana — 240.  
 Kalhanavada — 232, 234.  
 Kalidas — 11.  
 Kalinga — 13, 23, 25, 26, 48.  
 Kalivittarasa — 20  
 Kalla — 70, 72 — 74  
 Kalyani — 27, 218  
 Kalyan Katak — 218.  
 Kalyanmal Rao — 69  
 Kama — 125  
 Kambakhsh — 102.  
 Kambojas — 5, 6, 13  
 Kamdhaj Raya — 29, 31  
 Kamlavati — 29, 31.  
 Kamran ( Shah ) — 200, 201  
 Kamwar ( Khan ) — 121, 123—125,  
 128, 129, 133  
 Kanauj — 5, 7, 9, 22, 26, 29, 31, 32,  
 37—46 49, 59, 218 219.  
 Kanchi — 16—18, 22—25.  
 Kandah — 168, 171, 175.  
 Kandhal — 58 59  
 Kandhar — 82, 83.  
 Kanha ( Rao ) — 185.  
 Kanhari Cave — 25  
 Kanishka — 5, 240  
 Kanneshvara — 23.  
 Kanthaj Kadam Bhande — 136, 145,  
 147, 150, 152, 155—157, 159—161,  
 163, 165, 174  
 Kanth Kot — 219



- Kanuja — 69.  
 Kapis — 13.  
 Karamsi — 59.  
 Karan Singh ( Bikaner ) — 83.  
 Karbad — 26.  
 Karim Khan — 146, 150.  
 Karkaraja — ( Lata ) — 19, 172  
 Karkaraja II ( Lata ) — 23.  
 Karkaraja II ( Rashtrakuta ) — 20, 27.  
 Karmachandra — 63.  
 Karmachandra Vamshotkirtan Kavya — 62.  
 Karmasimha ( Patanarayana ) 232, 234.  
 Karna — 7, 231  
 Karnadeva — 220, 221.  
 Karnata (1) k — 9, 22, 23, 212, 213.  
 Karnul — 23.  
 Karpuradevi — 31.  
 Kashi — 44, 50.  
 Kashmir — 200, 201.  
 Kasimpur — 138, 141.  
 Katak — 33.  
 Kathauli — 189.  
 Kathiawad — 41.  
 Katyayan — 240.  
 Kayath ( Kayastha ) — 103, 106.  
 Kelhana — 57.  
 Kelhana — ( Brahmana ) — 231, 233  
 Kerala — 22, 25  
 Kesari Singh ( Purohit ) — 115, 118  
 Keshava — 231, 233  
 Keshava Das — 70 77  
 Keshava Das ( Meratiya ) — 70, 77  
 Khafi Khan — 90 92, 125  
 Khajwa — 86  
 Khakkars — 34.  
 Khalil ulla Khan — 84  
 Khalsaji — 200, 201  
 Khamnor — 76  
 Khanazad Khan — 191.  
 Khan Dauran — 144, 158, 164, 178  
 Khan Dauran — 82, 83  
 Khaude Rao ( Dabhade ) — 158, 166,  
 173, 175  
 Khandesh — 24  
 Khan (1) Jahan ( Sayyad ) — 81  
 Khanpur — 138, 141  
 Kharbaji — 179 181,  
 Kharepatan — 27  
 Kharia — 58  
 Kharvel — 48.  
 Kharwa — 147, 153.  
 Kharwar — 9  
 Khashas — 6, 13  
 Khata — 185.  
 Khazars — 3, 5—7,  
 Khed ( dhara ) — 34—36, 56.  
 Khetri (di) — 125  
 Khimauli — 232, 244.  
 Khinva — 69  
 Khinvasi ( Bhandari ) — 131  
 Khokhandpur — 30,  
 Khottigadeva — 27  
 Khsatriyas—2—4, 6, 7, 9—11, 13—15,  
 20, 43  
 Khuram — 70, 79  
 Khusal Chand — 125  
 Khusru II, — 6  
 Kielhorn — 219  
 Kiradu ( Kirat Kupa ) — 35, 55, 56,  
 206, 210—212, 215  
 Kiratas — 6, 13.  
 Kirat Kupa ( Kiradu ) — 212, 214—216  
 Kirat Singh — 125  
 Kirtipal ( Chalukya ) — 218  
 Kirtivarman I ( Chalukya ) — 16  
 Kirtivarman II ( Chalukya ) — 16, 17,  
 21, 22, 28.  
 Kishangarh — 56.  
 Kishor Singh ( Son of 'M. Ajit ) — 129,  
 130, 134, 135  
 Kitab-ul-masalik ul mamalik — 11.  
 Kolhapur — 22, 159.  
 Koh — 132, 135, 168, 171.  
 Konguni Varma — 16  
 Konnur — 19.  
 Koolee — 135.  
 Koombho — 184  
 Koral — 168, 171, 175.  
 Korna — 70.  
 Koshala ( Northern ) — 24  
 Koshala ( Southern ) 23.  
 Kovidasa — 227, 228  
 Krishna — 231  
 Krishna ( Rashtrakuta ) — 21.  
 Krishna ( river ) — 23 25, 26  
 Krishnakumari — 196  
 Krishnaraja II ( Paramara ) — 212, 213.  
 Krishnaraja I ( Rashtrakuta ) — 17, 23,  
 40  
 Krishnaraja II ( Pashttrakuta ) — 19, 26  
 Krishnaraja III ( Rashtrakuta ) — 19,  
 20, 26 — 28.

Krishnaraja (deva) III (Paramara) — 230, 231.  
 Kshamemathuna — 205.  
 Kshatmamathuka — 205.  
 Kshatriya — 235—238.  
 Kumarapala (Solanki) — 35, 39, 55—57, 212, 214.  
 Kumarapala Charitra — 14, 43.  
 Kumbhakarana (Kumbha) (Maharana) — 41, 125, 184, 185.  
 Kumbharanuli — 227, 228.  
 Kumpavat — 74, 85.  
 Kuru — 231.  
 Kurudaka — 26.  
 Kushan coins — 14.  
 Kushacs — 12—14.  
 Kushika — 44.  
 Kutubuddid Khan — 79.

## L

Ladnu — 59.  
 Lahore — 31, 62, 81, 109, 189, 199, 201.  
 Lake, Lord — 190.  
 Lakha — (Maharana) — 183—185.  
 Lakhanapala — 42, 43, 45.  
 Lakhdhir (Inda) — 168, 170.  
 Lakshmana — 233.  
 Lakshmana (Brahman) — 231, 233.  
 Lakshmanesh — 230.  
 Lal Kila — 85.  
 Lashkar Khan — 78.  
 Lata — 7, 23, 24, 26, 38, 172, 219.  
 Latalur — 26.  
 Later Mughals — 119, 128, 173.  
 Latur — 21.  
 Lichchhavis — 14, 15.  
 Linguistic Survey — 48.  
 Lodrava — 206.  
 Lohawat — 67.  
 Lohgasvamideva — 224, 225.  
 Lumbha — (Chauhana) — 4, 39.  
 Luni — 34.

## M

Maasir-ul-Umra — 51, 124, 129.  
 Madalia — 69.  
 Madana Brahmadeva — 215, 216.  
 Madanapala (Gabadavala) — 42, 45.  
 Madanapala (Set Maheth) — 43—45.

Madnuli — 232, 234.  
 Madho Rao Sindhia — 190, 195.  
 Madhusudan — 229.  
 Madina — 100.  
 Madras — 23.  
 Madri — 154.  
 Magadha — 13, 25, 26.  
 Magavadi — 227, 228.  
 Mahabat Khan — 98.  
 Mahabharata — 48.  
 Mahajan — 106.  
 Mahamud Shah (Kabul) — 201.  
 Mahamuna — 231, 233.  
 Mahanadi — 22, 23, 25.  
 Mahapa (Paramara) — 184, 185.  
 Maharashtra — 5.  
 Maharashti — 5.  
 Maharatta — 98, 99, 136, 151, 154, 159, 162, 165, 166, 177, 178, 189, 195, 203.  
 Mahasingh — 103, 104, 106—108.  
 Mahub — 89.  
 Maheshdas (Gand) — 88, 90.  
 Maheshdas (Kumpavat) — 74.  
 Maheshdas (Rathor) — 70.  
 Mahi — 22, 168, 170, 171, 174.  
 Mahichandra (Gabadval) — 46.  
 Mahikantha — 135.  
 Mahipala (Chalukya) — 218.  
 Mahipala (Pala) — 46.  
 Mahipala (Paramara) — 206, 212.  
 Mahmud (Sultan, Mandu) — 184.  
 Mahodaya — 26.  
 Mahuvi — 43.  
 Majumdar (Professor) — 48, 53.  
 Malabar coast — 22, 25.  
 Malavikagnimitra — 11.  
 Maldev (Rao) — 50, 52, 64, 62—69, 74, 77, 79.  
 Malha — 231, 233.  
 Malkbed — 24, 25, 27, 28.  
 Mallani — 134, 215.  
 Malwa — 1, 3, 22—25, 27, 158, 167, 169, 177—179, 181, 185, 209, 212, 213, 232, 234.  
 Mandakini — 230.  
 Mandalgarh — 76, 185.  
 Mandor — 29—32, 36, 56, 184, 206.  
 Mandu — 184.  
 Mangal Singh (Thakur-Pokaran) — 105.  
 Manlera — 200, 201.  
 Manne — 17.

- Manrup — 178, 180, 182.  
 Man Singh ( Kunwar-Jaipur ) — 75, 78, 79.  
 Man Singh ( Maharaja-Jodhpur ) — 195—197, 199, 203.  
 Manu — 6, 13.  
 Manucci — 88, 93.  
 Manyakheta — 19, 26, 27.  
 Marasharva — 24.  
 Marasimha — 20.  
 Marumandal — 210, 212, 213.  
 Marwar — 10, 24, 35, 36, 41, 43, 51, 52, 55, 58, 59, 66—70, 74—76, 80—82, 84—86, 90, 92, 94, 98, 102, 105, 108—110, 113, 122, 124, 126, 129, 130, 131, 134—137, 154, 158, 159, 161, 164, 166, 183—186, 188, 189, 194—196, 199, 203, 205, 206, 208, 210—213, 215, 229.  
 Masuda — 147, 153.  
 Mathanadev — ( Gurjar-Pratihara ) — 5.  
 Mathanasimha — 230.  
 Matvaka — 206, 207.  
 Maya — 12.  
 Mecca — 100.  
 Megasthenese — 7.  
 Megh Raj ( Raval ) — 70.  
 \*Mehmud ( Ghazni ) — 15.  
 Mehva — 35.  
 Melak — 232, 234.  
 Melardevi — 209, 210.  
 Mema — 175.  
 Memadsab ( Rikanar ) — 197, 198.  
 Mera — 184, 185.  
 Meratia — 72.  
 Mers — 34, 35, 56.  
 Merta 52, 67, 70—72, 76, 103, 104, 106, 107.  
 Meru — 26.  
 Merutunga 219.  
 Mewar — 3, 4, 9, 30, 33, 50, 65, 74—76, 93, 110, 125, 127, 183—186, 188, 230.  
 Michael — 99.  
 Mihiresvara — 240.  
 Mihirkula — 14, 15, 240.  
 Minas — 34, 35, 56.  
 Miraj — 21.  
 Miranabab — 191.  
 Mirat-i-waridat — 125, 129.  
 Mirjumla — 117.  
 (A) Mirkhan — 196, 197.  
 Mir Muhammad Masum — 88.  
 Mohammad Akbar ( Prince ) — 94, 95, 124.  
 Mohammad Amin Khan — 138, 140, 141.  
 Mohammad Hadi Kamwar Khan — 121, 123—125, 128, 129, 133.  
 Mohammad Hasham — 90.  
 Mohammad Khan — 74.  
 Mohammad Khan — 152.  
 Mo(u)hammad Shah (Nasiruddin, Emperor) 86, 123—125, 128, 130, 131, 133, 136, 144, 158, 159, 164—166, 172, 178.  
 Mohan — 232, 234.  
 Mohanlal Vishnulal Pandya — 33.  
 Mo(n)bemmadan — 31, 34, 39, 45, 68, 70, 75, 76, 105, 112, 121—124, 126, 129, 185.  
 Mokai ( Maharana ) — 183—185.  
 Mokul 183, 184.  
 Mominyar Khan — 155, 158—174.  
 Monghyr — 25.  
 Motaraja — 80.  
 Mubarezul Mulk — 136, 137.  
 Mu(o)ghal — 10, 50—53, 65, 67, 73—76, 80, 81, 86, 89, 90, 101, 102, 110, 112, 119, 123, 128, 144, 154, 155, 158, 162, 166, 172—174, 177, 178, 188, 189, 194.  
 Muhammad Azam Shah — 125.  
 Muhammad Azim — 201.  
 Muhammad Kasim — 50.  
 Muhammad Khan Bangash — 165.  
 Muhammad Murad Khan — 192, 193, 195.  
 Muhammad Shafi Warid — 125, 129.  
 Muhammad Shah (Son of Miran Shah) — 191.  
 Muhan ( Rathor ) — 8.  
 Muhanot ( Kshatriya ) — 8.  
 Muhanot ( Vaishya ) — 8.  
 Muhi-us sunnat — 169.  
 Muinuddin Khan — 68.  
 Mukuuddev — 33.  
 Mukund Singh — 89.  
 Mula ( Panwar ) — 155, 159, 174.  
 Mularaj ( dev ) I ( Solauki ) — 212, 218—221.  
 Multan — 8, 200, 201.  
 Mumadev — 232, 234.  
 Munja (Raja) — 3.  
 Munjaldev — 218.  
 Muntakhib-ul-Lubab — 90, 92, 125.  
 Murad (Prince) — 82, 87, 89, 90.

Musalman — 89.  
 Museum — 205, 217.  
 Musi — 24.  
 Muslim — 87, 89, 93  
 Mustaki Khen — 147, 153  
 Mutib — 237.  
 Muttra — 130, 131  
 Muzaffar Khan — 68.  
 Muzaffar Shah (Gujrat) — 185  
 Mysore — 16—18, 20, 23, 25.

## N

Nadiruzzamani — 125.  
 Nadol — 36, 56, 57, 67.  
 Nagabhata I, — 7, 32,  
 Nagabhata II, — 32,  
 Nagaur — 9, 67, 69, 74, 77, 78, 82, 83,  
 85, 86, 103, 106, 107, 120, 122, 123,  
 128, 134, 135, 177, 178, 180.  
 Nagavaloka — 7, 8.  
 Nagpur — 185.  
 Nahad—32.  
 Nahad II, — 32.  
 Nahad Rao — 29—31, 33.  
 Nahapana — 240.  
 Napa — 58, 59.  
 Narana — 185.  
 Narasimha — 212, 214.  
 Narayana — 41.  
 Narbada — 22, 24, 102, 167—171, 175.  
 Nasik — 26.  
 Nasrat Jung — 83.  
 Nathadwara — 186.  
 Nausar — 212.  
 Navakoti Marwar — 206.  
 Navasahasanka Charita — 3.  
 Navasara — 212, 214.  
 Navasari — 17, 38.  
 Nayachandra Suri — 33.  
 Nelmal — 18.  
 Nembaz — 145.  
 New Delhi — 194.  
 Nijabuddaula — 190.  
 Nikodar — 58, 59.  
 Nilgund — 25.  
 Nimbaji — 58, 62, 63.  
 Nimula — 201.  
 Nizam — 23, 24, 26, 28.  
 Nizam — 154—163, 165, 166, 174.  
 Nizamulmulk — 82.

Nizamulmulk — 154—163, 165, 166,  
 174.  
 Nolambantaka Marsimha II, — 20.  
 Nolambas — 16, 19, 26.  
 Nolambavadi — 16, 18, 20, 23—25.  
 Nudimala — 232, 234.  
 Nyasa — 206, 207.

## O

Ojha G. S — 60, 61, 63, 64, 93, 186,  
 218, 224, 226, 229.  
 Orissa—22, 190.  
 Oudh—189.

## P

Padihara—3, 4, 24, 32, 39, 43.  
 Padmagupta—3.  
 Padmasimha—230.  
 Pahlvas—6, 13.  
 Paikotra—184.  
 Paithan—23, 82.  
 Paiyalachchhi Namamala—27.  
 Pal—46  
 Palanpur—39, 135, 137.  
 Pali—29, 34—36, 55—57.  
 Pallavas—16—19, 23—26  
 Pallival—29, 34—36, 56  
 Panchaganga—26.  
 Panchal—8, 42.  
 Panchoh—73, 168, 170, 197, 198.  
 Pandat—155, 159, 174  
 Pandya—25, 26.  
 Panini—10, 240.  
 Panipat—189.  
 Panwar—155, 159, 168, 171, 174, 175.  
 Parabal—46.  
 Paradas—5, 6, 13.  
 Para (Pra) mara—1, 3, 4, 27, 164, 185,  
 206, 209—213, 223, 226, 227, 230, 231,  
 233.  
 Parker—206.  
 Parviz—6.  
 Patan—52, 219.  
 Pata (tta) narayan—227, 229—233.  
 Patanjali—240.  
 Patayrat—203.  
 Patel—223—225.  
 Pathans—50, 66.

Patna—131  
 Patta (Mewar)—186.  
 Patta (Rathor)—70  
 Pattadakal—18  
 Pattavada—230, 233  
 Paundrakas—6, 13  
 Pavadiya—204  
 Pavaga(r)dh—136, 145, 150  
 Payanda Khan—201  
 Peramanadi—16  
 Persia—83  
 Persian—50, 83  
 Peshawar—200, 201  
 Peshwa—154, 158, 199—201  
 Phalodi—67  
 Pila (Pilaji Gaskavad)—136 145 150,  
 155—157, 159—161, 166 168 170—175  
 Piplun—73 74  
 Pokaran—68, 73, 105, 196  
 Poonia—86  
 Prabandha Chintamani—219  
 Prabandha Kosh—8  
 Prabhakaravardhana—5  
 Prabhasa Pattan—40  
 Prabhavak Chantra—32  
 Pracheta—12  
 Pradyumna—231  
 Pratapa Simha (Paramara)—230, 231  
 Pratap Singh (Maharaja)—52  
 Pratap Singh (Maharana)—50, 65 66,  
 75—80  
 Pratihara—3—5, 7, 44, 218  
 Prithu—2, 237  
 Prithvipati II (Gangra)—19  
 Prithviraj—70.  
 Prithviraj (Bikaner)—80  
 Prithviraj (Chauban)—3, 29, 34  
 Prithviraja Raso—3, 5, 29, 34—39  
 Prithvirajvijaya Mahakavya—31, 33 39  
 Pulakeshin I (Chalukya)—16  
 Pulakeshin II (Chalukya)—22  
 Pulinda—237.  
 Pulakeshinraja (Chalukya)—7.  
 Pundra—237.  
 Pungal—206  
 Punjab—15, 48, 66, 199  
 Iuran Chandra Nahar—211  
 Purna Chanda—206, 207.  
 Pornapala—212  
 Purohit—115, 118, 132, 137, 140, 145,  
 149, 155, 168, 163, 164  
 Parushottam (Acharya)—197, 198

## Q

Qandhar—189  
 Qasim Khan—37—91.  
 Qutub ud din—31, 33, 34.

## R

Rachamalla (Western Ganga)—19, 20, 26  
 Radadhara—35, 36, 56, 104, 108.  
 Radhanpur—17, 25  
 Rhee Singh—134  
 Rafi ud darjat—110—114, 116, 124  
 Rafi ud daulah—124  
 Rafi ul-Kadar—114, 116.  
 Raghunath Bhandari—123, 128, 130—133.  
 Rai Aman—192, 193.  
 Rainsi—30, 31, 33  
 Raisina—192—195  
 Rai Singh—89  
 Raja—218  
 Rajadhiraj—86, 123, 128, 133, 137—139,  
 141, 142, 147, 152, 156, 161  
 Rajaditya—20  
 Rajaputra—10, 11  
 Rajashekhhar Suri—8  
 Rajasthan—65, 206  
 Rajasuya Yajna—30, 32, 33.  
 Rajatarangini—14, 43, 240  
 Rajgarh—147, 153.  
 Raju—218.  
 Rajor—5, 7  
 Rajputana—7, 9, 10, 60, 66, 69, 75, 78,  
 80, 92, 178, 203, 204.  
 Rajputs—5, 9, 10, 12—14, 36, 55, 56, 80  
 82, 84, 85, 88—91, 93—95, 98, 108,  
 120—122, 124, 137, 155 158, 203 204.  
 Raj Rajeshvar—120, 130  
 Raj Rajeshvara Maharaja Dhuraj—195.  
 Rajwada—121.  
 Rajyapala—46  
 Ram (Rao)—67—69, 72, 76  
 Rama (Chandra)—230—233  
 Ramanand (Pancholi)—168, 170.  
 Rambhramanji Natika—33  
 Ram Chand (Surana)—197, 198.  
 Rameshvaran—23, 26.  
 Ramgarh—71, 72  
 Ramnagar—8  
 Rampur—71, 79.  
 Ramsin—36, 56.  
 Ramesingh—71.

- Ramsinghji (Maharaj)—51, 155, 158, 163, 164, 168, 179, 181, 194, 195.  
 Rana—91, 92.  
 Rana (Dholi)—204.  
 Rana-Banka-Rathor—53.  
 Ranisagar—68.  
 Ran Mall (Rao)—183—185.  
 Ranpur—185.  
 Randhir Singh (Bharatpur)—201.  
 Ranjit Singh (Bharatpur)—201.  
 Ranjit Singh (Punjab)—199, 201.  
 Rashid Aman—192, 193.  
 Rashtrakutas—5, 7, 9, 15—24, 26—28, 38—50, 172, 212, 219.  
 Rashtras—48.  
 Rashtrod (h) a—40, 41.  
 Rashtroda Vamsha Mahakavya—40.  
 Rasika Priya—41.  
 Rasmala—127, 134, 135.  
 Raso—3, 4, 29—34, 42.  
 Rat—43.  
 Ratan—69.  
 Ratanpur—36, 56.  
 Ratan Singh (Mewar)—186.  
 Ratan Singh (Ratlam)—87.  
 Rathi—48.  
 Rathor (d)—9, 10, 28, 29, 34, 39, 43, 49, 51—53, 55, 56, 59, 60, 67, 73, 74, 80, 81, 84, 85, 87, 89, 90, 92, 94, 95, 97, 109, 124, 130, 137, 166, 173, 184, 186, 197, 198.  
 Ratlam—56, 87.  
 Ratta—38.  
 Rathika—9.  
 Raushan-ud-daulah—172.  
 Ravana—230, 232.  
 Ravana Rajputs—10.  
 Raya Mal (Maharana)—50.  
 Raya Mal (Rao)—66, 67.  
 Rayapal—59.  
 Rayapala (Chauhan)—32.  
 Raya Singh (Rao)—75.  
 Raya Singh (son of M. Ajit)—129, 130, 134, 135.  
 Raya Singh (son of R. Amar Singh)—86.  
 Raya Singh (son of R. Kalyan)—69, 70, 77, 79, 80.  
 Reddi—38.  
 Renka—42, 49.  
 Renkvala—42, 49.  
 Richard III.—126.  
 Richard Cavendish — 195.  
 Rinmal — 183.  
 Ristika — 9.  
 Roheda — 232, 214.  
 Rohilkhand — 8.  
 Romans—13.  
 Ropi — 205.  
 Ropsi — 205.  
 Roshan-ud-daula — 147, 152.  
 Rudrasena ( Swami )—13.  
 Rudrasimha — 13.  
 Rustam — 52, 98.  
 Rustam Ali Khan — 119.  
 Rustam Khan — 138, 141.
- S
- Subarmati — 138, 140.  
 Sachchhudra — 239.  
 Sachiyaya — 74.  
 Sadaka — 231, 233.  
 Sadashiv Rao Bhau — 189.  
 Sadi, Sheikh — 97.  
 Sadul (Kumpavat) — 74.  
 Safshikan Khan — 89.  
 Sagar — 228.  
 Sagar (Mewar) — 76.  
 Sah — 103.  
 Sahajapala Chauhan — 32.  
 Sahasrarjuna (Kalchuri) — 26.  
 Sahib Qiran—97, 191.  
 Sahilvada — 227, 228.  
 Sailana — 56.  
 Salabat Khan — 83, 84.  
 Samand Khan — 200, 201.  
 Samaugarh (d) — 17, 22.  
 Samaoli — 69.  
 Samarangana Sutradhara — 1, 237.  
 Samarsimha ( Samarsi ) ( Maharaval ) — 3, 30, 33.  
 Sambha — 98, 159.  
 Sambhar — 8, 9, 55, 147, 152, 217, 221.  
 Samsam-ud daula — 120, 124, 129, 140, 172.  
 Samyogita — 30, 33, 34.  
 Sanchor — 36, 56.  
 Sanga (Brahman)—75.  
 Sanga (Sangram Singh I), (Maharana) — 50, 66, 185.  
 Sangram Singh II ( Maharana' ) — 110, 112, 127.

- Sanjan — 19, 25.  
 Sankhala — 58, 59.  
 Sapadalaksha — 219.  
 Sapada ( Saparda ) Lakshan — 6, 8.  
 Saramad ( Raj-hai-Hindustan ) — 195.  
 Saran — 74.  
 Sarang Khan — 59.  
 Sarangpur — 185.  
 Sarasvat Mandal — 220.  
 Sarbuland Khan — 132, 136, 137, 140,  
 144—152, 156, 160, 166, 172—174.  
 Sardar Museum — 177, 208, 217.  
 Sarunda — 179, 181.  
 Sarvasukhiya Kothi — 223.  
 Sarwad — 74.  
 Sasa — 231, 233.  
 Saesanians — 8.  
 Sassanian typed coins — 5  
 Satal (Rao) — 58 — 63.  
 Satara — 159, 162, 166, 173.  
 Satavehana — 48.  
 Satyasena (Swami) — 12.  
 Satya Vakya Kongunivarma Peramanadi  
 — 19.  
 Saumitri — 230.  
 Saundaranand Mahakavya — 11, 47.  
 Saurashtra — 48.  
 Savai Ram — 197, 198.  
 Savai Singh (Pokaran) — 196.  
 Savalkh — 6, 9.  
 Sayyad — 51, 70, 71, 73, 79, 81, 84,  
 102, 110—114, 116, 118—121, 123, 124,  
 126—128.  
 Sayyad Begh — 79.  
 Scythians — 14  
 Sehr-ul-mutakharin — 51.  
 Sendhavadev — 224, 225.  
 Serindia — 12.  
 Set Maheth — 43, 44, 46.  
 Sova — 98.  
 Seven clans — 11.  
 Eshavaras — 237  
 Shah (Sab) — 197, 198.  
 Shah Alam I, — 191.  
 Shah Alam II, — 189—191, 195.  
 Shahbaz Khan — 72, 73.  
 Shah Jahan (Emperor) — 61, 82, 84, 87,  
 91, 191.  
 Shah Jahan II (Muhi-us-sunnat) — 189.  
 Shah Jahan II (Rafi-ud-daula) — 124.  
 Shahjahanabad — 179, 181, 192—194.  
 Shah Navaz Khan — 124, 129.  
 Shah Quli — 70, 77, 78.  
 Shahu — 156, 158, 159, 165.  
 Shahu Bhonsle — 82.  
 Shah Zaman — 200, 201.  
 Shaka coins — 13.  
 Shakas — 5, 6, 12—14, 239, 240.  
 Shakambhari — 8, 55, 57, 215, 216, 221  
 Shambhuji II, — 159  
 Shamsuddin — 43  
 Shankaragand — 20  
 Sharfuddin — 67, 72  
 Shauchakambha — 18.  
 Shekh — 139, 141.  
 Shen-tu — 13  
 Sher Shah — 50, 66, 68, 76.  
 Sher Singh (Jaipur) — 125.  
 Shihabuddin — 30, 33, 34.  
 Shimal Khan — 71, 72, 77.  
 Shimauli — 232  
 Shimoga — 16, 25.  
 Shiraz — 97.  
 Shishodani — 92.  
 Shiva — 35, 56.  
 Shivaji — 28, 98.  
 Shivakupa — 212.  
 Shivamar (Ganga) — 18.  
 Shivdas — 70, 79.  
 Shobhit — 232, 234.  
 Sholapur — 26.  
 Shravana Belgola — 20.  
 Shri Bhavana — 24.  
 Shridhar — 206, 207.  
 Shri Harsha — 27.  
 Shri Krishna — 40.  
 Shrimal — 205, 207.  
 Shripati — 39.  
 Shripurusha — 16, 17.  
 Shrishail — 23.  
 Shuddheshvara — 230, 233.  
 Shudras — 2, 6, 15, 235, 238, 240.  
 Shuja (Prince) — 82, 86, 91.  
 Shuja-ud-daulah — 189, 191.  
 Shuja-ul-mulk — 200, 201.  
 Sialkot — 83.  
 Siddharaja — 212, 213.  
 Siddheshvara — 205, 207.  
 Siddhpur — 137.  
 Sibaji (Rao) — 10, 29, 34 — 36, 43, 50.  
 Siha Rao ka-Kheda — 43.

- Sikh — 199, 201.  
 Simhala — 26.  
 Sind — 8, 15  
 Sindh — 23.  
 Sindha Bhupa — 23.  
 Sindhal — 58, 104, 108.  
 Sindbia — 190.  
 Sindhu — 13.  
 Sindhuraj — 210—212, 214.  
 Sindhurajeshvara — 209, 210.  
 Sindhurajpur — 212, 214.  
 Singh — 196.  
 Sirani — 70  
 Sirohi — 74, 103, 107, 226, 229.  
 Sirsa — 86  
 Sirur — 25  
 Sita — 230, 232, 233  
 Sitaman — 56  
 Siwalaks — 6, 9  
 Siwana — 66, 67, 69—73, 76, 77, 79  
 Siyaka II, — 27  
 Skanda Purana — 9.  
 Smith, V A — 21<sup>8</sup>, 21<sup>o</sup>  
 Sobhaval — 113  
 Sochharaja — 212, 213.  
 Sojat — 67, 68, 70, 74, 76, 77.  
 Solanka(1)ni — 56  
 Solankis — 3, 4, 7, 9, 21, 22, 27, 28, 35,  
 37, 39, 49, 55, 206, 212, 218  
 Somadeva — 26.  
 Somasimha — 230, 231  
 Someshvara (Chauban) — 29, 31  
 Someshvara (Parimar) — 212, 214  
 Sounath Temple — 35 55  
 Sonag — 94  
 Sonagaras — 49  
 Sri (Shri) nagar — 240  
 Stambha (Rashtrakuta) — 18  
 Steel, Geo — 85  
 Storia Do Mogor — 58, 93  
 Subhan Quli Khan — 70, 79  
 Suja — 70  
 Suja (Prince) — 91  
 Suja (Rao) — 58 — 63  
 Sujun Singh — 177  
 Sukh Raj — 70  
 Sulaiman — 27  
 Sultan — 125  
 Sultan Singh — 71  
 Sumatra — 12  
 Sumer Singh (Maharaja) — 52  
 Sandha — 35, 56.  
 Surachand — 36, 56.  
 Suraj Mal (Bard) — 92  
 Surina — 197, 198.  
 Surat — 44, 145, 147, 150, 153  
 Surat Singh (M Bikaner) — 196—198.  
 Suryaravi — 206, 207  
 Suryavamshis — 2, 4, 20, 39—41, 43, 49.  
 Suvarnagiri — 49.  
 Svajamvar — 30, 32.
- T
- Talapa II, — 27, 27.  
 Taimur — 201.  
 Talegaon — 17, 23  
 Tana — 25  
 Tanaut — 212  
 Tanjore — 26.  
 Tanka — 23  
 Tanukotta — 212, 214  
 Tarikh-i Farishta — 50  
 Tarikh-i Shah Shujai — 88.  
 Tayyab Khan — 70, 79.  
 Tazkirat us Salatin - Chaghtaiya — 123,  
 128  
 Tejapala — 215, 216  
 Tel — 223 — 225  
 Telugu — 38  
 Thakurs — 10  
 Thanesvara — 5  
 Tibet (Northern) — 12.  
 Tilwara — 102, 104, 108, 113  
 Timur (Taimur) — 97, 125, 191.  
 Tod, J. — 29, 34, 36, 51, 50, 81, 84, 85,  
 89, 90, 92, 120—122, 125, 126, 183, 184  
 Tonga — 52  
 Tonk — 197  
 Toq (k) bu — 70, 79  
 Forkhede — 24  
 Trans Ganges India — 13  
 Travancore — 22  
 Travels in Moghul Empire — 88  
 Trilochanapala (Solanki) — 9, 38, 44,  
 41, 49  
 Trimbak Rao Dabhade — 154—156, 158,  
 160, 162, 163, 166, 168, 171, 174, 175  
 Tripura — 31  
 Trivendrum — 28  
 Trivishtapa — 12  
 Tuman Togh — 114, 117.



Tunga (Rashtrakuta) — 46.  
 Tungabhadra — 24.  
 Lunvar — 29, 31, 32  
 Turk — 70, 79, 111, 239, 240.  
 Turushka — 215, 216, 232, 234, 240.  
 Tuzuk -i- Jahangiri — 50.

## U

Ubhaisingh — 127  
 Uda ( Panvar ) — 155, 159, 168, 171,  
 174, 175  
 Udaipur — 41, 78, 85, 92, 104, 108, 110,  
 112, 186, 196.  
 Udaisingh I (Rana) — 125.  
 Udaisingh II (Rana) — 52, 67, 76, 185  
 Udayaditya (deva) — 27, 223—225  
 Udayapur—(Gwalior) — 27.  
 Udayaraj—212, 213  
 Udayasimha (Chauhan) — 35, 36, 56.  
 Udayasingh (Kumpavat) — 74  
 Udaysingh ( Raja ) — 64, 67, 69, 76, 80  
 Ugradamaka — 227, 228  
 Ugrasen (Rao) — 75  
 Ujjain— 87, 147, 152.  
 Uma (bai) — 168, 171, 175.  
 Umar Shah-ka-Kuan — 217  
 Umar Shekh Shah — 191  
 Upamanyu — 231, 233.  
 Usala — 212, 213  
 Ushavadata — 240  
 Utpalaraja — 211, 212.  
 Uttar Kosal — 44

## V

Vahamana Vasudeva — 6, 8.  
 Vaishali — 15  
 Vaishya — 2, 7, 235—238.  
 Vajrata — 22.  
 Vakpatiraja (Jalore) — 209, 210.  
 Vakpatiraja (Malwa) — 209.  
 Valabhi — 7  
 Valana — 231, 233.  
 Vallabha 17, 21, 22.  
 Vallabharaja (Chalukya) — 220, 221.  
 Vamana — 206, 207  
 Vamsha Bhaskar — 92.  
 Vana — 231, 233.  
 Vanamalinath — 221.

Vanoo — 135.  
 Vappuka — 19, 20.  
 Vaqayat - i - Alamgiri — 88.  
 Vararuchi—5  
 Vardhaman (Purohit) — 137, 140, 145,  
 149, 155, 158, 163, 164.  
 Vareja — 168, 170.  
 Varid — 129.  
 Varna — 2, 8, 15, 235, 237—239.  
 Vasantgarh — 212  
 Vashishtha — 3, 209—211, 214, 227,  
 230, 232, 233  
 Vastupal Charitra — 39.  
 Vasudeva (Chahman) — 6, 6.  
 Vasudeva (Kushan) — 14.  
 Vatapadraka — 172.  
 Vatapi — 16, 21, 22.  
 Vatsiraja (Padihara) — 24.  
 Veda Vyas — 235.  
 Vena — 24.  
 Vengi — 16, 24, 25.  
 Vighrabapala (Badayun) — 42.  
 Vighrabapala (Pal) — 46.  
 Vighrabaraja II, — 219.  
 Vighrabaraja VI, — 31  
 Vihala — 232, 234.  
 Vijayachandra — 31.  
 Vijaya (Vajra) ditya — 230, 232, 234.  
 Vijayaditya II (of Vengi)—24  
 Vijayapala — 29, 31.  
 Vijayasingh (Maharaja) — 186, 187.  
 Vijala — 209, 210  
 Vijnaneshvara — 46  
 Vikrama (Bika) — 62  
 Vikrama (the famous Paramara ruler)—3,  
 218, 220, 221.  
 Vikramaditya II (Solanki) — 21.  
 Vikramaditya VI (Solanki) — 4.  
 Vikramankadeva Charitra — 4, 27, 39,  
 Vipala — 212  
 Vinhyachala — 24, 25.  
 Vinkaka — 231, 233.  
 Vira Chandra — 30, 32.  
 Virapala — 232, 234  
 Viravinod — 92, 185.  
 Visala (Paramara) — 209, 210.  
 Visala (son of Bahadadeva) — 232, 234.  
 Visaladeva IV (Chauhana) — 4, 31, 39.  
 Visal Ugradamaka — 227, 228  
 Vishvamitra — 3, 209, 210, 237.  
 Vrishala — 6, 13.  
 Vruvasak — 224, 225.

## W

- Warid — 125  
 Warren Hastings — 190  
 Western Chalukyas — 16 21, 22  
 William Irvine — 119, 122—128 173  
 Wukhat Singh — 127.

## Y

- Yadava (Yaduvamshi) — 20, 30, 32, 40  
 41  
 Yadgar Khan—167—169, 171  
 Yashabpala (Pratihara) —44  
 Yashastilak Champu—26  
 Yashodeva—212, 214  
 Yashovigraha—42 46  
 Yavanas—5, 6, 13, 240.  
 Yoe Chis—239  
 Yuan Chwang—13  
 Yuvarajadeva II —4.

## Z

- Zaman Shah—121  
 Zaulistan—6  
 Zubdah-Rajha i-Hindustan—195.  
 Zulfiyar Jang—51.
-

ERRATA.

Page	Line	Incorrect	Correct
III	30	Nagabhat I	Nagabhat II
VI	18	Trivendrum	Travancore
VII	18	मात्रिमक्तिः	मातृमक्तिः
XVI	5	has.. assassins	had....the assassins
XXII	1	address	addresses
XXXIII	24	500	5,000
XXXVII	25	Deccan	the Deccan
XLI	36	in	for
XLIV	1	charge	the charge
LI	3	in	aś
LXI	6	The Prince	Prince
LXI	18	Further	(delete)
LXIII	23	sum	a sum
6	16-17	Kshatriyas	Kshatriyas
7	8 & 14	Kannauj	Kanauj
7	44	no ther	another
10	26	Sixth	fourth
34	30	Jayachandra <sup>1</sup>	Jayachandra
34	30	Writes:—	Writes <sup>1</sup> : —
50	1	second	other
56	4	( 1173 A. D. ) <sup>1</sup>	( 1173 A. D. )
56	5	inscription	inscription <sup>1</sup>
67	9	Dundada	Dunada
67	31	Rao	the Rao
71	3	resented	enraged
74	12	Emperor <sup>2</sup>	the Emperor <sup>3</sup>
75	8	in	under
75	16	Maharana	the Maharana
76	11	three	five
81	34	chapter 1	chapter 2
83	41	anmity	enmity
95	33	both in this	both this

Page	Line	Incorrect	Correct
99	13	sow	show
105	10	भुजां	भुजां
117	15	a great rank	a special flag.
141	1	Fort, occupied	Fort and occupied •
149	21	under this head	(delete)
155	25	तीरमकराव	तीरमकराव
155	27	नीजांज	नीजाम
156	29	नीजुं—	नीजां—
160	8	will also be brought	might also come
170	11	by command	This is our command
173	4	by the	on the
173	27	bright	dark
174	20	latter	later
175	27	Conquered	Conquered
184	2	selter	shelter
184	25	Rao	Ravat
186	18	Maharaja	Maharana
190	31	Sindhia in	Sindhia
193	24	سندھ	سندھ
193	26	سندھ	سندھ
193	33	سندھ	سندھ
196	26	Mirkhan	Amirkhan
199	2	the Maharaja	Maharaja
205	2	1059	1069 (Because the lunar eclipse falls in Magh of this year. According to this, the date will be 29th January 1013 A D).
206	31	Kumarapala I	Bhimadeva I
209	25	राक्षी मेरलदेव्या (वी) तु पत्नी	राक्षी मेरलदेव्या तु पत्न्या
215	21-22	Shakambhari (Chauhana)	Shakambhari-Chauhana
217	25	Through	Though
217	27	after the birth of his son Mahipal,	(delete)

Page	Line	Incorrect	Correct
218	1	Kirtipala and Ku- marpala, i. e	(delete) .
218	7	by the Solanki	by Solanki
220	9	स्वोपसीयस	श्वोपसीयसं
22	3	Sanvat	Samvat
227	13	Hathaladi	Hatadali
230	12	belies	bellies
234	18	grant	grants
235	8	of three	of the three
238	20	तजसम्	तैजसम्

Page	Column	Line	Incorrect	Correct
243	II	18-19	XXXVIII XLIII	XXXVIII-XLIII
243	II	33	LX	LXIV
246	I	26-27	XLV, I-XLVIII, XLIX-LXIV	XLVI-LXIV, .
246	II	12	Kambaksh	Kambakhsh
255	II	27	Chara	Chaora
255	II	48	1,56	156
257	II	29	Govind Das	Goyand Das
258	I	17	104	140
260	II	12	Khsatriyas	Kshatriyas
261	II	37	62	66
262	II	19	158-174	158,174